

PLATE I

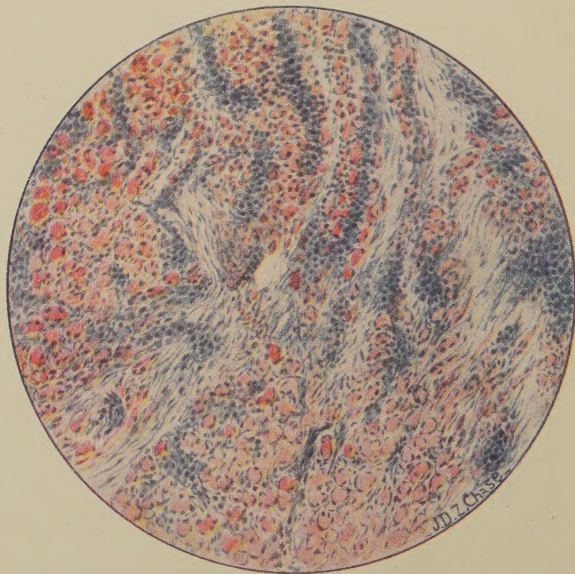
Fig. 1



Section Showing Increased Pigment in Otherwise Normal Skin.

Clinical picture of case under Lentigo (freckles). Water-color painting.

Fig. 2



Water-color Painting of a Section Stained with Scarlet Red.

The fatty changes are shown by the orange-yellow color. The fibroblasts also exhibit the fat reaction. Xanthoma tuberosum multiplex.

DISEASES OF THE SKIN

INCLUDING

THE ACUTE ERUPTIVE FEVERS

BY

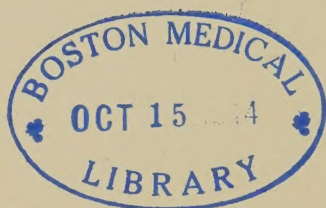
FRANK CROZER KNOWLES, M.D.

INSTRUCTOR IN DERMATOLOGY, UNIVERSITY OF PENNSYLVANIA; CLINICAL PROFESSOR OF DERMATOLOGY,
WOMAN'S MEDICAL COLLEGE OF PENNSYLVANIA; DERMATOLOGIST TO THE PRESBYTERIAN, THE
HOWARD, THE CHILDREN'S, AND THE BABIES' HOSPITALS; ASSISTANT DERMATOLOGIST TO
THE PHILADELPHIA GENERAL HOSPITAL, THE DISPENSARY OF THE PENNSYLVANIA
HOSPITAL; CONSULTING DERMATOLOGIST TO THE CHURCH HOME FOR CHILDREN,
THE BAPTIST ORPHANAGE, THE SOUTHERN HOME FOR DESTITUTE CHILDREN,
THE EASTERN STATE PENITENTIARY, AND THE BURD SCHOOL; MEMBER
OF THE AMERICAN DERMATOLOGICAL ASSOCIATION; FELLOW OF
THE COLLEGE OF PHYSICIANS, ETC.

WITH 199 ILLUSTRATIONS AND 14 PLATES



LEA & FEBIGER
PHILADELPHIA AND NEW YORK
1914



12300 Wad. 3.60

Entered according to the Act of Congress, in the year 1914, by

LEA & FEBIGER,

In the Office of the Librarian of Congress. All rights reserved.

THIS VOLUME

IS DEDICATED TO MY FORMER AND PRESENT CHIEFS, THE LATE

DR. LOUIS A. DUHRING

AND

DRS. HENRY W. STELWAGON, ARTHUR VAN HARLINGEN
MILTON B. HARTZELL, AND CHARLES N. DAVIS

WITH FEELINGS OF THE GREATEST RESPECT

AND ESTEEM

P R E F A C E .

THE present volume has been prepared as a guide for the student and the general practitioner in the study of dermatology. The writer has endeavored to cover all of the eruptions that occur on the skin and contiguous mucous membranes. In order to make the work more complete, not only the exanthemata are included, but also the acute eruptive fevers that are constantly or occasionally accompanied by a dermal outbreak. It has been necessary to exclude references from the present volume because of space limitations, the subject matter of the many important articles alone being given.

It is suggested that the practitioner who is refreshing his memory on cutaneous eruptions, and the student who is just entering upon the study of dermatology, should first obtain a working knowledge of the common skin diseases, rather than those which are described, as rare, in the following pages. The numerous practical illustrations will prove of help both in the diagnosis and the differentiation of the various dermatological conditions.

The author has preferred to confine his therapeutical recommendations mostly to remedies he has successfully used, rather than to introduce a large number of prescriptions which might be confusing. The exact method of using these applications has been particularly emphasized under the common diseases. Special methods of treatment, such as the *x*-rays, Finsen light, radium, "snow," therapeutic lamps, and vaccine, including tuberculin, have been fully outlined.

Syphilis because of its importance has been given in considerable detail; including the location of, the methods of staining, and experimental studies with the *Spirocheta pallida*; the exact technique for giving salvarsan and neosalvarsan, and the after-effects. The Wassermann, luetin, and various tuberculin tests are given in detail.

Pellagra, because of its growing importance in America, has been viewed from all of its various aspects. Tropical diseases, because of our island possessions, are becoming of greater interest, and the writer has been fortunate in receiving, through the courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder, photographs from the Philippine Islands.

Indebtedness should be acknowledged to the admirable dermatological treatises of Hyde, Stelwagon, Sequeira, Pusey, and Crocker; to Welch and Schamberg on *Acute Contagious Diseases*; and to McIntosh and Fildes' *Syphilis*. The author wishes to express his sincere thanks to the following eminent dermatologists who have very kindly supplied photographs: Drs. C. N. Davis, John A. Fordyce, George H. Fox, Howard Fox, George T. Jackson, George M. MacKee, J. F. Schamberg, Sequeira, and R. L. Sutton.

The author in closing wishes to pay a tribute to Dr. Charles N. Davis for the uniform kindness and thought always extended in many years of service in the skin dispensary of the Pennsylvania Hospital, and to state that the great majority of the illustrations in the present volume were taken in this clinic.

F. C. K.

PHILADELPHIA, 1914.

CONTENTS.

Anatomy and Physiology.....	17
Embryonic Development of the Skin and Appendages.....	17
Anatomy of the Skin.....	17
Physiology of the Skin.....	28
Symptomatology.....	29
Objective Symptoms.....	29
Subjective Symptoms.....	30
Diagnosis.....	31
Treatment.....	33
Special Methods of Treatment.....	34
Opsonotherapy (Bacterial and Vaccine Treatment).....	34
Phototherapy (Finsen Light; Actinotherapy).....	35
Radium Treatment.....	39
Radiotherapy (Röntgen Rays; x-rays).....	40
Fulguration (Keating Hart's Method of High-frequency Sparks).....	43
Electrolysis (Electric-needle Treatment).....	44
Refrigeration.....	46
Liquid Air.....	47
Solid Carbonic Acid ("Snow" Treatment).....	47

CLASS 1.—HYPEREMIÆ—HYPEREMIAS.

Erythema Hyperemicum.....	51
Erythema Ab Igne.....	52
Erythema Intertrigo.....	53

CLASS 2.—EXUDATIONES—INFLAMMATIONS.

Erythema Multiforme.....	55
Erythema Perstans.....	58
Erythema Nodosum.....	59
Erythema Scarlatinoides.....	61
Keratolysis (Deciduous Skin).....	63
Erythema Elevatum Diutinum.....	63
Pellagra.....	64
Acrodynia.....	69
Urticaria.....	70
Urticaria Papulosa (Lichen Urticatus).....	72
Urticaria Pigmentosa.....	76
Angioneurotic Edema.....	79
Pityriasis Rosea.....	80
Dermatitis Exfoliativa.....	83
Dermatitis Exfoliativa Epidemica.....	86
Dermatitis Exfoliativa Neonatorum.....	86
Prurigo.....	87
Prurigo Nodularis (Multiple Tumors of the Skin Accompanied by Intense Pruritus).....	89
Lichen Planus.....	90
Lichen Planus Morphœicus.....	94

Lichen Nitidus.....	95
Pityriasis Rubra Pilaris.....	95
Psoriasis.....	98
The Chronic Resistant Macular and Maculopapular Scaly Erythrodermias	108
Parakeratosis Variegata (Parapsoriasis Lichenoides).....	109
Dermatitis Psoriasiformes Nodularis (Pityriasis Lichenoides Chronica).....	109
Parapsoriasis.....	109
Eczema.....	109
Eczema Seborrheicum (Dermatitis Seborrheica).....	131
Herpes Simplex.....	135
Herpes Zoster.....	138
Hydroa Vacciniiforme.....	142
Progressive Pigmentary Dermatoses.....	143
Pompholyx.....	144
Dermatitis Repens.....	146
Epidermolysis Bullosa.....	147
Dermatitis Herpetiformis.....	149
Pemphigus.....	152
Impetigo Herpetiformis.....	157
Gangrene of the Skin.....	158
Dermatitis Gangrenosa Infantum.....	158
Multiple Gangrene of the Skin in Adults.....	159
Diabetic Gangrene.....	160
Symmetric Gangrene (Raynaud's Disease).....	161
Dermatitis Calorica.....	162
Dermatitis Ambustionis.....	163
Dermatitis Congelationis.....	164
Dermatitis Traumatica.....	165
Dermatitis Venenata.....	165
Dermatitis Medicamentosa (Drug Eruptions).....	168
x-ray Dermatitis.....	177
Dermatitis Factitia.....	179

CLASS 3.—HEMORRHAGES.

Purpura.....	182
--------------	-----

CLASS 4.—HYPERTROPHIES.

Ichthyosis.....	187
Acanthosis Nigricans.....	191
Clavus.....	192
Callositas.....	192
Keratosis Palmaris et Plantaris.....	193
Keratosis Senilis.....	195
Keratosis Pilaris.....	197
Keratosis Follicularis (Darier's Disease).....	198
Verruca.....	200
Verruca Acuminata (Venereal Warts).....	201
Cornu Cutaneum.....	203
Prokeratosis.....	203
Angiokeratoma.....	204
Scleroderma.....	206
Morphœa.....	208
Sclerema Neonatorum.....	210
Edema Neonatorum.....	210
Elephantiasis (Non-filarial).....	211
Trophœdema.....	213
Myxedema.....	213
Dermatolysis.....	214
Acromegaly.....	215

CLASS 5.—ANOMALIES OF PIGMENTATION.

Lentigo.....	216
Chloasma.....	217
Tattoo Marks and Powder Stains.....	219
Argyria.....	219
Albinismus.....	220
Leukoderma.....	220
Vitiligo.....	221

CLASS 6.—ATROPHIES.

Diffuse Idiopathic Atrophy.....	224
Glossy Skin.....	224
Atrophia Senilis.....	225
Striæ et Maculæ Atrophicæ.....	225
Kraurosis.....	226
Ainhum.....	227
Perforating Ulcer of the Foot.....	228
Syringomyelia.....	229

CLASS 7.—NEW GROWTHS.

Cicatrix.....	231
Keloid.....	232
Fibroma.....	234
Fibroma Molluscum (von Recklinghausen's Disease).....	234
Paraffin Prosthesis.....	235
Lipoma.....	236
Adiposis Dolorosa.....	237
Neuroma.....	238
Myoma.....	238
Osteoma Cutis.....	239
Nævus Pigmentosus.....	240
Nævus Vascularis.....	242
Telangiectasis.....	245
Angioma Serpiginosum.....	247
Molluscum Contagiosum.....	247
Xanthoma.....	251
Xanthoma Planum.....	252
Xanthoma Tuberosum.....	252
Xanthoma Elasticum (Pseudoxanthoma Elasticum).....	253
Xanthoma Diabeticorum.....	254
Colloid Degeneration of the Skin.....	255
Adenoma Sebaceum.....	256
Multiple Benign Cystic Epithelioma.....	256
Multiple Benign Tumor-like New Growths.....	257
Lymphangioma.....	258
Lymphangioma Circumscriptum.....	259
Lupus Erythematosus.....	260
Xeroderma Pigmentosum.....	264
Carcinoma.....	265
Carcinoma Lenticularis ("Cancer en cuirasse").....	266
Carcinoma Tuberosum.....	266
Melanotic Carcinoma.....	266
Epithelioma.....	266
Rodent Ulcer.....	268
Paget's Disease.....	275
Sarcoma Cutis.....	276
Multiple Pigmented (Hemorrhagic) Sarcoma (Kaposi).....	277
Mycosis Fungoides.....	278

Leukemia Cutis.....	281
Pseudoleukemia Cutis.....	282
Ulcerating Granuloma of the Pudenda (Granuloma Inguinale Tropicum) ..	282
Granuloma Annulare.....	283
Gondou.....	284

CLASS 8.—NEUROSES.

Hyperesthesia.....	285
Meralgia Paresthetica.....	285
Dermatalgia.....	285
Erythromelalgia.....	286
Anesthesia.....	287
Pruritus.....	287
Pruritus Ani et Vulvæ.....	288

CLASS 9.—DISEASES OF THE SKIN CAUSED BY VEGETABLE ORGANISMS.

A. DISEASES CAUSED BY COCCI.

Impetigo Contagiosa.....	290
Pemphigus Neonatorum.....	290
Ecthyma.....	293
Oriental Sore.....	294
Bucharest Boil.....	296
Granuloma Pyogenicum.....	296
Dermatitis Vegetans.....	296
Furuncle.....	297
Carbuncle.....	300
Gayle.....	301
Erysipelas.....	301
Keratoderma Blenorrhagica.....	304

B. DISEASES CAUSED BY BACILLI.

Chancroid.....	305
Verruga Peruana.....	306
Tuberculosis of the Skin.....	307
Clinical Tests for Tuberculosis.....	307
Eye Test (Calmette).....	307
Scarification Test (von Pirquet).....	308
Inunction Test (Moro).....	308
Injection Test.....	308
Tuberculosis Cutis.....	309
Lupus Vulgaris.....	309
Tuberculosis Verrucosa Cutis.....	316
Anatomical Tubercle (Verruca Necrogenica).....	316
Tuberculosis Cutis Orificialis.....	318
Miliary Tuberculosis of the Skin.....	319
Scrofuloderma.....	319
Eruptions Probably Caused by the Toxins of the Tubercle Bacillus.....	321
Erythema Induratum.....	321
Lichen Scrofulosorum.....	322
Acne Scrofulosorum.....	323
Tuberculids.....	324
Folliculitis (Papulonecrotic Tuberculid).....	324
Acne Varioliformis.....	325
Acnitis.....	326
Benign Sarcoid Tumors.....	328
Hypodermic Sarcoids.....	328
Multiple Benign Sarcoids.....	328

Leprosy.....	328
Rhinoscleroma.....	333
Gangosa.....	334
Anthrax.....	335
Glanders.....	336
Diphtheria of the Skin.....	338
Pseudodiphtheria of the Skin.....	339

C. DISEASES CAUSED BY SPIRILLI.

Syphilis.....	340
Chancre.....	340
Secondary Eruption (Early Lesions).....	345
Tertiary Eruption (Late Lesions).....	356
Unusual Eruptions.....	357
Hereditary Syphilis.....	361
Spirocheta Pallida.....	363
Demonstration of.....	364
Burri Method.....	364
Levaditi Method.....	365
Location of.....	365
Histopathology of Syphilitic Lesions.....	366
Experimental Syphilis.....	366
Wassermann Test.....	367
Luetin Test.....	369
Treatment.....	372
of Congenital Syphilis.....	375
Salvarsan.....	375
Neosalvarsan.....	375
Technique for Administration of Salvarsan.....	376
Technique for Administration of Neosalvarsan.....	377
Ill Effects from Salvarsan and Neosalvarsan.....	378
Yaws (Framboesia).....	379

D. DISEASES PROBABLY CAUSED BY VEGETABLE ORGANISMS.

Erysipeloid.....	381
Postmortem Pustule.....	381

E. DISEASES CAUSED BY VEGETABLE FUNGI.

Favus.....	382
Ringworm.....	385
Ringworm of the General Surface (Tinea Circinata).....	388
Eczema-like Ringworm.....	389
Tinea Cruris (Eczema Marginatum).....	390
Dhobie Itch.....	391
Ringworm of the Scalp (Tinea Tonsurans).....	391
x-ray Treatment of.....	397
Ringworm of the Bearded Region (Tinea Sycosis).....	392
Tinea Versicolor.....	402
Tinea Imbricata (Tokelau).....	405
Erythrasma.....	407
Pinta Disease.....	408
Myringomycosis.....	408
Actinomycosis.....	409
Mycetoma (Madura Foot).....	410
Blastomycosis.....	411
Sporotrichosis.....	414

CLASS 10.—ANIMAL PARASITIC DISEASES.

Scabies.....	417
Pediculosis.....	423
Capitis.....	424
Corporis.....	427
Pubis.....	429
Grain Itch (Straw Itch).....	430
Copra Itch.....	432
Ixodes (Ticks).....	433
Leptus Autumnalis (Harvest Bug).....	434
Brown-tail Moth Dermatitidis.....	434
Pulex Penetrans (Jigger or Sand Flea).....	434
Pulex Irritans (Common Flea).....	435
Cimex Lectularius.....	435
Culex (Gnat or Mosquito).....	435
Æstrus (Gadfly or Botfly).....	436
Larva Migrans (Creeping Eruption).....	436
Craw-craw.....	437
Dracunculus (Guinea-worm).....	437
Cysticerus Cellulosæ Cutis.....	438
Echinococcus Cutis.....	438
Distoma Hepaticum Cutis.....	438
Uncinariasis of the Skin (Ground Itch).....	439
Trypanosomiasis (Sleeping Sickness).....	439
Belostoma.....	439
Filiarial Elephantiasis.....	439

CLASS 11.—DISEASES OF THE APPENDAGES.

A. DISEASES OF THE SWEAT GLANDS.

Hyperidrosis.....	442
Bromidrosis.....	444
Anidrosis.....	444
Chromidrosis.....	445
Red Chromidrosis (Pseudochromidrosis).....	446
Hematidrosis.....	446
Uridrosis.....	446
Phosphoridrosis.....	447
Sudamen.....	447
Hydrocystoma.....	447
Granulosis Rubra Nasi.....	449
Miliaria (Prickly Heat).....	449

B. DISEASES OF THE SEBACEOUS GLANDS.

Seborrhea.....	451
Sebaceous Cyst.....	455
Asteatosis.....	455
Milium.....	456
Comedo (Black Head).....	456
Acne Vulgaris.....	457
Acne Rosacea.....	463
Rhino-phyma.....	464

C. DISEASES OF THE HAIR AND THE HAIR FOLLICLE.

Concretions of the Hair.....	465
Lepothrix.....	465
Piedra.....	466
"Chignon Disease".....	467
Piedra Nostras.....	468
Tinea Nodosa.....	468
Plica.....	468
Polonica.....	468
Neuropathica.....	468
Hypertrichosis.....	469
Atrophy of the Hair (Atrophia Propria Pilorum).....	470
Fragilitas Crinium.....	471
Trichorrhexis Nodosa.....	471
Monilethrix.....	472
Canities.....	473
Ringed Hairs.....	474
Discolorations of the Hair.....	474
Alopecia.....	475
Alopecia Areata.....	478
Ulerythema Ophyrogenes.....	484
Folliculitis Decalvans.....	484
Cicatricial Alopecia (Pseudopelade).....	484
Depilating Folliculitis.....	486
Sycosis Vulgaris.....	486
Lupoid.....	487
Folliculitis.....	491
Dermatitis Papillaris Capillitii (Acne Keloid).....	492

D. DISEASES OF THE NAILS.

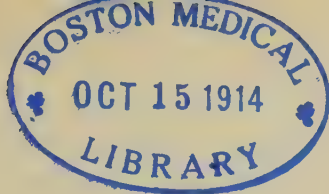
Pterygium.....	493
Onychauxis.....	494
Onychia.....	494
Paronychia.....	495
Atrophy of the Nails.....	496
Furrowed Nails.....	497
Spoon-nail.....	497
Shedding of the Nails.....	497
White Nails.....	497
Onychomycosis.....	498
Trichophytina.....	498
Favosa.....	498

CLASS 12.—DISEASES OF THE MUCOUS MEMBRANES.

Leukoplakia.....	500
Furrowed Tongue.....	501
Transitory Benign Plaques of the Tongue.....	501
Geographic Tongue.....	502
Black Tongue (Hairy Tongue).....	502
Cheilitis Glandularis.....	502
Fordyce's Disease.....	503
La Perleche (Parasitic Disease of the Lips).....	503

CLASS 13.—ACUTE ERUPTIVE FEVERS.

Smallpox (Variola).....	504
Varioloid (Modified Smallpox).....	506
Vaccinal Eruptions.....	508
Vaccinia.....	508
Chicken-pox (Varicella).....	509
Scarlet Fever (Scarlatina).....	510
Rubeola (Measles).....	513
German Measles (Rubella; Rötheln).....	515
Fourth Disease (Duke's Disease).....	517
Acute Infectious Diseases Accompanied at Times by Eruptions.....	517
Typhoid Fever.....	517
Typhus Fever.....	517
Influenza.....	518
Dengue.....	518
Malaria.....	518
Epidemic Cerebrospinal Meningitis.....	518
Miliary Fever (Sweating Fever).....	519
Angina and Tonsillitis.....	519
Rheumatic Fever.....	519
Rocky Mountain Spotted Fever.....	519
Serum Eruptions.....	519
Appendix.....	521



DISEASES OF THE SKIN.

ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY.

EMBRYONIC DEVELOPMENT OF THE SKIN AND APPENDAGES.

EMBRYOLOGICALLY the skin consists of two layers, the epidermis and the corium.

The *corium* is developed in intra-uterine life from the superficial layer of the *mesoblast* (the "skin-plate" of Remak). Its lower portion is first observed as a myxofibrous structure, which is replaced between the seventh and eighth months of embryonal life by a collagenous substance from which the bundles of connective tissue develop.

The *epidermis* arises from the *ectoderm*, and is not projected upon the papillary layer until the fourth month of fetal life. The prickle cells begin as a single row of cells, to which are added three or more rows by the fifth month.

The *subcutaneous tissue*, or hypoderm, is differentiated from the corium between the third and the fourth months of embryonal life.

The *sweat glands* develop in the fifth month of fetal life as buds projecting downward from the prickle layer of the epidermis.

The *sebaceous glands* make their appearance early in embryonal life, developing from minute, lateral, bud-like prolongations derived from the outer root sheath of the hair.

The *hairs* are first developed in the third month of fetal existence.

The *nail* begins to form in the third month of intra-uterine life. In the fifth month the first trace of the definite nail is observed in the form of a small lenticular collection of prickle cells at the nail fold.

ANATOMY OF THE SKIN.

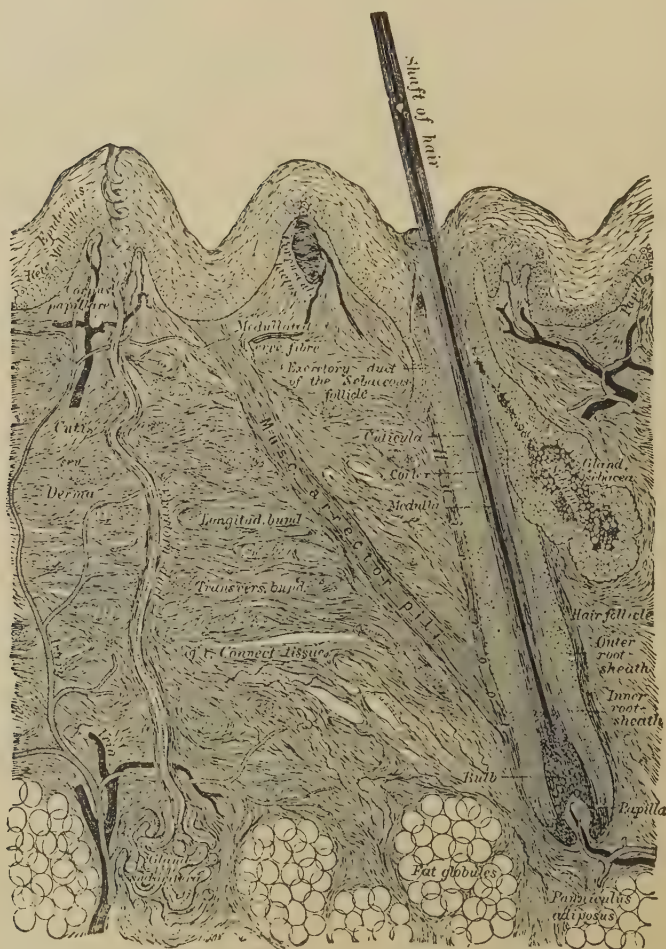
The skin consists of the *epidermis*, the most superficial portion; the *corium*, the middle layer, and the *subcutaneous tissue*. The latter is a continuation of the corium.

The **epidermis**, which is also termed the cuticle, cuticula, scarf skin, or epithelial layer, is divided into four parts: the stratum

corneum, the stratum lucidum, the stratum granulosum, and the stratum mucosum.

The *stratum corneum* (horny layer) consists of several rows of elongated, superimposed, flattened epithelial cells. The cells in

FIG. 1



Vertical section through the skin. Diagrammatic. (After Heitzmann.)

contact with the external air contain no nucleus, and appear simply as thin, flattened, dry scales. This layer varies greatly in thickness, being thickest on the palms of the hands and the soles of the feet and thinnest on the eyelids and prepuce.

The *stratum lucidum* (clear or shiny layer) is composed of glistening, translucent, flattened epithelial cells. This layer is probably the basal portion of the stratum corneum, exhibiting somewhat different staining characteristics.

The *stratum granulosum* (granular layer) lies below the stratum lucidum and immediately above the rete, of which it is probably the uppermost portion. It consists of several rows of flattened granular cells. The nature of these granules is not absolutely determined; Ranvier considers they contain *eleidin*, while Waldeyer has reported the presence of *keratohyalin*. These granules very probably have some function in the cornification of the upper layers of the skin.

The *stratum mucosum* (mucous layer, rete Malpighii, rete mucosum, germ layer, prickle-cell layer) is a very important layer, and is affected in a large number of the pathological conditions of the skin. It lies immediately upon the papillary portion of the corium, and the finger-like projections of the latter fit between the dipping-down pegs of the rete. The deepest or basal portion consists of columnar cells, with elongated nuclei, arranged in a palisade-like manner. The cells above the columnar row have an irregular pavement-like arrangement. As the granular layer is approached, the cells become more fusiform in shape and exhibit a stratified arrangement. The cells have radiating spines or prickles, hence the term "prickle cells."

The **corium** (derma, cutis vera, true skin) is of a dense structure in its upper portion and of a looser mesh in the lower part. It consists of white fibrous tissue, interspersed with elastic fibers and non-stripped muscles. Bloodvessels, nerves, lymphatics, nerve corpuscles, hair, sweat, and sebaceous glands are also present. It is divided into two portions, the *pars papillaris* (papillary layer) and the *pars reticularis* (reticular layer).

The *papillary layer* consists of innumerable papillæ of varying size which interlock with the downward projections of the rete layer of the epidermis. These elevations are composed of closely arranged bundles of fibro-elastic tissue, and are abundantly supplied with bloodvessels, nerves, lymphatics, and nerve corpuscles. The number of these papillæ are beyond computation. According to Sappey there are approximately 150,000,000 over the entire skin surface. The greatest number are found where the tactile sense or sensation is most acute, as on the terminal phalanges, the penis, the clitoris, the nipples, etc.

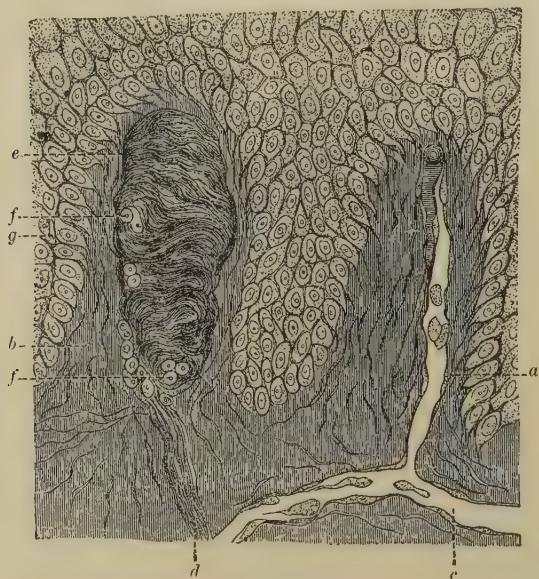
The *reticular layer* is made up of a more loosely arranged stroma; the fibrous tissue having a coarser consistency, and there is an absence of papillæ.

The **subcutaneous tissue**, or hypoderm, is a deeper continuation

of the reticular layer of the corium, and there is no distinct demarcation between the two portions. It is composed of interlocking and anastomosing bundles of fibrous tissue, and in the lower portion fat cells (*panniculus adiposus*) are found in rhomboidal spaces.

Bloodvessels.—Two horizontal and parallel plexuses are present in the integument: the superficial, supplying the papillary layer and sending branches into the papillæ, into the reticular portion of the corium, to the upper part of the tubules of the sweat glands, to the hair follicles and the sebaceous glands; and a deep trunk, vascularizing the reticular portion of the corium, the subcutaneous tissues, and sending ramifications to the lower portion of the sweat glands, the fat cells, the hair follicles, and the deeper sebaceous glands. The veins of the skin have the same distribution as the arteries. The epidermis has no blood-supply.

FIG. 2



Vascular and nervous papillæ: *a*, vessel; *b*, nervous papilla; *c*, vessel; *d*, nerve-fiber; *e*, corpusculum tactus; *f*, transversely divided nervous filaments; *g*, epithelia of rete. (After Biesiadecki).

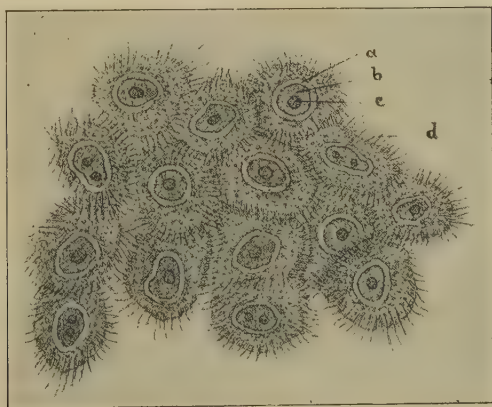
Lymphatics.—There is a profuse lymph supply in the skin which is carried by juice spaces, usually without an independent wall, and lymphatic vessels. The uppermost lymphatic vessels follow the course of the subpapillary vascular channels, while the lower lymph system runs parallel with the large vascular trunks in the

lower portion of the corium and the subcutaneous layer. Lymph spaces are found in the corium and mucous layer of the epidermis. Numerous small lymphatics connect, in all portions of the skin, with the lymph spaces. Lymph passes up from the lymph spaces in the papillary layer of the corium and circulates in the inter-epithelial portions of the epidermis.

Nerve Supply.—There is an abundant supply of nerve tissue in the skin, consisting of medullated and non-medullated fibers, having the same distribution as the vascular system. These fibers are supplied from horizontally disposed bundles of nerve twigs in the subcutaneous tissue. The nerve mechanism also consists of motor and vasomotor nerves, Pacian corpuscles, tactile corpuscles, touch cells, and corpuscles of Krause.

Non-medullated fibers are extremely delicate twigs that are found abundantly in the lower portions of the epidermis; each prickle cell is supplied with a pair of these filaments. Non-medullated threads cannot be recognized histologically above the granular layer (stratum granulosum). The sheaths of the hairs and the ducts of the coil glands are supplied with minute branches of these nerves. These delicate elements furnish sensation in the skin.

FIG. 3



Prickle cells. (Hyde.)

Motor fibers are distributed to the sheaths of the bloodvessels (*vasomotor nerves*). Motor filaments are also furnished to the muscles, and trophic branches are supplied to all the secretory organs of the skin.

Medullated nerve fibers are observed in the loops in the papillæ.

Pacian corpuscles (corpuscles of Vater) are composed of medullated nerve fibers. These bodies are ovoid in form, two or more millimeters in diameter, and consist of a central nerve core and a concentric, nucleated, vascular capsule. The exact function of the corpuscle is unknown, but it probably has something to do with the perception of pressure and traction. These bodies are most numerous in the subcutaneous tissue of the nipples, the penis, the digits, and in parts similarly sensitive.

Tactile corpuscles (corpuscles of Meissner or of Wagner) are ovoid bodies composed of medullated nerve fibers and are found in approximately one-quarter of the papillæ of the papillary layer of the corium. The corpuscles consist of minute lobules, with a homogeneous protoplasm and oval nuclei, and connective-tissue fibers, and are surrounded by a dense connective-tissue capsule. These bodies are found most abundantly on the fingers, and their function is probably to add to the acuteness of the sense of touch.

Touch cells, as described by Merkel, are oval nucleated bodies resembling cells and undergoing mitosis. They are found in the epidermis and the upper portion of the corium; chiefly in the abdominal integument.

Corpuscles of Krause (bulb corpuscles) consist of connective tissue and delicate nerve fibers, and have a rounded or oval formation. The corpuscles are distributed chiefly along the borders of the lips, the tongue, over the glans penis, and the clitoris.

Muscles.—Two sets of muscular fibers are found in the skin, the striated or voluntary, and the non-striated or involuntary. The *striated muscular fibers* extend from the subcutaneous tissue into the corium. This type of muscle fiber is found chiefly in the skin of the face and the neck.

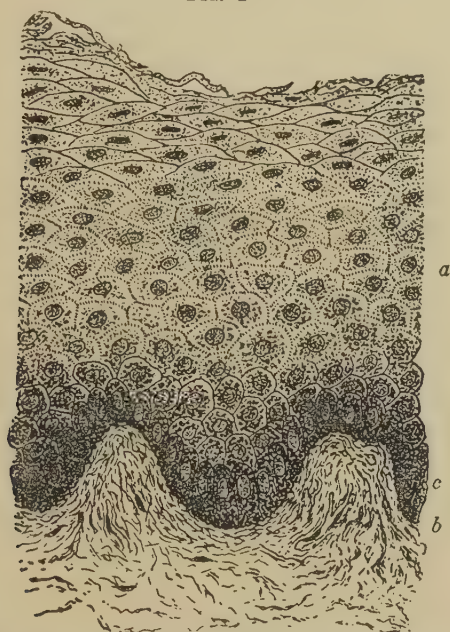
Non-striated muscular fibers are observed as minute oblique bundles in connection with the glands and follicles of the skin, or as annular bands in the areola of the nipple, or as parallel rods counteracting the action of the orbicularis muscle. Layers of smooth muscle fibers are noted in the skin of the scrotum, the penis, and about the nipple.

The *arrectores pilorum* are non-striated muscular fibers that arise in the papillary portion of the corium, and are inserted into the outer layer of the hair follicle and the sebaceous gland. They have an oblique arrangement, and the bundle of involuntary muscle is surrounded by elastic fibers.

Pigment.—The coloring matter of the skin is found normally deposited in the cells composing the lower stratum of the rete layer of the epidermis, the fine granules of pigment staining both the cell body and the nucleus. The color is caused by an albuminous substance containing sulphur and called *melanin*. In the negro

the pigment may stain the epithelial cells and their nuclei, extending as high as the granular layer. There are all gradations of pigmentation, depending upon the type of the individual, whether blonde, brunette, mulatto, or negro.

FIG. 4



Section of negro skin, including epidermis (a) and papillary layer (b) of the corium. The pigment is contained in the deepest layer (c) of the epidermis. (Piersol.)

The source of pigment in the skin has not been positively determined. Several theories, however, have been expounded: that it is carried up by the leukocytes from the underlying subcutaneous tissue; that it is caused by the migration of the pigmented cells of the adjacent connective tissue; or that it is formed within the protoplasm of the cell *in situ*. The pigment is probably derived from the subepidermal structures and originally obtained from the blood (Hyde).

Sweat Glands (Coil or Sudoriparous Glands).—Sweat glands consist of globular coils situated in the subcutaneous tissue and the lower portion of the corium. They empty into excretory ducts composed of a convoluted tube lined with nucleated cubical epithelial cells which traverse the corium, extending into the epidermis between the papillæ, and pursue a spiral course to the

surface of the skin, where they exude their contents from a slight depression in the horny layer known as the *sweat pore*. These glands are found on all parts of the body, with the possible exception of the lips and the glans penis. The palms of the hands and the soles of the feet are abundantly supplied. The glands are multiple, of unusual size, and often peculiarly arranged in certain regions, such as in the axillæ, the groins, the palms, the soles, and about the anus. It has been estimated by Sappey, that there are slightly over 2,000,000 of these glands in the skin.

FIG. 5



Coil of a sweat gland; *S*, tubule lined with cuboidal epithelial; *T*, central caliber of the tubule; *D*, beginning of the duct; *C*, connective tissue with injected blood-vessels. Magnified 500 diameters. (After Heitzmann.)

Sweat contains about 99 per cent. water, and usually is of an acid reaction. The remaining 1 per cent. solids consists of sodium chloride, urea, acetic, formic, butyric, proprionic, caproic, caprylic acids, palmitin, stearin, cholesterin, earthy phosphates, and sodium phosphate.

Sebaceous Glands (Oil Glands, Sebiparous Glands, Glandulæ Sebaceæ, Glandulæ Sebiferæ, Hair-follicle Glands).—Sebaceous glands are of a racemose or an acinous structure, usually connected with or in close proximity to the hair follicle, and are located in the corium. They consist of one or more pouches or lobules which empty into a common duct. They emit their contents usually between the surface of the hair and the inner root sheath of the latter. The glands in the regions where there are no hairs, such as

on the glans penis, the inner surface of the prepuce, the labia minora, and the red border of the lips, give their contents directly to the surface. Sebaceous glands are found on most portions of the body, with the exception of the palms of the hands and the soles of the feet, and the dorsal surface of the third phalanges. The largest glands are found upon the nose, the cheeks, the eyelids (*Meibonian glands*), the areola of the nipple, the mons veneris, the labia majora, the scrotum, about the anus, upon the glans penis, and on the inner surface of the prepuce (*Tysonian glands*).

FIG. 6



FIG. 7

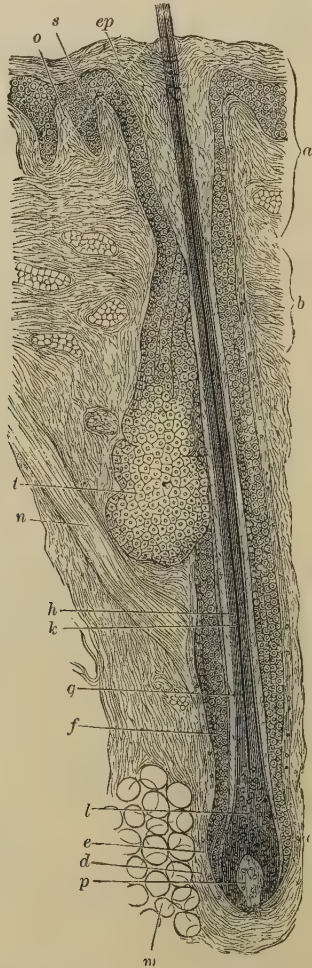


Sebaceous glands of the second class, from the alæ of the nose. (After Sappey.)

The *sebaceous secretion* from these glands is a fluid or semi-fluid fat consisting of water, cast-off nucleated, granular, epithelial cells, fat globules, palmitin, olein, palmitic and oleic acids, saponified fat, a casein-like albuminoid, cholesterin, phosphates, and chlorides. In the sebaceous matter is frequently found, microscopically,

an acarus or mite, the *demodex folliculorum*, which is usually considered to be harmless.

FIG. 8



Hair follicle in longitudinal section: *a*, mouth of follicle; *b*, neck; *c*, bulb; *d*, *e*, dermic coat; *f*, outer root sheath; *g*, inner root sheath; *h*, hair; *k*, its medulla; *l*, hair knob; *m*, adipose tissue; *n*, hair muscle; *o*, papilla of skin; *p*, papilla of hair; *s*, rete mucosum, continuous with outer root sheath; *ep*, horny layer; *t*, sebaceous gland. (Hyde.)

Hairs.—Hairs are short or long, rounded or cylindrical horny formations which are derived from the epidermis. Each hair is held in a pouch-like depression, the hair follicle, which runs

obliquely through the epidermis into the corium; each follicle holds usually but a single hair. The curliness of the scalp hair apparently depends upon the amount of curve and depth of the hair follicle; hence the hair follicle of the negro is of the greatest length and is markedly curved. It has been calculated that there are approximately 1000 hairs to the square inch upon the scalp, about 120,000 to the entire area. The light-haired individual possesses the greatest number of scalp hairs. Hairs are found on all portions of the cutaneous surface, with the exception of the palms, the soles, the dorsum of the last phalanges of the fingers and the toes, the glans penis, and on the inner surface of the prepuce.

A *hair* consists of the *hair shaft*, or that portion exterior to the skin, and the *hair root*, or that part which is contained in the hair follicle within the integument. The lower portion of the hair root expands into a club-shaped or spherical formation known as the *bulb*; the concavity of the bulb fits over the *papilla* through which the nourishment of the hair is supplied. The hair is composed of a *cortex* or cortical substance which constitutes the bulk of the hair, the *medulla*, which lies in the medullary canal, and the *cuticle*, a thin membrane covering the hair.

The *hair follicle* is composed of several layers: the dermic or external coat, the epidermic or inner coat, and the root sheath proper of the hair.

The *dermic coat* is divided into three portions: an external longitudinal layer of fibrous tissue, a middle transverse layer, and an internal homogeneous or vitreous layer.

The *epidermic coat* (outer root sheath of some authors; prickle-cell layer) is a continuation of the rete layer of the epidermis.

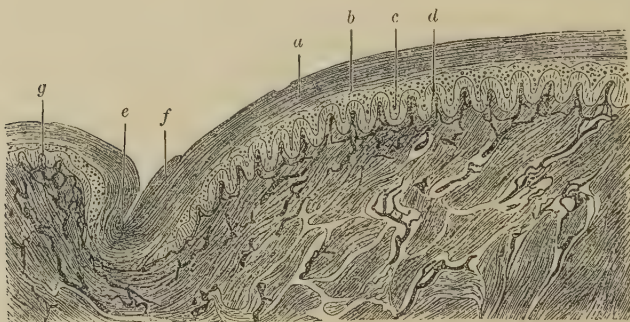
The *root sheath proper* (the internal root sheath of some writers) has two portions: an outer layer or the sheath of Henle, and an inner sheath of Huxley. These sheaths arise from the cylindrical cells covering the hair papilla.

Nails.—The nails are horny, elastic, translucent, concavo-convex plates placed upon the dorsum of the distal phalanges of the fingers and the toes. The nails are divided into two portions: the uncovered part or the *nail body*, and the covered or imbedded part or the *nail root*. The nail is embedded posteriorly and also somewhat laterally in a depression between the matrix and the overlying skin which is known as the *nail groove*. This overlapping portion of skin is called the *nail fold* or nail wall.

The *nail bed* is the tissue upon which the nail lies, and is composed of the rete layer of the epidermis, the corium, and the subcutaneous tissue. The nail grows from the posterior portion of the nail bed which is designated the *matrix*. The two portions of the nail bed (nail couch) are separated by the *lunula*, which is a whitish crescent

of a lesser translucency than the other portions of the nails. There is a gradual transformation, at the matrix, of the epithelial cells of the rete into those of a horny character which results in the formation of the hard nail substance. The nail bed is highly vascularized. Accidental white spots, so-called *gift spots*, are not infrequently found in the nails and are supposedly due to the presence of air between the lamellæ.

FIG. 9



Vertical section of one half of nail and matrix: *a*, nail substance; *b*, horny layer; *c*, mucous layer; *d*, papillæ of corium; *e*, nail furrow destitute of papillæ; *f*, horny layer of the ungual furrow rising above the nail; *g*, papillæ of skin of dorsal surface of the finger. (Hyde.)

The nails grow more rapidly in summer than in winter. They require from 108 to 161 days to grow from the lunula to the free edge of the fingers (Berthold, Dufour). The toe nails have a slower growth, requiring from 180 to 365 days for the same progression.

PHYSIOLOGY OF THE SKIN.

The skin has a complex structure and exercises several important functions, such as protection to the underlying structures, tactile and thermal sensations, heat regulation, secretion, and elimination.

The denseness of the epidermis, its oily coating, and the elasticity of the underlying layers serve as a protection against the injurious affect of high and low temperature, antagonizing the action of caustic and poisonous liquids and other deleterious substances. The oily coating prevents too great an evaporation of water. The hairy covering of the scalp helps in protecting the brain against external injury.

The skin contains the delicate nerve mechanism through which tactile and thermal sensations are appreciated.

The integument is a poor conductor of heat because of its firm structure and oily coating. The vasomotor nerves have an important action in heat radiation; cold causing a reflex contraction of the capillaries, through the agency of the muscular fibers of the bloodvessels, decreasing the heat loss by a diminution of the surface blood-supply and the vascularity of the sweat glands; heat producing an opposite affect. The arrectores pilorum muscles, because of their intimate relationship with the elastic tissue, assist by their contraction in driving the blood from the skin surface, and by causing an expulsion of the contents of the sebaceous glands; the reverse is true when these muscles expand.

The secretions of the sebaceous and sweat glands keep the skin lubricated and soft and the hairs oily and silky.

The excretory function of the integument is extremely important. Elimination takes place through the sweat glands and to a slight degree through the sebaceous excretions. Effete and noxious products are removed in this way from the body. It has been estimated that approximately two pounds of sweat are excreted in each twenty-four hours. Carbonic acid is also eliminated through the skin, according to Scherling, 10 grams being given off every twenty-four hours. A large quantity of water is excreted through the skin. Both the carbonic acid and water are eliminated to a great extent by the sweat glands, although a small portion is probably given off by the capillaries of the papillæ.

SYMPTOMATOLOGY.

Objective Symptoms.—The fundamental basis of dermatology consists in the knowledge of the structure of the skin and the ability to recognize the lesions which attack the integument. It is absolutely essential, in order to make the correct diagnosis of a cutaneous eruption, to have a thorough understanding of the elementary or primary, the consecutive or secondary, lesions of the skin.

The elementary or primary lesions comprise macules, wheals, papules, tubercles, tumors, vesicles, blebs, and pustules.

Maculæ (macules) are non-elevated circumscribed spots, of various sizes, tints, or shapes. The color can be pressed from those of the erythema group, while the tint cannot be eliminated by pressure from the hemorrhages of the skin.

Pomphi (wheals) are variously sized and shaped, transient, whitish, pinkish or reddish edematous elevations.

Papulæ (papules) are pinhead- to split pea-sized, circumscribed solid elevations.

Tubercula (tubercles) are solid, usually circumscribed elevations larger than a split-pea in size.

Tumores (tumors) are soft or hard, usually more or less circumscribed deep-seated elevations.

Vesiculæ (vesicles) are whitish, yellowish, or reddish, pin-point to small pea-sized elevations, containing clear or opaque fluid, and having their seat in the epidermis.

Bullæ (blebs) are rounded or irregularly shaped, tense or flaccid, pea and larger sized elevations, containing clear or opaque fluid and located in the epidermis.

Pustulæ (pustules) are pinpoint or larger sized circumscribed epidermic elevations containing pus. They differ from vesicles and bullæ only in their contents.

The secondary lesions consist of scales, crusts, excoriations, fissures, ulcers, scars, and stains.

Squamæ (scales) are dry, usually laminated, exfoliations of the epidermis resulting from some morbid process in the skin.

Crustæ (crusts) are irregular masses of dried exudation, usually mixed with more or less epithelial débris.

Excoriationes (excoriations) are epidermal denudations, irregular or linear in formation, usually superficial in type, and caused by local traumatism, such as scratching.

Rhagades (fissures) are linear cracks in the skin, which may be superficial or deep, and are the result of injury or disease.

Ulcers (ulcers) are round or irregularly shaped and sized losses of cutaneous tissue, resulting from a previous pathological process involving the corium or subcutaneous tissue.

Cicatrices (scars) are connective-tissue new formations which replace that portion of the corium or subcutaneous tissue which has been destroyed by disease or injury.

Pigmentationes (stains) are the discolorations of the skin that remain after the disappearance of certain cutaneous lesions.

Subjective Symptoms.—Subjective symptoms consist of the sensation of burning, heat, tingling, prickling, stinging, formication, itching, and pain. Subjective phenomena are experienced chiefly in the inflammatory eruptions. Tenderness and pain are chiefly complained of in phlegmonous outbreaks and in malignant neoplasms.

The personal element enters to a considerable extent in these sensations. A neurotic individual may complain bitterly of itching, burning, or pain, while the stoical nature experiences these objective phenomena far less than the patient of the average type. Race determines somewhat as to sensation: for instance, the syphilitic eruption not infrequently itches in the negro, while pruritus is almost invariably absent in this disease in the white race. Age

also may govern these sensations to a slight degree, a child frequently having very little pain in herpes zoster (shingles), while the adult may suffer intensely.

DIAGNOSIS.

The correct diagnosis of a dermatological condition depends to a great extent upon the trained eye of the observer. The physician having a clear conception of the primary and secondary lesions should have little difficulty in arriving at the correct diagnosis excepting in the most complex cases. The patient should be sufficiently disrobed to permit of seeing the entire eruption, as in a considerable number of cases several varieties of lesions may be present; the dominant type should be determined. As a great many skin diseases resemble each other more or less closely, several points of importance should be emphasized. Determine the type of eruption, whether acute or chronic, distribution, grouping, with or without subjective symptoms. Climate, season, mode of living, age, sex, race, etc., may prove of help in arriving at a diagnosis.

Type of Eruption.—The characteristics of the individual lesion should be closely studied, whether flat, even with the skin surface or elevated, large or small, hard or soft, of a fluid content or solid. Can the color be entirely pressed out, partially removed by pressure, or unaffected; of a white, yellowish, pinkish, reddish, or dark color; acuminate or rounded contour; a smooth, rough, or umbilicated surface, scaly or crusted; is the summit excoriated or intact, discrete or tending to run together, persisting for but a few minutes, hours, days, weeks, or months? It should be ascertained if the outbreak is always of a dry character, tending to moisture, or extensively oozing. Determine as to whether the lesions are superficial in type, slightly infiltrated, or deeply imbedded in the corium or subcutaneous tissue.

Distribution.—Predilection of an eruption for certain portions of the cutaneous surface should be carefully and accurately ascertained. A unilateral arrangement is observed in herpes zoster (shingles); an outbreak may be limited to the hands or the feet, or a combination of the two; to the flexure or extensor surfaces; of a generalized distribution, or generally distributed to the exclusion of the face, or to the elimination of the face, the hands, and the feet; limited to an outbreak upon the trunk; the face; the scalp; or one small portion of the skin.

The association of itching combined with a special distribution is of great assistance in diagnosis. For instance, generalized itching without an outbreak points to pruritus; generalized eruption with itching is suggestive of urticaria, eczema, and such rare diseases

as dermatitis herpetiformis (Duhring's disease), or the beginning stage of mycosis fungoides; a generalized eruption, exclusive of the face, with intense itching, chiefly at night, suggests scabies; a generalized eruption, with the face, the hands and the feet unattacked, with the itching most marked at night, is more or less diagnostic of pediculosis corporis. A generalized eruption without itching makes us consider secondary syphilis.

Grouping.—The arrangement of the lesions is quite characteristic in certain diseases, particularly the late stage of syphilis. If the eruption is confluent, there may be observed an annular arrangement, a segment of a circle outline, or a serpiginous border. Pigmentation and scars may also present these same characteristics.

Other Factors.—Some diseases are prone to occur in certain climates or are more or less endemic in warm or cold countries. Prurigo, as an example, is common in Austria and infrequently develops in our own country. Leprosy and the Oriental diseases attack individuals elsewhere rather than here.

Certain affections are more frequently observed in the colder or warmer weather; such as *winter pruritus*. *Psoriasis* is also usually noted in a more severe form in cold weather. *Miliaria* (prickly heat) is a disease of warm weather. *Erythema multiforme* is of more frequent occurrence in the spring or the autumn.

Age shows a preponderance of certain conditions; in the first few weeks of life congenital syphilis; under the age of puberty, usually at quite an early period, the exanthemata, impetigo contagiosa, eczema, particularly of the face and the scalp, ringworm of the scalp, and lupus vulgaris (tuberculosis of the skin).

Sex may show a certain predisposition toward some diseases. The female gender exhibits a tendency toward Paget's disease of the nipple, which is rather unusual; toward impetigo herpetiformis, quite a rare affection, and to the milder types of acne rosacea. Men are more frequently attacked by the severe grades of acne rosacea, the various occupational dermatoses, sycosis vulgaris, and tinea sycosis.

Heredity plays a minor role in the transmission of skin diseases, syphilis being the great exception. The skin tissue may, however, be more susceptible to the outbreak because of a certain inherited weakness. There may be a racial tendency, such as keloidal formation in the negro. A considerable number of factors might be mentioned as probably contributing toward the development of certain eruptions, but as their influence is negligible they will be referred to under separate diseases.

In making a diagnosis, exclude the common skin diseases before an unusual affection is considered.

Special Methods of Diagnosis.—The *Wassermann test* will be described under syphilis. The *tuberculin tests* will be given in detail under tuberculosis of the skin.

TREATMENT.

Although the indication in most, or at least a great many, cutaneous diseases is exclusively for external medication, a careful examination should be made to ascertain if any of the internal organs, particularly those with an excretory function, are deranged, and therefore acting, particularly in extensive eruptions, as contributory factors in prolonging the outbreak or increasing its severity. The internal treatment is to a great extent symptomatic. Free diuresis is frequently helpful in generalized outbreaks or those of extensive distribution. Free elimination of the effete matter from the intestinal tract is also beneficial in widely distributed eruptions.

The topical administration of arsenic by the general practitioner, in all skin eruptions, cannot be too severely condemned. This drug is frequently not only irritating to the layer of the skin, from which many outbreaks arise, making the disease worse, but may also act as a direct irritant to the mucous membrane of the stomach. There is not only the danger of acute poisoning because of large doses, but chronic poisoning may result, with changes in the skin which may become malignant.

General tonics may prove of use in certain conditions, where the patient shows signs of debility, anemia, etc.

Dietetic regimen is often of importance.

Local Treatment.—Several points should be emphasized in regard to local treatment. Soaps are frequently irritating, particularly the strong soda soaps (*sapo viridis*), and their entire elimination is frequently indicated in acute eruptions, such as eczema or dermatitis. Water is usually hard and therefore irritating, and is also to be excluded in acute outbreaks. Water can usually be employed in these conditions if first softened with a bland preparation, such as bran. Three quarts of bran are sewed in a bag and thoroughly kneaded in the bath, the patient bathing in the milky water. Fresh bran should be used for each bath. Gelatin or starch, in the same quantity, serves the same purpose.

Lotions should be given the preference on oozing surfaces. In dry eruptions, or on those with but slight oozing, salves or pastes have a markedly beneficial action. If lotions dry too rapidly and do not have a sufficiently prolonged affect, ten to fifteen minims of glycerin to the fluidounce of the base corrects the failing. Pastes should never be employed on a hairy part because of the difficulty

experienced in removing the starch contained in the base with water.

Cleansing in practically all acute eruptions of the skin is effected by uncarbolized vaselin (petrolatum), sweet oil, olive oil, or oil of sweet almonds, rather than with soap and water.

The mistake is usually made of employing too much bandage, or covering, in dressing an eruption, thereby heating the affected part and increasing the itching.

Lotions should be mopped on the lesions and never rubbed in unless there is a special indication. Pastes are usually applied directly to the lesions, in a thin even coating, or the affected area is covered with the preparation, spread evenly and thinly upon a thin layer of gauze, lint, muslin, or linen, and held in place by one or two turns of a bandage, or a few small strips of adhesive plaster. Salves or thin bases, not containing starch, frequently are rubbed into the surface, depending naturally upon the acuteness of the condition to be treated.

Always treat acute conditions of the skin with mild preparations, in the beginning at least. It is surprising the results that are obtainable with even such a weak formula as a saturated solution of boric acid, applied more or less continuously to an acute outbreak.

If the diagnosis is not absolutely clear, it is well to apply a mild lotion or ointment, rather than make the condition worse and obscure the disease by the application of too stimulating remedies.

Special Methods of Treatment.—Opsonotherapy (Bacterial or Vaccine Treatment).—Some years ago, Metchnikoff formulated the theory that leukocytes played an important part in the body defence against the invasion of bacteria. Leishman determined a means of measuring the resisting power of the leukocytes, their phagocytic activity, to the invasion of the body by a foreign substance. Wright and Douglas proved that the leukocytes only had their phagocytic power by the influence of certain substances in the blood, which they termed "opsonins." The opsonins supposedly lower the resistance of the bacteria so that they are easily destroyed by the leukocytes (phagocytes).

The injection of a fixed amount of a thoroughly sterilized culture of bacteria increases the resisting power of the blood against certain organisms. The vulnerability of an individual's blood, or a weakness of their opsonins, can be determined by mixing measured quantities of the serum of fresh blood with suspensions of the infecting organisms and counting the number of bacteria ingested by the leukocytes (phagocytes). The opsonic index, or the resisting power of the individual to the invasion of certain bacteria, is thus ascertained.

Bacterial injections may be prepared from the organisms

abstracted from the patient (autogenous vaccines), or from cultures prepared in bulk and made independently of the individual (stock vaccines).

The dosage may be controlled by testing the opsonic index of the patient or by the clinical results obtained. If it is found that the index of the patient is raised after an injection, the resisting power to the invading organism has been increased; therefore the size of the next dose can be larger. If the index remains the same, the next injection should be smaller or the same dose may be repeated at a greater interval. If the index has been lowered by the treatment, too large an injection has been given and the next dose should be smaller, and at the same or longer interval. If the opsonic index remains stationary after several injections, although the dosage has been increased, the greatest resistance of the blood to the invading organism has been obtained by this means and other methods should be employed, or a delay of several weeks should ensue and the injections may then again be tried.

The effectiveness of this method of treatment can be easily determined clinically. If the condition is improved after the first injection, the dosage at the ensuing treatment should be increased. The injection is then increased on each occasion until the outbreak is cured. If the condition remains stationary the injection may be increased in size, but if the outbreak becomes worse the dose should be decreased or the interval lengthened. It is best to give the same dosage for two or three times if the outbreak remains stationary, however, before the dose is increased. The clinical result, therefore, tells us fairly accurately as to the opsonic index. While the condition is improving the index is increasing; when stationary, so likewise the opsonic index; and if worse, the latter is lowered.

Vaccine injections are usually employed once each week. The initial dose should not be too large.

Bacterial injections have been administered in patients suffering with furuncles, carbuncles, sycosis vulgaris, acne, various other pustular conditions, and tuberculosis of the skin. The results have frequently been brilliant, but in quite a number of instances extremely disappointing. Vaccine treatment will be further mentioned under the above diseases.

Phototherapy (Finsen Light; Actinotherapy).—The bacterial properties of light were demonstrated first by Downes and Blunt in 1877. Bacteria may be destroyed in tissues exsanguinated by pressure, at a depth of 1.5 mm., and their growth retarded at a depth of 4 mm. beneath the skin. The stimulating effects of the light probably have a deeper penetration.

In 1896 Dr. Niels R. Finsen, of Copenhagen, published a report

of the use of concentrated actinic rays of light in the treatment of diseases of the skin, particularly lupus vulgaris. This therapeutic measure has since been known as the Finsen light treatment. Both the light from the sun and from a powerful electric arc lamp may be used, the latter being more constant and dependable.

FIG. 10



The Finsen-Reyn lamp in operation. (Allen.)

The light from a powerful electric arc is condensed by means of a series of lenses, enclosed in a metal tube so as to form chambers which are filled with distilled water to absorb the rays of heat. The lenses are made of rock crystal, as glass absorbs too large a proportion of the ultraviolet, the most highly bactericidal rays.

The collecting lenses are seven centimeters in diameter, and the rays are brought to a focus about six or seven inches from the lower end of the tube. Surrounding one of the lower divisions, containing water, is an outer jacket through which ordinary cold water circulates, thus preventing overheating. In Finsen's original apparatus an arc light of from sixty to eighty ampères and of about seventy volts was employed. Four separate metal tubes were attached to the lamp, therefore four patients could be treated simultaneously.

A *smaller lamp* has been devised by Finsen and Reyn, with practically the same mechanism, but employing only one tube, of shorter focal distance, and by so directing the arc that the stronger rays all fall directly on the first lens, twenty ampères and fifty-five volts give results equal in every way to the larger apparatus.

The *chief effects* from this form of treatment are: the property of concentrating rays of light to destroy bacteria; penetration of light rays into and through living tissue; and their ability to cause certain structure changes of an inflammatory character.

Two rock crystal lenses set in a frame, with water running between the two, are employed as a compress to make the cutaneous surface anemic, so that the integumentary blood-supply shall not act as a filtering screen to exclude the chemical rays. The compressing lenses of a suitable size and shape, for the area to be treated, are held by an attendant, or securely fastened to the surface by means of elastic bands. The portion of skin to be treated is brought just within the focal point of the distal condenser of the tube, the light covering an area of one-half to three-quarters of an inch. The duration and frequency of the light applications depend upon the depth of the disease, the extent of the pathological condition, and the individual susceptibility. Seances last from twenty minutes to one hour or longer. The maximum period is usually employed in lupus vulgaris.

Eight to twenty-four hours after an application of these rays an inflammatory reaction develops in the area treated, which may be of a mild erythematous nature or of a severe type, such as bleb formation and considerable swelling. The reaction on subsiding in the normal skin usually is followed by more or less pigmentation, which usually disappears in ten days to two weeks. A dilatation of the bloodvessels of the part may be a sequela, lasting for some months. The inflammation produced by the light causes no necrosis and no destruction of normal tissue, hence the inconspicuous scars produced and the value of the treatment from a cosmetic aspect.

In order to lessen the time of application and the cost of the apparatus, the *Lortet* and *Genoud* and the *London hospital*

lamps have been devised, utilizing the Finsen idea. These are of moderate bulk and force, much cheaper in cost, without the telescopic arrangement of lenses, and suitable for attachment to the house current. The essential parts are two carbons approximated by hand screws to form an arc light, a metallic double-walled shield, with a constant current of water running through it to keep it cool. The condensing lens is brought within two inches of the arc portion of the lamp; the latter is shielded by a metallic jacket, through which water constantly circulates. The diseased area is pressed by the patient against the lens. An area four or five centimeters in diameter may be treated at each application. An erythematous or bleb formation may be produced by a thirty-minute exposure. The rays are, however, superficial in action and therefore not suited for deep-seated conditions. It may be used to cause a surface reaction in such conditions as alopecia areata and lupus erythematosus. An amperage of ten or twelve and a voltage of fifty-five are necessary.

Kromayer has suggested the use of a *quartz mercury-vacuum lamp*, made of melted quartz glass, embedded in a running water bath, whose casing, the size of a fist, permits the exit of light through a quartz window. The rays given off from the incandescent mercury vapor are of a blue, violet, and ultraviolet color. The ultraviolet rays are largely absorbed by the enveloping envelope of glass.

Schott has made a "*Uviol*" lamp (ultraviolet light lamp), in which a glass-like material, said to be composed of a barium-phosphate-chrome combination, is employed. This substance allows the free passage of the ultraviolet rays. A five- to ten-minute exposure at 6 to 10 cm. may produce an erythema. The distance the lamp is from the surface and the length of the exposure determine the inflammatory reaction. It has proved of benefit in the hands of some dermatologists in acne, alopecia areata, and some forms of eczema.

Other lamps have been employed therapeutically, with electrodes of carbon, carbon-iron, and iron, which project the actinic rays by a large concavo-convex reflector, giving a heat reaction to the surface. This form of lamp may prove useful in psoriasis and certain cases of eczema.

In 600 cases of lupus vulgaris treated by the *Finsen method* at the London Hospital only 7.8 per cent. failed to respond or did better under other methods. The *Finsen-Reyn apparatus* was just as successful in Sequeira's hands as the more cumbersome Finsen light. Next in point of value in this disease is the *Kromayer lamp*. Actinotherapy has proved most successful in this disease, probably because of its destructive action on the tubercle bacilli found in the diseased tissue. The results reported from the Finsen

Institute of Copenhagen by this method of treatment have proved most successful, cures having been effected in a large percentage of cases, after, in a great many instances, years of persistent, careful and patient treatment. The results obtained by this particular method in *lupus erythematosus* have not been particularly satisfactory and no better than other more easily carried out measures.

Alopecia areata has responded in numerous instances to the stimulation of the Finsen rays, particularly in the cases treated by Kromayer.

Although betterment has been effected in vascular nevi, particularly the superficial type (port-wine marks), cure has not been produced.

Acne and various other subacute inflammatory conditions have had light rays applied with reported successful results.

High tension and frequency currents were probably first introduced into therapeutics by d'Arsonval, but Oudin was the first to use them for diseases of the skin. Various shaped electrodes have been designated for its application, the hammer-shaped vacuum electrode and those with a carbon and glass point. Where a circumscribed action is required a pointed metallic electrode is of use.¹

Radium Treatment.—In the year 1896 Becquerel discovered the radiating power of uranium and some of its salts. Later the Curies separated both radium and polonium and thorium. Polonium was isolated from pitchblende and is a metal belonging to the bismuth group, while radium belongs to the barium group. Radium has a radio-activity 2,000,000 times as great as uranium. Recently, Debierne has separated a similar body, actinium.

Radium has only been isolated in its pure metallic state within the past year, but is employed in the form of radium bromide or chloride and is commonly used in combination with barium salts.

The energy of radium is expressed in relation to that of uranium as a unit. The radio-activity of various specimens of radium varies from 1000 to 1,000,000.

Radium bromide is in the form of a brownish powder, and is enclosed in variously sized and shaped aluminum or mica-covered capsules or in glass tubes. As a rule radium is mixed with three times its weight of barium salt, and a preparation with a radio-activity of 500,000 is obtained, taking pure radium as having a radio-activity of 2,000,000. This mixture may be spread evenly upon a plate, circular or square in shape, and it is kept in shape by a special varnish. This varnish can be cleaned with the usual antiseptics, but cannot be sterilized by heat or long solution in

¹ MacKee, Jour. Cutan. Dis., 1909, p. 245.

spirit. The weaker mixtures of radium and barium are whitish in color.

Radium gives off three sets of rays: the alpha or superficially acting rays; the beta, which have 100 times the penetration of the alpha; and the most penetrating or gamma rays, which are 10,000 times more penetrating than the alpha.

The *alpha rays* will not penetrate a thin sheet of aluminum. The *beta rays* will pass through aluminum, but most of them are cut off by interposing a thin sheet of lead. The *gamma rays* will pass through lead and will influence a gold-leaf electroscope even through an inch of the metal. Thus any of the rays may be employed therapeutically. The alpha rays cause a superficial dermatitis, and their use is confined to the treatment of superficial skin affections. The interposition of a thin layer of aluminum prevents superficial reaction and allows the more penetrating action of the beta and gamma rays without producing a severe skin reaction. When we desire to influence deep structures only we use filters of lead, but a longer exposure is then required. It is not an uncommon thing to expose a tumor through a lead filter to the radium for twelve, twenty-four, or thirty-six hours. The filter itself, however, after a time becomes radioactive and gives off secondary rays with a low penetrating power; their action can be eliminated by interposing layers of paper between the lead filters and the skin.

The radium capsule or tube is retained by an appropriate holder in contact with, or a short distance from, the skin, for a period varying from twenty minutes to an hour or more. The radioactivity of the specimen employed, the length of the application, and the proximity to the surface treated govern the reaction obtained.

Prolonged exposures to radium cause a series of destructive effects very similar to those caused by the *x-rays*; we may get superficial or deep ulceration, with very slow healing.

Radium has produced beneficial results or cure in epithelioma, vascular nevus, lupus vulgaris, lupus erythematosus, leukokeratosis buccalis, verruca, etc. It is the remedy *par excellence* in certain forms of vascular nevi.¹

Radiotherapy (Röntgen rays; x-rays).—In 1895, Professor Röntgen, of Würzburg, discovered, in experimenting with an electric current running through a Crookes tube that certain rays were given off of an unknown action which he designated *x-rays*. Freund and Schiff, of Vienna, were the first to ascertain the important part that these unknown rays were to play in cutaneous therapeutics.

¹ Radium Therapie, Wickham and Degrais, English translation by S. E. Dore; Histological Changes Produced by Radium, H. Dominici and Rubens-Duval, Société médicale des hôpitaux de Paris, July 23, 1909.

The x-ray tube can be excited by either a coil or static machine. Naturally the larger and more powerful the machine the greater will be the effect and the less time will be required for each treatment. It is surprising, however, the results that can be obtained with even a small machine capable of giving a six-inch spark or a static machine of an eight-inch spark capacity. A small machine requires a somewhat longer exposure, and the rays from a static machine are weaker than those from a coil.

The most commonly employed coils have a twelve- to eighteen-inch spark, and the more powerful coils or static machines are preferred, especially if there is to be a high-frequency attachment. The static machine can be operated by hand, water, or electric power; the coil by means of storage batteries or the street current. Various interrupters are in use, such as the mechanical or vibratory, mercury dips or mercury jets or turbine, and some of the most recent and most powerful are interrupterless. They are all-efficient, particularly the mechanical interrupter. As coils vary so much in size and power it is hardly possible to give the necessary amperage for the coil in treatment. The worker in this line soon becomes accustomed to the best means of obtaining his results or a special ammeter may be purchased to determine the actual measure of the number of milliampères going through the tube.

The x-ray tube is paramount in the results obtained in the treatment of cutaneous affections. A standard self-regulating x-ray tube will be found the most useful and least troublesome in treatment work. There are three grades of tubes used in treatment. The *soft*, or a tube quite well filled with gas, and of an orange color, with now and then a slight tinge of blue; a *medium tube*, containing less gas than the former, giving off a yellow tint, bordering on a greenish yellow, and a *hard tube*, containing least gas and having a yellowish-green to a green color. In a self-regulating tube all three grades may be obtained; the greater the distance the regulating rod is from the contact-point the less gas goes into the tube, the higher or more complete the vacuum becomes and the greater the penetration of the rays and the less they act on the surface. The closer the regulating rod is placed to the contact point the lower or softer the tube becomes, the less vacuum is present because of more gas going into the tube, the less penetrating are the rays and the greater the surface action. The medium tube is midway between the two, the rays having both moderate penetration and superficial action as well. Naturally the greater the surface action, such as in a soft tube, the more inflammatory reaction is obtained in the skin, and the greater the care has to be that the inflammatory action is not too violent, even to the production of a burn. The length of exposure to a soft tube has to

be much less than to a medium or hard tube. The closer the soft tube is to the skin surface the greater is the inflammatory reaction.

The dermatologist usually employs a tube containing a considerable amount of gas (soft tube) or one with a moderately high vacuum (medium tube).

The length of exposure varies between five and ten minutes. In new growths of the skin, such as the different forms of epitheliomata, lupus, keloids, etc., the tube is placed about six inches away from the lesion and a ten-minute exposure is given. In the treatment of ringworm, sycosis, and hypertrichosis the distance is approximately eight to ten inches and a ten-minute seance is the rule. In patches of chronic eczema, psoriasis, etc., five minutes is the average exposure with the tube eight to ten inches away from the eruption. No hard-and-fast rule can be set, however, as there are great variations in the individual case. The exposures are usually given in the more deeply seated cases three or four days apart, and frequently in the superficial cases at weekly intervals. As the inflammatory reaction may require two or three days for its development, the extent of the effect can usually be determined before the beginning of the subsequent treatment.

The mode of action of the x-rays is quite complex. They stimulate and alter the function and structure of living cells, thereby increasing their resistance to the action of bacteria or their power in destroying them.

They have a marked action in causing a breaking down of tumor cells and creating an absorption of the same. The Röntgen rays are therefore of use in epithelioma, particularly the superficial type; lupus vulgaris and tuberculosis verrucosa cutis; sarcoma, particularly that described by Kaposi; mycosis fungoides; keloid and hypertrophic scars.

This method of treatment has also been employed in acne, sycosis, hyperidrosis, hypertrichosis, chronic eczema, recurrent, subacute vesicular eczema, psoriasis, lichen planus, favus, tinea tonsurans, pruritus ani, pruritus vulva, dermatalgia, etc.

The action in certain of these conditions may be due to atrophy of the glands and follicles, to the physical and chemical stimulation of the cells, and promotion of absorption of the inflammatory infiltrate, to their depilatory action, and their analgesic influence.

The various new growths may be treated vigorously, the surrounding areas being well protected by lead foil. Acne, sycosis, eczema, psoriasis, etc., should be treated carefully, particularly when irradiation of the face is carried out.

Hypertrichosis is one of the most difficult of all conditions to treat, and requires the greatest degree of skill. It is obvious that to produce an atrophy of the hair papillæ without causing atrophy

of the other elements of the dermic architecture requires the nicest adjustment of the rays. Freund, of Vienna, effects a falling of the hair in twenty exposures, and then prevents a return of the hair by supplementary courses of treatment every four to six weeks, until a year and a half has elapsed. At the end of this time, he states, a permanent cure is effected. Most operators, however, acknowledge a percentage of failures, and the successes are often in patients in whom a considerable amount of skin atrophy has been produced. No cases of this character should be treated by this method unless the hirsutic growth constitutes an actual deformity.

Favus and ringworm of the scalp have been successfully treated by this means. The technique is given under the latter.

It should be emphasized that only the area treated should be exposed to the x -rays, all of the surrounding parts being thoroughly protected by lead foil.

Fulguration, or Keating-Hart Method of High-frequency Sparks.—This method consists in the application of long and powerful sparks for the destruction of diseased tissue. The apparatus may be any of the resonators giving high-frequency currents, and may be either monopolar or bipolar, the latter being preferable. The patient holds a metallic electrode connected with one pole of the resonator, while the spark electrode is brought near the diseased area. This electrode has an insulating sleeve by which the length of the spark is exactly regulated, and a current of air or carbon-dioxide is forced through it to keep the temperature from becoming too high. The strongest possible discharges are employed.

Four steps are usually carried out in the treatment of small ulcerative epithelioma. First several sparks are applied, producing blanching of the tissues and a marked degree of anesthesia; then more powerful sparks are applied, softening the tissues; the tissue that has been treated by the sparks should next be curetted and enucleated, and the same powerful sparks applied to the site of the growth which has been removed, to eliminate any trace of the neoplasm.

Large tumors should first be removed surgically and then the high-frequency sparks applied.

The patient should be anesthetized because of the pain of the operation.

High-frequency sparks seem to have a more or less selective action, being more destructive to morbid rather than to sound tissue.

This method has been employed in epithelioma, tuberculosis cutis, lupus of skin and mucous membranes, and in certain cases of chronic x -ray dermatitis.¹

¹ Tousey, *Electrotherapeutics*; Keating-Hart, *Archives d'électricité médicale*, August 10, 1907.

Electrolysis (Electric Needle Treatment).—Electrolysis is a very important therapeutic measure in several dermatological conditions. It is our only permanent means for the removal of superfluous hair. Various forms of nevi, particularly the so-called spider nevi, xanthoma, verruca, soft moles, and telangiectases respond admirably to this form of treatment.

Electrolysis as a means of permanently destroying the hair bulb was introduced and popularized by Hardaway, of St. Louis, J. C. White, of Boston, and Piffard, of New York, and has since been used successfully by hundreds of operators.

The apparatus required for the operation consists of a galvanic battery of from six to sixteen dry cells, a sponge electrode, an exceedingly fine needle, either of steel or, preferably, of iridoplatinum, an electrode needle-holder, two cord conductors of one and three-quarter yards in length, and for accuracy a milliampèremeter.

The patient is placed in a reclining chair, near a window, so that plenty of light will facilitate the operation. The depilating forceps are placed in alcohol in a small glass on the arm of the chair and also the magnifying glass. The needle in its holder is sterilized in the flame of an alcohol lamp and fastened to the cord connected with the negative pole of the milliampèremeter, or directly with the cord leading to the negative pole of the battery, if the meter is not employed. The sponge of the other electrode is saturated with water or salt solution, connected with the cord leading to the positive pole of the milliampèremeter or to the positive pole of the cell. The patient holds the handle of the sponge electrode.

The needle of the milliampèremeter is unfastened by a screw and the registering needle then has full play as an indicator. The small rheostat is turned for a short distance around the plate to the point giving sufficient current for the operation.

The needle-holder is held by the operator in the right hand and the magnifying glass in the left hand. The needle is inserted in the mouth of the hair follicle alongside of the hair toward the papilla, the lessened resistance showing the needle is properly inserted. A very slight increased resistance shows that the bottom of the hair follicle has been reached. The circuit is now completed by telling the patient to press the sponge of the electrode against the palm of the other hand. The needle is held in position for from ten to thirty seconds, according to the size of the hair, until slight frothing is produced, or a wheal appears around the mouth of the hair follicle. The circuit is then broken by the patient removing the sponge from the palm of the hand and the needle is removed from the follicle.

The needle-holder is then placed between two fingers of the left hand, the remainder of the hand still holding the magnifying

glass, and the hair is removed by the depilating forceps taken from the alcohol by the right hand. The ease with which the hair is abstracted indicates the completeness of the operation. If the hair does not leave the follicle with the feeblest traction, the papilla has not been destroyed and the operation has been a failure.

As the upper lip is extremely sensitive, and the hairs are usually not particularly large, a current of one-half to one milliampère is sufficient. The current usually employed on other portions of the face is from one to two milliampères.

Circumscribed congestion or a wheal formation is observed immediately after an operation. Subsequently small papules and pustules may appear which last over a period of a few days, a week, or more.

The face should be thoroughly cleansed with alcohol both before and after the treatment, and it is a wise precaution to keep the depilating forceps in alcohol during the entire operation, excepting when in use for the extraction of a hair. Hairs in close proximity should not be removed at the same seance, and the needle should not again be introduced into the same follicle for fear of causing a scar.

The needle is fastened to the negative pole because a small pigmented spot might result if fastened to the positive. An irido-platinum needle because of its flexibility can be bent into any shape desired, particularly to follow the course of the follicle in removing the difficult hairs on the neck. The patient should withdraw the hand slowly from the sponge, in breaking the current, otherwise a slight shock may be experienced.

Warm water should be used freely and frequently following electric needle treatment, and usually a mild lotion, such as a saturated solution of boric acid applied several times each day, avoids pustulation.

In the treatment of the *spider nevi* a current of two to three milliampères is employed. If the needle is placed directly in the centre of the lesion, not infrequently the entire mark will disappear. If the coagulation of the blood in the central puncta is not sufficient to remove the mark, at a subsequent treatment the needle may be placed in the radiating tributaries. The merest touch of the electric needle sometimes is sufficient to obliterate the small vessel, while in other instances several seconds are required. The needle should be inserted at slight intervals in the bloodvessels until they are completely blanched.

A current of two to three milliampères is usually sufficient to cause blanching and cure of a *flat xanthoma lesion*. The needle has to be inserted into various portions of the lesion until the entire surface is whitened.

The same strength current or even five to ten milliamperes may be used in treating a *wart*. The needle or a spray of needles may be inserted parallel to the skin and slightly above the level of the normal integument. The destroying electrode has to be inserted several times and at different angles. Both electrodes may be equipped with needles or sprays of needles in treating large warts. When the wart turns to a yellowish-brown or dirty gray color the operator knows that the central blood-supply has been cut off and the lesion is destroyed. To avoid scarring, several separated treatments may be carried out, the upper portion being first removed, then the middle portion, and finally the lowest part.

Soft moles are easily removed by this method, and the cosmetic result is excellent. The needle is inserted parallel to the skin surface. Several insertions are required at different angles. When the lesion changes color, destruction has occurred. One or two applications are usually sufficient to remove this type of disfigurement.

Telangiectases are obliterated in the same way as the radiations from a spider nevus.

FIG. 11



Small cylinder for holding carbon dioxide.

Refrigeration.—Refrigeration as a treatment for skin diseases was introduced in 1899 by A. C. White, who employed liquid air for that purpose. A year later, Dethlefsen tried the ethyl chloride spray, but its action was found to be too superficial in character. Juliusberg, of Breslau, in 1905, recommended liquid carbonic acid as a spray for freezing certain diseased conditions.

It remained for Pusey, however, to discover the successful method of employing carbonic acid in a solid form, the latter method having superseded all others.

Liquid Air.—Liquid air has a temperature of 250° below zero, centigrade (-418° F). It is a bluish-white, clear liquid, which causes instant freezing when applied to the tissues. It is composed of nitrogen and oxygen, approximately two and one-half parts of the former to one of the latter, with about one-eighth of 1 per cent. of carbon dioxide. It is extremely difficult to obtain, as it has to be made by a skilled chemist and with expensive apparatus. It evaporates rapidly, and a supply can only be kept for a few days. It explodes if kept in a tightly corked vessel, and is usually stored in a double glass tube; a smaller tube within a larger, a vacuum separating the two. The opening of its container can only be plugged with cotton, so as to allow evaporation and thus prevent an explosion.

The best method of applying the agent is by means of a cotton swab fastened to an applicator. In making the application the swab is dipped into the liquid air until saturated, but the excess is shaken off before using it upon the area to be treated. Its action is rapid and deep.

Solid Carbonic Acid.—Solid carbonic acid is a substitute that has practically the same action as liquid air, although it is not so cold, having a temperature of -79° C., (-110° F). Carbonic acid is obtained by the combustion of coke and is a by-product in many industries. It is condensed into the liquid form by pumping into cylinders under pressure.

The gas is kept in steel cylinders of various sizes under a pressure of from 850 to 1000 pounds to the square inch, varying somewhat with the surrounding temperature. When the carbon dioxide is allowed to escape in a liquid form it solidifies. Solidification is caused by the sudden expansion with an extremely rapid evaporation of carbon dioxide into a gaseous form plus the great absorption of heat from the remaining carbonic acid. The solid carbon dioxide is white and looks like ordinary snow. It evaporates into gas again unless it be compressed into a firm mass. It may be kept for an hour or more if wrapped in a badly conducting substance, such as lint or cotton wool. A mass of the snow can be held in the hand for a short time, if no pressure is exerted, without freezing the surface because of the constant evaporation of the gas, which forms a layer between the mass of carbon dioxide snow and the skin.

Technique.—When drawing off the carbon dioxide from the cylinder the valve end must be placed at a lower level than the remainder of the receptacle, the vent hole pointing downward.

The liquid carbonic acid thereby falls to the valve end of the cylinder and comes out when the vent hole is opened, otherwise only the gas escapes. Small cylinders are fastened by a suitable apparatus at the proper angle for obtaining the gas. Larger receptacles should be maintained on a large block of wood for the closed portion of the tube and on a smaller block for the nozzle extremity. The more liquid that has been removed the greater the elevation that is required to obtain the preparation.

The collection of the snow may be performed with extremely simple or very elaborate appliances. Chamois skin may be fastened as a bag, or simply wrapped around the end of the cylinder covering the vent hole, and several Turkish towels wrapped over this to protect the hands of the collector from the extreme cold. The valve is repeatedly closed and opened to allow the liquid to escape intermittently and not continuously. The snow may be moulded into any shape desired. If the lesion to be treated is quite small, the refrigerant may be shaped in a metallic ear speculum. If rounded and larger, wooden pill boxes answer the purpose admirably. A convenient means of collecting and molding the snow consists of wrapping a piece of thick blotting paper around a broom handle, or a stick of the proper dimensions, to form a cylindrical mould. Wrap this blotting-paper mold in chamois skin and fasten with elastic bands; remove the stick and apply to the outlet hole of the steel cylinder, fastening firmly to the nozzle, and allow the liquid to escape, after placing a cork in the other end of the improvised cylinder. When the blotting-paper mold has become filled with snow, turn off the gas, remove from the vent hole, thoroughly hammer the snow with the stick originally used in making the cylinder, remove the elastic bands, unwrap the chamois skin and the blotting-paper, and a perfectly formed solid stick of snow is found. This mold can be pointed with a knife, cut longitudinally or crosswise, depending upon the lesion to be treated.

Effects of Carbon Dioxide on the Skin.—The effect produced on the skin depends upon two factors, the amount of pressure exerted and the duration of the application. If the pressure be very light the freezing is very superficial, but if firm, the tissues can be frozen to the depth of an eighth of an inch or more. Very much less pressure is required for deep freezing of the skin over a bony or firm part than where the tissues are soft. Shorter exposures should be made to the extremes of the body, such as the rim of the ear, the toes, etc., to young children, and to areas that have previously been treated with the x -ray or radium.

If the application of the snow to the skin has been five seconds or more, the integument after it thaws out becomes red, and in five

to ten minutes it is slightly raised above the surrounding surface and of a wheal-like appearance. The outpouring of fluid exudate increases rapidly and in about an hour a blister is formed with clear serous contents. If this blister remains unruptured it generally dries up in a week or slightly longer, and a crust is formed which is cast off some days later. The blisters, however, usually rupture early, leaving a moist, oozing surface, and crusting. There may be a considerable amount of redness, swelling, and edema of the surrounding parts, particularly when the area frozen is in close proximity to the eye. The eye may be closed by the inflammatory reaction following the application of this method. After the crust has been cast off, the area treated is perfectly white and smooth, and if a scar has been produced it is but slightly discernible. The cosmetic result is beautiful. Occasionally there may be slight pigmentation surrounding the white scar.

If the reaction has been very severe the part can be kept constantly moistened with a saturated solution of boric acid and later a boric acid ointment will prove efficacious.

A great many writers have emphasized the painlessness of snow treatment. Almost all of the numerous cases I have treated have complained bitterly of the pain at the time of application and of the intense burning for some hours afterward.

Juliusberg examined the human skin microscopically after freezing with carbon dioxide snow and found marked changes in all portions of the skin. Low found that in experiments carried out in rabbits that the nature of the changes in the skin following the application of the snow was very similar to those after other irritants. The epithelium showed all changes from degenerative swelling to complete cell death. The vessels were thrombosed.

Carbon dioxide snow produces its effect in disease of the skin by thrombosis of the vessels with the cutting off of the blood-supply to the part frozen; by direct injuries to the tissues by the freezing and thawing; and exudation of fluids and cells leading to absorption of inflammatory products. (Low.)

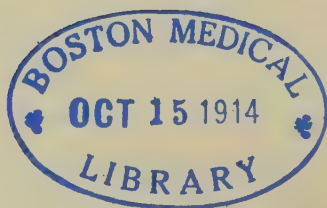
The snow has proved efficacious in the treatment of vascular nevi, particularly in those more prominent and elevated. The so-called port-wine marks have shown comparatively little improvement under this method. The length of application is usually from twenty to forty seconds, and more than one application frequently has to be given.

Pigmented Nevi.—Small brown moles, flat or raised, can be easily and successfully treated by carbon dioxide snow. Large pigmented nevi are much better treated by snow than by any other known means. Ten to thirty seconds exposures are given.

Lupus erythematosus, particularly of the discoid type, responds quite well to this method. Short exposures of from five to fifteen seconds are preferred.

Some authorities (Low) have reported favorable results in treating *rodent ulcer*. A long exposure, with heavy pressure, of from forty-five to sixty seconds, is employed.

Snow has also been tried in numerous other conditions, some (Bernstein) recommending it in over thirty dermatological conditions. It has been employed in tuberculosis of the skin (*lupus vulgaris*), senile keratoses, chronic x-ray dermatitis with keratoses, verruca, papillomata, clavus, keratoses of the palms and soles, chloasma, lentigo, etc.



CLASS 1.

HYPEREMIÆ—HYPEREMIAS.

Hyperemia is simply a congestion or overfilled state of the cutaneous bloodvessels without any inflammatory changes in the integument. The condition is exactly opposite to an anemia, in which there is a lessened quantity of blood in the skin, resulting in a blanching of the surface. The dividing line between the hyperemias and inflammation is more from the clinical than the pathological point of view, as most of the congestive conditions show sooner or later an inflammatory change in the skin.

Hyperemias are active or passive; the *active* show an erythematous characteristic, while in the passive the skin is of a dark, livid hue.

Passive congestion is divided into idiopathic and symptomatic. The former is of a localized distribution, and is due to mechanical obstruction of the venous flow, caused by the constriction of tight clothing, bandages, ligatures, or by exposure to cold, heat, or chemical substances. The symptomatic form presents a more or less generalized blueness or cyanosis of the skin, due to some general disturbance of the cardiac, circulatory, or respiratory system which affects the peripheral circulation.

ERYTHEMA HYPEREMICUM.

Synonyms.—Erythema simplex; Erythema congestivum.

Definition.—Erythema hyperemicum is a congestion of the skin, consisting of variously sized patches of a reddish or pinkish color and of a localized or general distribution.

Symptoms.—The characteristic feature of the disease is the redness, which exhibits no infiltration or elevation. The color can be entirely eliminated by pressure, but recurs immediately upon withdrawing the same. The congestion in most cases is of a limited distribution. The skin of the affected area is unusually hot, and there is generally mild itching and burning.

Etiology.—Etiology may be divided into factors of an idiopathic or symptomatic nature, or, as suggested by Crocker, those of local distribution due to external irritation, and those of more or less general distribution caused by internal conditions.

The local causes which may produce the idiopathic form are

heat, cold, traumatism, poisons, etc. The erythemas of a generalized distribution are usually caused by internal toxic conditions. Symptomatic erythemas are due to visceral or nervous disturbances. Flushing and blushing are placed under this heading.

Erythema caloricum is a congestion or redness caused by exposure to extremes of temperature, either the very cold or the very warm. If the sunlight is causal it may be termed *erythema solare*.

Erythema actinica is the term applied to the reddening of the surface produced by exposure to the x-rays. This title may also be applied to congestion caused by the sun, because it is the actinic rays which cause the reaction.

Erythema ab igne is a reticulate, gyrate, and annular erythema that usually occurs upon the anterior surface of the legs, and is caused by exposure to artificial heat, in individuals below the normal standard of health. Most of the few cases that have been reported occurred in adults. Cooks, stokers, kitchen employees, and those in close proximity to stoves are the victims of the affection. Hot-water bottles and warm baths have been recorded as causal. Although the outbreak rarely progresses beyond the erythematous stage, thickening of the skin and vesiculation may develop. Perry was of the opinion that the affection was due to an infiltration in the walls of the superficial veins, the outbreak following the distribution of the affected vessels. Rather a congestion than an inflammation, due to a disintegration of the blood in and around the walls of the superficial veins. Hartzell found that the affection was pathologically of an inflammatory nature. The patches tend to disappear with the removal of the cause. When the redness fades, deep brown pigmentation remains.

Erythema traumaticum results from various cutaneous injuries, such as friction, pressure, rubbing, etc., particularly in those with sensitive skins, from the pressure of nose glasses, trusses, and other like articles.

Erythema venenatum is produced by the local action of drugs, such as arnica, mustard, chloroform, strong soaps, dyestuffs, certain plants, etc.

Erythema paratrimma is the title employed, now almost obsolete, to signify the resultant erythema from the pressure of the prone position preceding a bed-sore.

Erythema leve is applicable to the shiny and glistening appearance of the skin associated with an edematous condition of the extremities.

Erythema fugax is a temporary redness which appears in patches and is possibly allied to urticaria.

Erythema urticans is of a somewhat similar nature to the last but of a more transient character.

Numerous other descriptive adjectives have been used in designating *erythemas* of different locations or from diverse causes, but those already mentioned will show how varied the etiology of this affection may be.

Stomach rashes in children, intestinal auto-intoxication, and various antitoxins or drugs may produce a toxemic erythema.

Treatment.—If the erythematous outbreak is of a more or less generalized distribution it is evidently caused by some internal toxemia. The diet should be carefully restricted and the intestinal tract emptied. If there is a determinable cause it should be eliminated.

Fractional doses of calomel both in adults and children will prove of use if the erythema is due to disorders of the gastrointestinal tract, from ptomaines or poisons in the intestines. A half to a teaspoonful of castor oil and spiced syrup of rhubarb is excellent in childhood or infancy.

The following lotion will prove of use:

R—Menthol	gr. vj	(0.375)
Bismuth subcarbonatis	℥iij	(12.0)
Glycerini	℥j	(4.0)
Aquæ camphoræ	q. s. ad	℥vj (192.0)
M. et filter.		

ERYTHEMA INTERTRIGO.

Synonyms.—Chafing; Intertrigo.

Definition.—Erythema intertrigo is a congestion caused by the friction of opposed surfaces, which may lead to an inflammation.

Symptoms.—Redness of the skin is observed wherever two skin surfaces are in apposition, such as the junction of the upper thigh with the vulva, or scrotum, the flexures of the joints, surrounding the anal region, the neck, beneath the breasts, and the axillary region. In the beginning there is no elevation or infiltration. If the cause of the condition continues the epidermis becomes more or less macerated by the heat and moisture of the affected area, a mucoid discharge and excoriation develop, and the condition may progress to a true eczema. Secondary pus infection may supervene and a pustular outbreak occur, also boil or abscess formation. The patient experiences a sensation of soreness, burning, and slight itching.

Etiology.—The condition is observed usually in children and in infants, and fat individuals. Diapers moistened with the urinary or fecal secretions, which are not promptly changed, are frequently causative. Uncleanliness is the usual cause. The condition is usually observed during warm weather when there is increased

moisture and heat of the apposed surfaces and also as the result of exercise.

Treatment.—Cleanliness is essential both as a preventive and to assist in the cure. Dusting powders have proved the most efficacious. Fuller's earth or kaolin answer the purpose admirably. Practically all of the various dusting powders are curative, such as boric acid, the bismuth preparations, talcum, or chalk. As there is burning and itching with the congestion phenol, camphor or thymol may be added. The following preparation has proved useful:

R—Phenol	℥v	(0.3)
Camphoræ	gr. x	(0.6)
M. et adde		
Pulv. bismuth. subcarbonatis	℥j	(4.0)
Pulv. acid borici	℥ss	(2.0)
Pulv. talci	℥j	(32.0)

Lotions or ointments may be employed, but are not so efficacious.

If an eczema or dermatitis supervenes, the preparations recommended under those affections should be prescribed.

CLASS 2.

EXUDATIONES—INFLAMMATIONS.

A LARGE proportion of the diseases of the integument show inflammatory changes, and could be properly placed under the the heading of inflammation. Among this number are several of the erythema group which do not merely exhibit a congestion but an exudation, and, therefore, true changes in the skin of an inflammatory character, and for this reason have been placed under this classification.

ERYTHEMA MULTIFORME.

Synonym.—Erythema exudativum multiforme.

Definition.—Erythema multiforme is an acute inflammatory disease characterized by the formation of macules, papules, tubercles, and at times vesicles and bullæ, which may be scattered or tend to group.

Symptoms.—The disease may be ushered in with mild malaise, rheumatic pains, and slight fever. Osler has recorded cases of this affection with visceral involvement or complications of considerable severity, some with abdominal crises simulating appendicitis. In the great majority of cases the affection starts with an acute outbreak of the eruption and absolutely no constitutional or subjective symptoms.

The eruption is usually observed upon the dorsal surface of the hands and lower portion of the forearms, the tibial aspect of the legs, and the face or neck. The palms and the soles in certain instances show extensive involvement. The outbreak is almost invariably of a symmetrical distribution. The lesions may be generally distributed in extensive cases. Exceptionally the mucous membranes of the mouth, the throat, the lips, the tongue, the eyelids, and the nose may be attacked. The eruption usually consists of but one moderate or extensive outbreak, or new efflorescences may continue to appear over a period of from five to ten days. There is a great tendency for the condition to recur. The lesions are usually of a bright pink or red color.

The most frequently observed type of outbreak consists of papules (*erythema papulatum*) of a flat character which are small

to large pea in size. A larger and deeper-seated type (*erythema tuberculatum*) may be presented, some of the latter resembling the lesions found in erythema nodosum. The lesions may take the form of macules which may be grouped in the form of rings (*erythema annulare* or *erythema circinatum*). Patches of erythema may be present which exhibit sharply defined borders and only a faint redness of the centre (*erythema marginatum*). Coalescence of several rings may occur and patches of a gyrated appearance are observed (*erythema gyratum*).

FIG. 12



Erythema multiforme. (Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

In addition to the usual type of eruption an outbreak may consist of vesicles (*erythema vesiculosum*) or of bullæ (*erythema bullosum*).

There is usually one predominate type of lesion present, although a few of the other varieties may be observed.

Erythema or *herpes iris* consists of concentric rings of vesicles or blebs of a variegated color, red, violet and purple frequently being represented. The disease usually runs a course of a few days to a few weeks.

Etiology.—The exact cause of this affection is unknown, but it is probably of toxemic origin, either due to some intestinal toxin or of a bacterial nature. The disease has been attributed to the eating of stale articles of food, particularly the various sea foods. A considerable number of the milder attacks certainly seem to be of gastro-intestinal origin. The severe cases have been attributed to various microorganisms, but none have been proved as causal. The outbreak is occasionally associated with rheumatic pains and swelling of the joints. Antitoxin and various drugs, such as quinin, arsenic, belladonna, salicylic acid, potassium iodide, copaiba,

some of the coal-tar group, and others have been causative of an outbreak of multiform erythema.

It is more often observed during the spring and autumn months. Early adult life is more frequently attacked, and the outbreak is slightly more often in females. Newly arrived immigrants are more prone to an attack, or those who change their residence from the country to the city. Other factors which have been mentioned as causal are urethral irritation, uterine disturbances, and a neurotic disposition.

Pathology.—According to Unna there is a vascular dilatation, a proliferation of cells especially around the vessel walls with cell emigration, and edema of the cutis. In those cases showing vesicles and blebs all of the inflammatory phenomena are augmented, and there is an increased flow of serum.

It is a mildly inflammatory disorder, possibly an angioneurosis, caused by organisms or toxins circulating in the blood which act centrally upon the nervous system and probably peripherally upon the bloodvessels.

Diagnosis.—The disease is to be particularly differentiated from urticaria, measles, rubella. The bullous form should be distinguished from dermatitis herpetiformis.

Erythema multiforme is distinguished from urticaria by the more lasting character of the lesions, a few hours or minutes in the one and days in the other; the reddish or reddish-blue outbreak, of a flattened macular, papular, vesicular, or bullous character as compared to the pinkish wheal with a whitish centre; the predilection for certain areas as opposed to a generalized distribution; the irritability of the skin in the latter and its absence in the former; and the mild subjective symptoms in the one and not in the other..

Erythema multiforme can be readily distinguished from measles if the prodromal symptoms of the latter are considered, such as malaise, slight cough, fever, and congestion and slight running from the eyes and a coryza. In the latter also a generalized blotchy eruption is present resembling slightly at the most the localized outbreak of erythema multiforme.

Rubella has to be more carefully differentiated from this condition in regard to the character of the eruption, which may resemble closely that of erythema multiforme, but the former is of a generalized distribution, although possibly fading from the face in a few hours. There may be preliminary symptoms for a day or two of feeling below par but nothing very definite, or the attack may start with slight headache, sore throat, and some stiffness of the neck. The really strongest diagnostic feature is the marked glandular enlargement, particularly of the posterior cervical glands,

but also of the anterior cervical, sometimes the submaxillary and sublingual.

Bullous erythema should be differentiated from dermatitis herpetiformis or pemphigus easily if the duration of the disease, the character and development of the lesions, the tendency to group or confluency, the distribution, the extent of mucous membrane involvement, and the subjective symptoms be considered.

Prognosis.—Erythema multiforme is an acute condition running a course usually of from a few days to four to six weeks. In a few rare instances the outbreak may continue to appear over the course of some months. The disease tends to relapse in a considerable proportion of cases, usually recurring each spring, each autumn, or in certain cases both spring and autumn. After one relapse there may be no return of the affection, or the outbreak may be in abeyance for some years and then recur in the spring or fall. I have had several patients who have exhibited an outbreak both spring and autumn for the last five or six years, and in one instance for ten years. Fortunately in a great majority of the cases recurrence does not occur.

Treatment.—It is a wise precaution to start these cases on divided doses of calomel, because if the outbreak is due to an intestinal toxemia the outbreak will disappear in a few days. Calcined magnesia or the saline laxatives may be used in addition.

Notwithstanding that rheumatic symptoms are absent in most cases of this affection, I have found the most reliable drug in the treatment of this affection, after the cleaning out of the intestinal tract has failed, is the salicylate of soda, in ten-grain (0.625) doses every three or four hours. Other preparations have been suggested, such as salol, phenacetin, salicin, quinin, and ergotin.

The subjective symptoms are usually very mild and therefore local treatment is not required, excepting the patient complains of itching or burning. The following, under these circumstances, will prove helpful:

R—Resorcin	gr. xx	(1.25)
Bismuth subcarbonatis	ʒij	(8.0)
Glycerini	ʒj	(4.0)
Aquæ hamamelidis	ʒiv	(128.0)

ERYTHEMA PERSTANS.

Erythema perstans is a disease in which scarlet or pinkish more or less persistent patches develop upon the face and other portions of the body surface, chiefly in children, but also in adults. When the face is attacked, the cheeks, tip of the nose, and ears show infiltrated and often gyrate patches. The red color becomes

eventually of a bluish or bronzed hue. In adults a small nodular lesion may occur. At all ages the erythema is due to a fibrinous inflammatory exudate associated with intense vascular injection, the result of a toxemia which may last for a week or longer. The outbreak may persist over a period of months or years.

Wende, under the title *Erythema figuratum perstans*, described cases observed by himself and others, in which isolated papules fading centrally and extending peripherally furnished plaques with circinate outline and often with a raised border. Confluent, gyrate, annular, and other forms of outbreak occur at times with concentric rings. In some instances the disease has lasted since early childhood.

Lenglet observed in three instances the symptoms resulting from renal insufficiency; while Kreibich observed the outbreak as a sequela of influenza-pneumonia.

In Whitfield's case the coagulation of the blood was reduced in time, and a cure was effected by the administration of calcium lactate and the exclusion of vegetable acids from the diet.

ERYTHEMA NODOSUM.

Synonym.—Dermatitis contusifomis.

Definition.—Erythema nodosum is an acute inflammatory disease of the skin characterized by the development of node-like swellings over the anterior surface of the lower legs.

Symptoms.—The disease may begin with fever, pains and swelling of the joints, some gastric disturbance and malaise. These symptoms may be entirely absent, or of a mild or severe character, and may be observed a day or a few hours before or synchronous with the appearance of the outbreak. The eruption usually appears suddenly, and in the great majority of cases is limited to the tibial aspect of the legs; the arms and forearms and other portions of the integument may be attacked. As a great rarity, according to a few observers, the mucous membrane may be the site of an outbreak.

The eruption consists of from half a dozen to twenty or thirty deep-seated nodes, which enlarge and become elevated, from a cherry to a hen's egg and larger in size. They are not sharply margined, but fade off more or less into the sound skin. The color varies from a pinkish to a bright red in the beginning, and in the course of a few days they undergo all the different hues of a bruise; reddish-blue, bluish, violet, dark brown, greenish, yellowish, and almost black in color. They have a tense and at times somewhat glistening appearance and are very tender to the touch and extremely painful. They are quite hard in the beginning, but soften after two or three days or longer, and fluctuation is

present as if suppuration is about to occur, but absorption occurs without the breaking of the surface. The patient frequently walks with difficulty. The outbreak is usually symmetrical. The disease runs a course of a few days to a week or more. There may be but one crop of lesions or others may appear over the course of a few days. Lesions of erythema multiforme may also be present, suggesting the possibility of the same etiological agency.

Etiology.—The disease occurs usually in childhood or early adult life, most frequently under the age of thirty. Mackenzie, in a compilation of 108 cases, found but 15 between thirty and forty years and 10 over forty years. It attacks females three to five times as frequently as males. Although some observers are of the opinion that the outbreak develops in those who are anemic and weak, such has not been the experience of the writer. Although Mackenzie and a considerable number of others consider that it is associated with rheumatism, the association is absent in a considerable percentage of instances.

Erythema nodosum, the same as erythema multiforme, is probably caused by some toxemia of a nature at present unknown. It has been observed in the course of syphilis, tuberculosis, glandular fever, diphtheria, malaria, and has occurred in individuals with gastro-intestinal derangement. Certain drugs, such as antipyrin and the iodides, have apparently produced an outbreak in a few instances. Endocarditis has been recorded in a few cases.

Pathology.—There are three theories as to how the lesions are produced, as to whether the disease is an angioneurosis, an inflammation of the lymphatics, or due to embolism.

The nodes show a marked serous exudate in the corium and subcutaneous tissue; dilatation of the bloodvessels, lymph spaces, a cellular infiltration, and an extravasation of blood and blood pigment. Some of the bloodvessels, particularly the veins, exhibit masses of leukocytes resembling white thrombi (Unna).

Diagnosis.—The disease has to be differentiated from bruises, abscesses, gummata, and the lesions of erythema induratum. If the acuteness of the process is taken into consideration, the number of lesions, its symmetrical character, the tenderness and pain, the association at times of articular symptoms, and the fact that absorption occurs without the skin breaking, very little difficulty should be experienced. The slow course of the lesions of erythema induratum, the tuberculous nature of the patient, the dark-red color and sluggish character of the outbreak, and the tendency to break down and ulcerate should give a clear distinguishing picture from erythema nodosum.

Prognosis.—As the disease in almost all instances runs an acute course, of a few days, a week, or slightly longer, the prognosis

is favorable. A few grave and fatal cases have been reported abroad but these were probably associated with a systemic septic infection.

Treatment.—Internal treatment should consist of thorough cleaning of the intestinal tract, with divided doses of calomel and saline laxatives. Sodium salicylate, 10 grains (0.625) every three or four hours for an adult or proportionately for a child, seems to hasten the cure of this condition. Quinin and sodium benzoate have also apparently proved of value.

The most important part of the treatment, however, consists of rest of the affected part and local applications. Fomentations of a saturated solution of boric acid work admirably. The following lotion, frequently applied, has been found most useful:

R—Ichthyol	3ij	(8.0)
Acidi borici	3j	(4.0)
Pulv. zinci oxidi	3ij	(8.0)
Glycerini	℥xl	(2.5)
Aquæ	q. s. ad	f℥iv (128.0)

In the event of rheumatic pains and swellings around the joints, the latter application will prove useful.

ERYTHEMA SCARLATINOIDES.

Synonyms.—Scarlatinoid erythema; Desquamative scarlatiniform erythema; Scarlatinoide erythema punctatum; Roseola scarlatiniforme; Dermatitis scarlatiniformis redicivans.

Definition.—Scarlatiniform erythema is a condition characterized by a more or less generalized erythema, resembling but running a different course from scarlatina, and followed by partial or complete desquamation.

Symptoms.—The disease usually begins with malaise, a chilly sensation, mild pharyngitis, and a temperature in the neighborhood of 100° F. These symptoms usually appear synchronously, a few hours or a day or two before the advent of the eruption. The outbreak may first appear on any portion of the body. The face may be attacked and the outbreak fade in a few hours, or the face may be free from the eruption. Certain portions of the integument may be uninvolved or the attack is general in distribution. The color of the eruption is a bright pink, a reddish or a sluggish or livid red. It frequently resembles the scarlatiniform rash of scarlet fever. Constitutional symptoms may be extremely mild or absent, or they may be severe and the eruption intense, as in some of the French cases (*erythema scarlatiniforme desquamativum*).

Desquamation usually begins early, about the third or fourth

day, and may be slight, furfuraceous, or in large thin sheets, lamellar. Exceptionally the nails may be shed and even the hair lost. The disease runs a course of a few days to three or four weeks.

Recurrences are not uncommon; relapses are usually milder than the initial attack. Schamberg has recorded an instance in an adult of two attacks every year since infancy. A member of my immediate family has had three attacks during the last five years.

Etiology and Pathology.—The etiology is unknown; toxemias, either general or intestinal, and idiosyncrasy have been mentioned as causal. The outbreak has developed during the course of certain diseases, among which are rheumatism, pyemia, septicemia, malaria, peritonitis, ptomain poisoning, smallpox, typhoid fever, diphtheria, etc. Rashes resembling scarlatiniform erythema sometimes occur prodromal to the outbreak of varicella and measles. An erythema of a scarlatiniform type occasionally follows the ingestion of certain drugs, such as quinin, the salicylates, veronal, mercury, opium, antipyrin, copaiba, belladonna, and the local dressing of wounds with iodoform. The outbreak has been observed following injuries and operations, and obscure changes of tissue or secretion about wounds. Brocq considers the disease a mild form of dermatitis exfoliativa.

The theories advanced in regard to the production of the eruptive phenomena are: that it is caused by a disturbance of the nerve centres, by direct irritation of the peripheral bloodvessels or nerves, or is of reflex origin.

Diagnosis.—The disease should be differentiated from scarlatina.

ERYTHEMA SCARLATINOIDES.

Usually mild constitutional symptoms and at times absent.

Eruption frequently not generalized; outbreak at times margined. Face frequently free or eruption on it fades within a few hours.

Tongue usually normal.

Fauces reddened.

Desquamation may be severe but starts early and terminates in a few days.

Frequently history of other attacks.

Non-contagious.

SCARLATINA.

Severe constitutional symptoms. Onset with vomiting.

Eruption generalized and punctate, and usually not margined. Face attacked and outbreak on it remains for a longer period. Usually begins on face.

Tongue whitish, edges red, and papillæ enlarged (strawberry tongue).

Fauces swollen, tonsils enlarged, and frequently show a thin, yellowish exudate.

Desquamation may continue for from four to ten weeks.

Relapsing attacks of scarlet fever are rare.

Frequently history of contagion.

Prognosis.—The disease almost invariably has a favorable termination.

The condition may recur.

Treatment.—The internal treatment is usually symptomatic, and also depends upon any determinable cause. A saline purge is usually indicated. External treatment is rarely required. Dusting powders may be employed. Frequently the skin may be softened and exfoliation hastened by employing an ointment containing equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum.

KERATOLYSIS (DECIDUOUS SKIN).

This affection resembles closely erythema scarlatinoides in some of its features, and is quite different in others. The condition may be ushered in with mild constitutional symptoms, such as slight fever, nausea, pains in the stomach, and a slight pharyngitis; frequently these are entirely absent. There may be very slight redness of the skin or its total absence. The patient shows a periodical tendency to shed the skin, the epidermis of the entire arm or leg, and even the nails may be shed in one glove-like or stocking-like mass. Some of the patients have exhibited an increased sweating tendency, while in others the reverse has been observed. Chevalier Preston recorded an instance where a woman shed her skin every month or six weeks from the age of seven. Frank and Sanford had a patient who shed his skin for thirty-three years, on July 24, between 3 P.M. and 9 P.M. There may be also exfoliation of the mucous membrane of the tongue and mouth. Instances of this affection have been observed by Hyde, Sangster, Crocker, Stelwagon, and others. Treatment is without avail.

ERYTHEMA ELEVATUM DIUTINUM.

This title was proposed by Williams and Crocker, in 1894, for a rare affection of the skin, observed chiefly in childhood, and of which but two other cases had previously been reported, by G. S. Middleton, in 1887, and by Judson Bury, in 1889.

The lesions are of a nodular character, from pea to bean in size, pinkish in the early stage of the affection, and becoming in prolonged cases of a purple color. They are of a convex shape, tending to coalesce into irregular lobed infiltrations and to form raised plaques. The growths are firm on palpation and painless.

The sites of attack are the extensor aspect of the extremities, particularly over the elbows, the knees, and the phalanges of the hands and the feet. In extensive cases the palms, the soles, the buttocks, and the ears may show involvement.

The condition in most instances persists more or less permanently, but in Crocker's and White's cases involution of the lesions occurred.

Etiology.—It is a disease attacking almost exclusively the female sex, and children or young adults. A history of gout or rheumatism can usually be obtained in the patient or as a family characteristic. Albuminuria has been observed in one instance (Bury).

Pathology.—The nodules are located in the corium, and are apparently fibromata of inflammatory origin. According to Crocker, they are analogous to subcutaneous rheumatic nodules.

Treatment.—Treatment has been without avail, excepting in one instance where recovery occurred while the patient was taking arsenic internally and was using liquor carbonis detergens locally.

PELLAGRA.

Synonyms.—Lombardy erysipelas; Lombardy leprosy; Risipola Lombarda; Lepra Italica, La Rosa; Mal Roxo, Pellarella; Alpine scurvy; Dermatalgra; Erythema endemica.

Definition.—Pellagra is a constitutional disease exhibiting a cutaneous outbreak which is chiefly of the exposed surfaces, gastrointestinal and nervous symptoms.

FIG. 13



Pellagra, showing margined dermatitis.

History.—The first authentic description of the disease was made by a Spanish physician, Gaspar Casal, under the title *Mal de la Rosa*, in 1735. Frapoli, of Milan, in 1771, is supposed to have given the affection its present name.

The disease is of extensive distribution, and is of an endemic character. The disorder has been extremely prevalent in Italy. In Lombardy alone the number of cases increased from 20,000 in 1770 to 104,067 in 1880. It has been estimated at the height of the endemic in northern and central Italy that 1 in every 19 of the inhabitants was assailed by the disease.

The first cases of pellagra in the United States were reported by Dr. Gray, of New York, and Dr. Tyler, of Massachusetts, in 1863 and 1864. Dr. Samuel Sherwell, of Brooklyn, recorded 2 cases of the affection, in Italian sailors, before the American Dermatological Association in 1902. Lavinder, up to the year 1909, found the occurrence of the disease in thirteen States, mostly southern. Isolated instances of the affection have been reported from several other States during the last three years. Kerr estimated that there were 5000 individuals suffering with pellagra in the year 1909.

Symptoms.—There is a great variation in regard to the severity of the symptoms and the course of the affection. Prodromal symptoms may or may not be present, and may be of short or long duration.

Prodromal symptoms consist of a certain sensation of languor and malaise, particularly in the early spring. There may be vertigo, epigastric pains, headache, loss of appetite, vague pains in various portions of the body, anorexia, intense thirst, eructation of gas, loose stools, mental dejection, hebetude, with increased tendon reflexes and incoördination of movement. These preliminary symptoms may be present for several years or only immediately precede the full-blown attack.

Pellagra is a disease of three portions of the general economy: the skin, the digestive tract, and the cerebrospinal system. It is extremely difficult to make a correct diagnosis of this affection unless all three are deranged.

Skin Manifestations.—In a large majority of the cases the uncovered portions of the body alone exhibit an outbreak; therefore the eruption is usually observed upon the dorsum of the hands, wrists, and portions of the face, neck, and scalp. Those who carry on their occupations in bare feet and legs show the outbreak on these areas also. The fellahs of Egypt, who are almost entirely nude, present a more or less generalized cutaneous involvement. In certain instances areas which are unexposed to the actinic rays of the sun or to daylight may exhibit a typical outbreak. The outbreak is usually symmetrical and stops at the line of the clothing. The vulva may show a marked dermatitis and also the mucous membrane of the vagina. Certain typical formations of the outbreak have been observed, such as the glove-like or gauntlet patch

involving the hands and the wrists, the collar-like arrangement about the neck, and the booted appearance on the foot and ankle.

The cutaneous phenomena may be divided into three stages: the first, congestion or erythema; the second, scaliness, thickening, pigmentation; and the third, a tendency to atrophic thinning. Large macular lesions first appear, of a light or dark red color, which fuse, forming a patch of dermatitis almost identical in appearance to sunburn. In from seven to fourteen days, or slightly longer, a roughened, scaly surface and desquamation are noted. Pigmentation, harshness of the surface, and a wrinkled, atrophic condition may be present. Instead of the skin having a pigmented appearance the surface may be paler in color than normally. In very acute cases moderate or marked swelling of the involved areas may be observed. The dermatitis may also consist of vesicles, blebs, pustules, fissures, and crusts. The typical pellagrous appearance consists of a mahogany color, as if the skin had been painted one or two days previously with a solution of iodine, and could hardly be mistaken for any other outbreak. There are practically no subjective symptoms.

Gastro-intestinal Symptoms.—Symptoms referable to the digestive tract are usually present in all cases, and are specially observed in the severe cases. The tongue becomes swollen, denuded, and is of a bright red color. In severe cases there may be more or less superficial ulceration along the edges and under the surface, and yellowish sloughs may be observed which bleed easily. The lips and the cheeks may exhibit the same condition. The redness and smoothness of the tip and the edges of the tongue, in the mild cases, has been termed “bald-tongue” by Sandwith. Scrapings from the denuded areas have proved negative.

Diarrhea is usually present and is particularly severe in these cases, terminating fatally. In a few instances the bowels have remained normal or constipation has been present.

Mental and Nervous Symptoms.—There are no absolutely characteristic symptoms which point toward pellagra. There is a profound mental depression, often resulting in melancholia, occasionally alternating with periods of psychic excitability. There may also be stupor and hallucinations. In rare instances epileptiform and even cataleptic seizures are observed. Only a comparatively few patients become actually insane. There is apparently, however, a greater tendency for insane patients to be attacked than the normal individual.

In the terminal stages of the disease there is a great accentuation of the symptoms; fever may now develop for the first time in the affection. There is usually profound prostration, extreme weakness because of the intestinal flux, emaciation, and mild delirium.

Peristalsis of the intestinal tract may cease. Opisthotonos may develop and is rather a constant occurrence in the last stage of the affection. Death usually results from exhaustion.

Etiology.—The pellagrous exanthem is evidently a local expression of a general disorder. There is no question that the actinic rays of the sun are at least partially causal in its production, combined with some general toxemia, which very probably lessens the resistance of the skin to the effect of light. Experiments have been made in exposing the hands to the sunlight protected by fenestrated gloves, and the resulting dermatitis has corresponded to the unprotected areas. Daylight alone may cause the same effect.

The various theories of etiology may be subdivided into two headings: those dealing with maize or Indian corn, and those independent of this factor. The supporters of the maize theory are commonly designated as zeists and the others as antizeists. The strongest exponent of the relationship between maize and pellagra has been Lombardo, who has studied the Italian scourge over many years.

There is a difference in the views held in regard to the relationship between corn and pellagra. It has been said that Indian corn is deficient in or lacks some nutrient principle necessary for health; that a toxic substance may be present in the maize that easily causes the disease in a susceptible individual; that the corn undergoes some form of decomposition as the result of the growth of bacteria in the intestines of certain individuals, the toxin then producing the pellagra; that toxins are produced, which are causative of the disease, by certain moulds or bacteria formed in diseased maize; that some one of the organisms which are commonly found in mouldy or spoiled maize, and which may be eaten with it, directly invades the human body where it elaborates toxins that cause pellagra.

The antizeists regard pellagra as a specific infection of the body with a parasitic organism either bacterial or protozoal in character; that the causative agent is some bacterium of unknown nature and habitat, in no way related to maize; that it is caused by an infection with some variety of ameba or other protozoön; that the etiological factor is a protozoal infection of the blood-stream, which has much the same course as in malaria or trypanosomiasis (sleeping sickness). Sambon, who is one of the chief exponents of this view, believes the black fly, sand fly, or buffalo gnat is the agent that carries the organism, and by biting the human host injects the protozoön into him.

Examination of the stools does not assist in regard to the etiology, although protozoa, especially amebas and flagellates, are frequently

found. The urine shows an increase in indican, and traces of albumin and casts are frequently found. The cerebrospinal fluid shows no increase of the cellular elements or albumin content, and cultures have been uniformly sterile. Blood examinations show a moderate anemia, and nothing characteristic in regard to the color index and the proportion of the various cells.

Experimental Studies.—Complement-fixation tests with the blood-serum of pellagrins have proved negative, as have also anaphylactic tests by the von Pirquet method.

Experiments carried out upon monkeys and other animals by the Illinois Pellagra Commission have proved uniformly negative. The animals were fed with the dejecta of human pellagrins and inoculations were made with organisms isolated from the stools of these patients. Inoculations were also made with tissue emulsions and body fluids. Experimental feeding with both healthy and diseased maize were likewise fruitless. Injections of maize contaminated with five different moulds were without result.

William H. Harris, however, was able to obtain positive results by inoculating filtrates from the skin, the alimentary canal, and the brain and cord of a pellagrous patient into monkeys. The animals developed all of the clinical signs and symptoms together with the pathological picture discerned in the disease in man.

Pathology.—There appears to be a reaction on the part of the skin either to a local toxic irritant or an angioneurotic process influenced from a distant focus. No microorganisms were found. The stratum corneum was thickened and the other epidermic layers were normal. The upper portion of the corium, particularly the pars papillaris, showed an inflammatory infiltration of cellular elements, chiefly in the neighborhood of the bloodvessels. The connective tissue appeared edematous. Collagen showed edematous changes. The deeper portions of the corium were comparatively normal. Although the elastin was mostly normal in quantity, in certain portions of the papillary layer it was absent.

Autopsy Findings.—There is a great inconstancy in postmortem findings and nothing is characteristic of the disease, because the cases examined have usually been of long standing. Brown atrophy and fatty degeneration of the liver; fatty and atrophic cardiac changes; cirrhosis of the kidney; intestinal attenuation and ulceration; hyperemia, anemia, edema of the brain, cord, and meninges; symmetrical sclerosis of the cord; and acute myelitis have been found. The most constant morbid changes consist of a symmetrical sclerosis of the posterior columns of the cord, the lateral pyramidal fasciculus.

Diagnosis.—If the ensemble of symptoms is carefully considered the diagnosis of pellagra should offer very little difficulty. The

one condition to be carefully distinguished is the so-called pseudo-pellagra which is observed in alcoholics with peripheral neuritis.

Prognosis.—In the cases in which the eruption has appeared suddenly, with severe gastro-intestinal symptoms and marked bleb formation and ulceration, the result was usually fatal. Death may result in any attack whether it is the first or a recurrence. It may occur during the acute phase apparently from general exhaustion, or at a later period, after all the characteristic pellagrous lesions have disappeared, with symptoms of central neuritis. In the cases reported by the Illinois Pellagra Commission the death rate was 49.6 per cent. According to Hyde, the percentage of deaths from this affection in the United States is in the neighborhood of 35 per cent. of those attacked.

Treatment.—Proper hygiene, good and well-prepared food, and not too much exposure to the sun's rays are important prophylactic and curative measures.

Drug treatment has not been particularly successful. Arsenic has been given by the mouth and hypodermically. Atoxyl, quinin, strychnin, iron, and salvarsan have all been employed.

Cole and Winthrop have used transfusion with the blood of cured pellagrous and non-pellagrous subjects, with apparent success. Symptomatic treatment is usually indicated.

ACRODYNIA.

Synonym.—Epidemic erythema.

Acrodynia is an acute infectious epidemic disease closely allied to pellagra and ergotism. Chardon gave the name to the affection, which first appeared in Paris and other French towns, as an extensive epidemic in 1828 to 1830, and has since been observed in Belgium, Mexico, Algeria, in the southern portions of Europe and America, including the West Indies, in Asia, Africa, the Philippines, and the Hawaiian Islands.

Symptoms.—Constitutional symptoms are observed, consisting of anorexia, nausea, vomiting, diarrhea, and accompanied by swelling of the hands, the feet, the face, and conjunctival injection. Subjective symptoms of formication, burning and prickling pains in the palms and soles, hyperesthesia and later anesthesia are present. An outbreak of erythematous spots appears early in the course of the affection upon the hands and the feet, particularly on the soles and palms, which may extend up the extremities and occasionally involve the trunk. Secondary desquamation, thickening and brownish appearance of the affected parts are observed. Subsequently pigmentation may supervene. The affection is unaccompanied by fever and usually runs its course in from two

to four weeks. In severe instances paresis, edema of the limbs, wasting of the extremities, and toxic spasms may ensue.

Etiology.—Several hypotheses as to causation have been exploited: that it is due to some defect in the food, such as altered cereals, and therefore produced by some toxin; that it is caused by transmission from one individual to another by means of a virus in the soil or clothing.

URTICARIA.

Synonyms.—Hives; Nettlerash.

Definition.—Urticaria is an inflammatory disease of the skin characterized by the development of whitish, pinkish, or reddish elevations of a transient character, which are accompanied by itching, stinging, prickling, and burning.

Symptoms.—The eruption in most cases appears suddenly, with or without preceding burning or tingling, and occasionally is accompanied by slight fever. There may also be symptoms of gastro-intestinal derangement, nausea, possibly vomiting, coated tongue, loss of appetite, malaise, and headache, either accompanying the outbreak or preceding it by a few hours, a day or more.

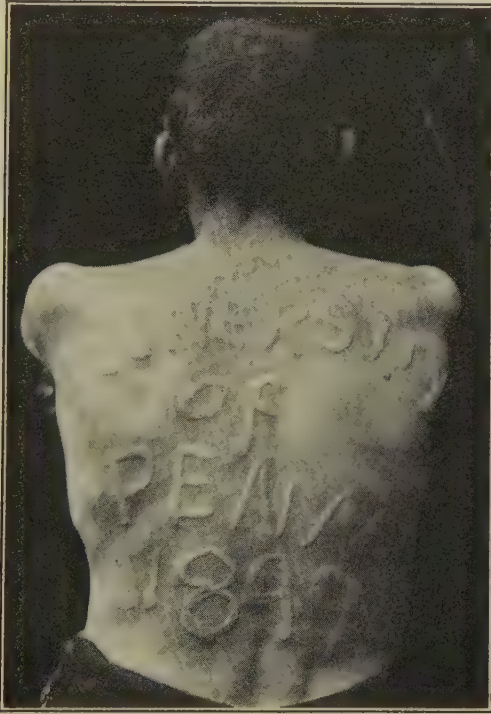
The outbreak may involve the entire cutaneous surface, or certain portions of the integument exhibit a more profuse eruption. The eruption may be observed on one portion of the body, lasting from a few minutes to an hour or two, and then may appear on another portion. No part of the surface is immune to an outbreak.

The wheals differ greatly in size, varying from a split pea to an egg, occasionally being so grouped that large areas are covered, with no normal skin intervening. The lesions are of a rosy red to a whitish color, usually with a hyperemic areola. The lesions are of a transient character, frequently vanishing within a few minutes after their appearance. After the disappearance of the wheal the skin is normal in aspect. The lesions are usually of a rounded or oval shape, but rings, lines and festooned figures may appear. The skin is extremely irritable in most cases and slight irritation such as rubbing or scratching may produce fresh wheals. A blunt instrument or the finger nail drawn across the skin will often produce a raised linear wheal. The latter phenomenon is known as *autographism* or *dermographism*. The reaction of the skin to external irritation may be termed *factitious urticaria*.

The subjective symptoms of burning, itching, tickling, crawling, prickling, and stinging are frequently distressing and the patient is extremely uncomfortable. The patient because of scratching and rubbing aggravates the irritability of the skin and causes an increased wheal formation.

There may be a considerable amount of swelling and edema of the affected parts, particularly the hands, the feet, and the face. The patient may cause such irritation of the skin that serous effusions may develop at the summit of the wheals and flat papules may be produced.

FIG. 14



Urticaria. Wheals excited by blunt instrument rubbed over the surface (autographism). (Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

The mucous membranes of the mouth, throat, larynx and the intestinal tract are at times attacked by wheals. Occasionally alarming symptoms are produced by the edematous swelling of the throat.

According to the size and the character of the outbreak, various descriptive titles have been applied to the condition, such as *giant urticaria*, *urticaria edematosa*, *urticaria tuberosa*, and *acute circumscribed edema*. In rare instances there may be a certain amount of hemorrhage into the wheal, and the condition is then termed *urticaria hemorrhagica*. This latter form should probably be classed under purpura. In the type of urticaria in which the wheal

is capped by a vesicle or bleb, the term *urticaria bullosa* or *bullous urticaria* is applied.

Urticaria papulosa, the *lichen urticatus* of the English, is characterized by the development of wheals, papules, and vesicles, and is accompanied by intense itching. The disease almost invariably attacks children, frequently those who are poorly nourished; those of Russian-Jewish parentage are particularly prone to an outbreak. The eruption is chiefly observed upon the face, the extremities, and the buttocks. Small more or less typical wheals may first appear, which disappear, leaving behind persistent papules, somewhat larger than those observed in eczema. The outbreak may consist from the beginning of papules with a few interspersed wheals. Because of the intense itching the tops of the papules are scratched and excoriated and minute blood crusts are noted. The outbreak is usually more severe during the winter months and lasts for weeks, months, and sometimes years. In severe cases of long standing wheals are frequently absent and the condition then resembles markedly a mild form of prurigo, prurigo mitis, and seems occasionally to be more closely related to this affection than to urticaria.

Etiology.—Urticaria may occur at any age and in both sexes; most cases, however, are observed in early adult life and in childhood. The female sex shows a greater tendency to an outbreak. In certain instances there seems to be a hereditary predisposition to an outbreak. Although most individuals are more or less subject to an urticarial outbreak from certain articles of diet, particularly if the food is not absolutely fresh, others have a certain idiosyncrasy to foods that can be digested with impunity by the great majority. The articles which are prone to cause wheal formation are the various sea foods, such as oysters, clams, crabs, lobsters, shrimps, mussels, fish; pork, sausage, scrapple, veal, nuts, mushrooms, strawberries, and cucumbers, and the various canned foods. Certain individuals are unable to properly digest oatmeal, butter, potatoes, and even eggs. The irritation produced by intestinal worms may cause an outbreak in children. Changes in environment and mode of living and eating not infrequently are causative factors in an outbreak, as particularly evinced by immigrants.

Any cause that produces digestive disorders or an incomplete digestion of the ingested food may become the determining factor in an outbreak. Emotional or psychic phenomenon, such as fright, anger, shock, have been mentioned as causative. Outbreaks have been observed in association with various diseases, such as malaria, jaundice, albuminuria, diabetes mellitus, and also in the rheumatic and gouty individual. Various disorders of the female generative organs are exceedingly apt to cause an outbreak.

The most plausible theory for the causation of many cases of urticaria is a toxic origin; a toxin either from without or within (auto-intoxication).

Wheals are not infrequently of external origin from scabies, pediculosis corporis, and other animal parasites, and are produced by the bites or irritation of jelly-fish, mosquitoes, fleas, stinging nettles, caterpillars, bugs, etc. The urticarial lesions may alone be observed at the site of the bite or the irritation, or the skin may be excited in susceptible individuals to a generalized crop of wheals.

Certain medicaments cause an attack of the affection, more particularly copaiba, cubebs, chloral, turpentine, quinin, opium, the iodides, the coal-tar products, antitoxin, etc.

Pathology.—Pathological studies lead to the conclusion that urticaria is an angionurosis due to a disturbance of the vasomotor system, probably of toxic origin. A spasm of the bloodvessels occurs with a dilatation which gives rise to effusion, and as a result the central portion of the wheal becomes whitish by the pressure of the exudate and the surrounding portion is pinkish because of the congestion. According to Gilchrist, a true wheal is an acute inflammatory, edematous swelling, the irritating agent causing death of cells, which is followed by acute inflammatory changes. Wright and Paramore suggest that an attack of urticaria may be directly due to a diminution of the lime salts in the blood, with a consequent associated defective blood coagulability.

A wheal is a collection of semifluid material, chiefly in the upper layers of the skin. In severe instances the wheal may not only involve the derma but also the subcutaneous tissue. The epidermis is usually unaltered, but the whole corium exhibits an acute inflammatory change; the bloodvessels, particularly those in proximity to the sweat ducts, are enlarged and contain and are surrounded by a large number of polynuclear leukocytes; the lymphatic vessels and spaces are dilated. A large number of polynuclear leukocytes are also found in the papillary portion of the corium and a few in the epidermis. The corium is also swollen, containing a considerable amount of serous exudate and numerous mast-cells.

Diagnosis.—Erythema multiforme is the one disease that is to be distinguished from urticaria. There should be very little difficulty in distinguishing the two affections if the symmetrical character of the outbreak, the alteration in the lesions under pressure, the lasting character of the eruption, the absence or mild character of the subjective symptoms, and the course of erythema multiforme be opposed to the lack of symmetry and more or less generalized distribution, the wheals, the intense burning and itching, and the transient character of the outbreak in urticaria. Even if bullous

lesions are present, pemphigus and dermatitis herpetiformis should be easily differentiated.

Prognosis.—The acute cases of urticaria are usually easily cured in a few days. There is naturally a tendency to recurrence if the patient is again exposed to the same causative factor. Certain cases, however, run a more or less chronic course, and in those instances cure is rather a difficult proposition.

Treatment.—In those cases of this affection of external origin caused by local irritation, the first indication is to determine and eliminate the cause and the second procedure is the application of an external preparation to alleviate the subjective symptoms and soothe the cutaneous irritation. If the wheals are of wide-spread distribution a carbolic acid lotion answers the purpose admirably; phenol, one-half dram (2.), acid boric, one dram (4.); powdered talcum, two drams (8.); and water, four ounces (128.). If there are only a few lesions present, an ointment will prove more healing and prolonged in its antipruritic action, therefore menthol, gr. two (0.125); phenol, gr. eight (0.6); powdered bismuth subcarbonate, dram two (8.); petrolatum, drams six (24.), may be applied. Internal treatment is usually not required in this type of case.

Urticaria of internal origin requires both internal and external treatment. A careful examination and history should first be obtained to determine, if possible, the source of the outbreak. Internal treatment, therefore, has to be directed to the elimination of the cause of the outbreak. As the gastro-intestinal tract is so frequently causative in the production of urticaria, the digestive channel should be our first consideration. The patient's diet should be carefully restricted, excluding all those articles which so often cause an attack, or, as an added safeguard, all food should be excluded from the dietary for at least twenty-four hours, with the exception of skimmed hot milk. The various broths may then be carefully added to the feeding, mutton, beef, or chicken broth, unskimmed milk, with a tablespoonful of lime water to each glass; then boiled rice, soft-boiled eggs, excepting in those individuals who have an idiosyncrasy in this regard; baked potato, baked apple, stewed prunes, a little of the white meat of broiled or stewed chicken, unbreaded lamb chops, beef juice, beefsteak, cup custard, junket; and from then on gradually and carefully resume the normal diet. Sea foods, canned substances, pork, sausage, scrapple, corn, tomatoes, and the various indigestible ingredients of diet should be withheld for a week or more after the subsidence of an outbreak.

In the event that the outbreak is of gastro-intestinal origin, the patient should be given a dose of castor oil, from a teaspoonful

to a tablespoonful (4.-16.), depending upon the age of the individual. Divided doses of calomel, one-tenth of a grain (0.006), accompanied by one grain of sodium bicarbonate, should be administered every half-hour until a grain or a grain and a half (0.06 or 0.09) of the former has been ingested; followed two or three hours later by a tablespoonful of sodium phosphate, Hunyadi water, or any of the salines. If wheals still continue to appear, liquid or semi-liquid diet should be continued, and a prescription containing acetanilid, gr. three (0.18), and sodium bicarbonate, ten grains (0.625), frequently proves efficacious, given every three or four hours. Sulphurous acid in ten (0.625) to thirty minim (2.) doses, in a full glass of water, three or four times daily, frequently is curative, if administered over some days or several weeks in persistent cases. Pilocarpin hydrochlorate, one-forty-eighth (0.008) to one-thirtieth (0.002) of a grain, three or four times daily, is also very efficient in long-standing cases. The various intestinal antiseptics, such as sodium salicylate, five to ten grains, (0.312 to 0.625), sodium benzoate, ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25), salol, five grains (0.312), or a few grains of charcoal-pepsin are of use, given three or four times daily. Ergot, atropin, or the tincture of belladonna, potassium bromid, salol, strophanthus, ichthyol, strychnin, calcium chlorid arsenic, thyroid extract, and the various lactic acid producing tablets or tubes have all been recommended in persistent cases. Laxatives, such as Carlsbad salts, magnesium sulphate, Friedrichschall water, calcined magnesium, should also be administered every other day, in addition to the other preparations, in long-standing cases.

External preparations are indicated to alleviate the troublesome subjective symptoms. Lotions and dusting powders prove more efficient than ointments or pastes. Either of the following preparations will prove comforting to the patient:

R—Thymolis	gr. v	(0.312)
Phenol	fʒij	(4.0)
Pulv. talcum	ʒss	(16.0)
Glycerini	fʒiij	(12.0)
Aquæ camphoræ	q. s. ad O	(512.0)

or,

R—Phenol	ʒss	(2.0)
Camphoræ	ʒj	(4.0)
Menthol	gr. vj	(0.36)
M. et adde		
Pulv. bismuth subcarbonatis	ʒij	(8.0)
Pulv. talcum	q. s. ad ʒiv	(128.0)

URTICARIA PIGMENTOSA.

Synonyms.—Xanthelasmaidea; Urticaria. perstans pigmentosa.

Definition.—Urticaria pigmentosa is a disease characterized by the development of an urticarial-like outbreak, which is followed by pigmented spots, some of which are elevated and resemble new growths. The disease is of rather unusual occurrence, as but approximately two hundred cases have been observed. I have seen six cases in ten years.

Symptoms.—The outbreak usually appears in early childhood and occurs as wheals, resembling frequently a typical attack of urticaria. Certain of the lesions persist as pigmented areas while others disappear without leaving a trace. The stain may at first be of a reddish to a reddish-brown hue, and later becomes of a yellowish-brown or brown color. The pigmented areas may be macular, even with the skin surface or elevated, of a papular aspect or exceptionally resembling a keloid. Some of the lesions bear a marked resemblance to the yellowish patches of xanthoma.

The lesions may be soft to the touch or somewhat firm, and vary from pea to hazel-nut in size. The surface of some may be distinctly rough, "chagrinated," as called by Raymond. The covered portions of the body usually show the most abundant outbreak, although the face, neck, and even the scalp may exhibit the lesions in severe and extensive instances. There may be very few or numerous lesions. The outbreak may continue to appear over months or many years. After a short or considerable period, wheals appear in lessened numbers or the tendency to wheal formation ceases. The pigmented areas, however, tend to persist indefinitely. The skin is very irritable, and wheal formation can be excited by rubbing or with a blunt instrument (autographism). Itching may be a marked symptom, only slightly present, or absent. The buccal mucous membranes in exceptional instances show pigmented spots.

Etiology.—Urticaria pigmentosa is very rarely congenital but usually starts at a very early age. More than half of the reported cases were observed at or before the age of six months. The disease had its beginning in the first year of life in between 70 and 80 per cent. of cases. The five cases of the writer developed within a few months after birth, at three months, four, six, and ten years respectively. Males have been more frequently attacked than females. The affection usually appears in singularly healthy individuals. Those of a blond type are more apt to be attacked than brunettes.

The affection has exceptionally followed vaccination, varicella, measles, severe fright, insect bites (Hutchinson), after a sulphur

bath, and maternal shock during pregnancy. Paramore considers that the disease occupies an intermediate position between various purpuric conditions and the urticarias, because he found certain modifications in the red-blood cells toward destructive agents and increased salt contents of the blood. A toxemic origin and also a congenital condition closely related to the nevus group have been suggested.

FIG. 15



Urticaria pigmentosa. Girl, aged two years. Duration since three months of age.

The predisposing or essential causes of the affection are unknown. The various etiological factors quoted above are as yet to be proved.

Pathology.—The diagnostic features are the presence of large numbers of mast cells and the increase of pigment in the skin. The mast cells are arranged in masses, and columns in the papillary

and subpapillary portions of the corium, following the course of the bloodvessels; around the hair shafts, particularly in the neighborhood of the hair papillæ, the sweat glands, and the sweat ducts. The bloodvessels are dilated.

The epidermis is normal excepting for the stretching and flattening, depending upon the size of the papule or wheal that may be present, and for the increased amount of pigment. The latter is found in the prickle-cell layer, and also free in the corium. There may be intra- and intercellular edema of the epidermis. Keratohyalin may be deficient. The granules of pigment are composed of melanin.

Diagnosis.—The various features mentioned make the differentiation distinct from either xanthoma multiplex, which is without wheal formation, and from urticaria, which is not followed by pigmented areas.

Prognosis.—Amelioration of the itching and a lessening or subsidence of the wheal formation can usually be accomplished. The skin is apt to remain irritable and easily excited to wheal formation, although the tendency to spontaneous lesions may disappear. The pigmented areas usually persist throughout life or for many years. The color in certain instances becomes somewhat lighter in shade, but total disappearance does not, or rarely occurs. There seems in some cases at least a tendency for the affection to be less pronounced as puberty or adult age is reached.

Treatment.—Internal medication is frequently disappointing or has to be given over a considerable period to affect much change in the actively appearing wheals. The same careful dietetic regimen should be instituted as suggested under urticaria to avoid digestive disturbances, although the gastro-intestinal tract has not been proved in any way causal. The internal remedies usually employed are the various laxatives mentioned under urticaria and eczema, and the salicylate of soda, pilocarpin, belladonna, thyroid, and arsenic. Of these the salicylate of soda has proved of some benefit, in from one to ten grain doses (0.06–0.625) three or four times daily.

Locally antipruritic preparations should be employed; dusting powders and lotions are suggested. As efficacious as any is the following:

R—Thymol	gr. $\frac{1}{8}$	(0.008)
Phenol	℥v	(0.312)
Camphoræ	gr. x	(0.625)
M. et adde		
Sodii salicylat	gr. v	(0.312)
Acid borici	℥ss	(2.0)
Pulv. talcum	q. s. ad ℥j	(32.0)

ANGIONEUROTIC EDEMA.

Synonyms.—Giant urticaria; Acute non-inflammatory edema; Acute circumscribed edema; Edema circumscriptum; Edema cutis circumscriptum acutum.

Definition.—An inflammatory disease characterized by the development of acute circumscribed edematous swellings of large size. Although Quinke has been given credit for the description of the affection, the condition was in reality originally reported by Bannister.

Symptoms.—The affection is characterized by an attack of one or more giant wheals, which appear suddenly and usually reach their full size in a few seconds, a minute or slightly longer. The eyelid, lip, and the ear lobe are the most frequent sites of outbreak. Collins collected and tabulated 71 cases of the affection. The face showed involvement in 29, the extremities in 22, the trunk in 6, the larynx in 5, the genitalia in 3, the stomach in 3, the gums and palate in 1, the neck in 1, and the mastoid region in 1. The tongue may be greatly swollen; the affection attacking the pharynx may be mistaken for an abscess. Dyspnea may be an alarming symptom when the larynx is attacked. The brain rarely is attacked by this form of circumscribed edema. The scrotum at times shows a marked involvement.

Although the swelling is usually enormous, it may be slight. The wheal may be of the normal color of the skin, somewhat paler, of a pinkish or reddish hue; it is hard and does not pit like ordinary edema. The swelling may disappear as rapidly as it appeared; may last a few hours, days, one or two weeks. The tendency for new lesions to appear at times continues for days, weeks, and exceptionally for months or years. There is a tendency for the attack to recur. The attack may be accompanied by severe burning and itching. Urticaria of the usual type of lesions may be associated with the giant wheals.

Etiology and Pathology.—Acute circumscribed edema is of an angioneurotic origin; a vasomotor neurosis. Probably a toxin acts upon the central nervous system and causes the outbreak. It is closely related to urticaria. The affection usually occurs in early or young adult life, in either sex, and in certain instances there is a family tendency. Gastro-intestinal toxins caused by certain articles of diet are apparently causal. Malaria, auto-intoxication, trauma, draughts, sudden cooling of the surface, albuminuria, hemoglobinuria, have all been cited as causative.

Diagnosis.—The more or less transitory character of the lesions, their hardness, lack of pitting, distribution, and the course and

history of the affection should readily exclude edema and all other conditions.

Prognosis.—The affection usually runs a favorable course to recovery. A fatal termination has occurred in a few instances in which the larynx and glottis have been attacked. The condition tends to recur.

Treatment.—The same treatment applies in this disease as has been mentioned under the treatment of urticaria.

FIG. 16



Pityriasis rosea.

PITYRIASIS ROSEA.

Synonyms.—Pityriasis maculata et circinata (Bazin); Herpes tonsurans maculosus (Hebra).

Definition.—Pityriasis rosea is an inflammatory disease which runs a more or less self-limited course, and is characterized by superficial, macular, and circinate lesions, of a pinkish color and

with a slightly scaly fawn-colored centre, attacking chiefly the trunk and upper portion of the extremities.

Symptoms.—The disease may be ushered in with mild fever, slight swelling of the submaxillary glands and those of the neck, possibly enlargement of other glands, and occasionally slight pharyngitis. In most instances, however, there are no constitutional symptoms either preceding or accompanying the outbreak. Three or four days to a week or ten days before the appearance of the eruption, one large patch, varying in size from one-quarter to a silver dollar, appears on the trunk, usually on the lateral portion. This lesion is somewhat thicker, although superficial, than the subsequent outbreak; it is annular, of a pinkish to a pinkish-red color, and has a fawn-colored slightly scaly centre. The remainder of the outbreak develops more or less simultaneously, all of the lesions appearing in a day, two or three days, or within a week. The outbreak occurs as pinhead-sized pinkish spots which increase in size, or as small annular salmon-colored plaques with a fawn-shaded centre. The latter lesions are rarely larger than a quarter-dollar and are usually of dime size or smaller in dimensions. They are extremely superficial and practically no infiltration can be felt by the finger in drawing it across the surface. Although some of the lesions may become confluent, the majority remain discrete. Itching may be absent, at times is moderately present, and in certain instances the pruritus is severe.

The outbreak in the great majority of cases is strictly limited to the trunk, or to the trunk and upper portion of the extremities. The forearms and the lower portion of the legs may exceptionally be attacked. The face, the hands, and the feet are rarely attacked. The disease usually runs a course of from three to six weeks; at times of shorter duration and exceptionally lasting for a somewhat longer period. Recurrences are rare.

Etiology.—The disease is of comparatively infrequent occurrence, and has a tendency to appear in early adult life. The cause is unknown, but eventually it will probably be proved to be of toxic or parasitic origin.

Pathology.—The Austrian dermatologists believe that the disease is caused by the ringworm fungus, but practically all other authorities are a unit in their disbelief of this causative factor.

The disease shows an extremely mild inflammation of the papillary and subpapillary portions of the cutis, dilatation of the vessels, perivascular cell infiltration, and edema. Later in the affection minute vesicles form beneath the horny layer of the epidermis.

Diagnosis.—The disease is to be differentiated from seborrheic eczema, tinea circinata, psoriasis, and maculopapular squamous syphiloderm,

Seborrheic eczema is located upon the scalp, the alæ of the nose, the eyebrows, in the armpits, on the pubic region, over the sternum, and the interscapular region. The patches are thicker than in pityriasis rosea, and are covered with a greasy yellow scale. The affection runs a longer course.

Tinea circinata rarely shows such a large number of lesions. The patches exhibit a raised circumference, which is occasionally papular or papulovesicular, and there is a greater central clearing. The lesions are more infiltrated. There is a greater tendency for the lesions to attack the face and the hands. Scrapings show, microscopically, the ringworm fungus.

Psoriasis is of more or less general distribution, with a great tendency to involve the scalp and the extensor surface of the extremities. The patches are sharply margined, infiltrated, reddish in color, and are covered with a thick silver-white scale. The disease runs a chronic course.

The maculopapular syphiloderm is of a generalized distribution, including the face, the hands and the feet, particularly the palms and the soles. The lesions are usually in plaques with no central clearing, of a dark red or ham color. The concomitant symptoms of the disease are present.

Prognosis.—The disease tends to disappear spontaneously without leaving a trace. The condition does not recur.

Treatment.—There is no indication for internal treatment, as the condition is not affected by any known drug. Symptomatic treatment should naturally be instituted in the event that there is any derangement of the patient's health.

External treatment apparently hastens a cure in certain instances. Lotions do not prove so efficacious as ointments or pastes. If the outbreak is marked, extensive in distribution, and there is a considerable amount of itching, a phenol lotion containing a small amount of glycerin may be applied: phenol, two drams (8.), glycerin, three drams (12.), water one pint (512.). Although precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.), salicylic acid, ten grains (0.625), to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or benzoated lard have proved beneficial when used by some dermatologists, the following has proved the most efficient in my hands:

R—Phenol	℥ss	(2.0)
Camphoræ	gr. xl	(2.5)
M. et adde		
Acid borici	℥iiss	(6.0)
Pulv. bismuth subcarbonatis	℥j	(32.0)
Petrolatum	q. s. ad ℥iv	(128.0)

In cases in which there are not very many lesions present the following proves of benefit:

R—Menthol	gr. viij	(0.5)
Phenol	ʒss	(2.0)
Camphoræ	ʒj	(4.0)
M. et adde		
Hydrarg. chloridi mitis	gr. xl	(2.5)
Pulv. amyli		
Pulv. bismuth subcarbonatis	āā ʒj	(32.0)
Petrolatum	q. s. ad ʒiv	(128.0)

Dusting powders may be applied, phenol, thymol, and camphor being used for the itching, made up in powdered starch, zinc oxid, bismuth and talcum. Water and soap are not contra-indicated.

DERMATITIS EXFOLIATIVA.

Synonyms.—Pityriasis rubra; General exfoliativa dermatitis; Acute general dermatitis.

Definition.—Dermatitis exfoliativa is a generalized, exceptionally limited, inflammatory disease characterized by redness and abundant flaky desquamation.

There is great confusion at the present time as to exactly what conditions should be placed under the heading of exfoliative dermatitis. As certain cases of dermatitis exfoliativa resemble very closely classic instances of *pityriasis rubra* it has been decided best to place both under the above heading. Two divisions of the subject, however, have been made; the first, to include all instances of dermatoses, acute or subacute in type, accompanied by generalized and extensive exfoliation of scales; and the second, comprising only the cases of *pityriasis rubra* of the Hebra variety.

Symptoms.—The disease may be of primary occurrence or follow an attack of eczema or psoriasis. The condition may be preceded by a feeling of depression or debility, a distinct chill or chilliness, sometimes vomiting and fever, or may start suddenly with no constitutional symptoms. The eruption is of sudden occurrence, and consists of either a diffused redness, which spreads over the cutaneous surface, and soon becomes scaly, or there is the development of very slightly elevated, well-defined red patches, which become confluent and are soon covered by a scale.

The eruption spreads rapidly at the edges of the lesions and joins with other areas until the entire surface is covered, the process taking from a few days to some weeks. The entire surface is eventually of a bright or dark red color and covered with scales. There is a profuse shedding of these scales. The skin is but slightly infiltrated in the early stage and later to a greater degree. The epidermis of the palms and the soles may be shed *en masse*. There may also be a loss of the hair and nails. Itching and burning may be present. The affection at times runs an acute course but usually

progresses over months or years; recurrences are frequent. Exceptionally the outbreak is limited to certain portions of the body, particularly the hands and the feet.

Pityriasis rubra, as described by Hebra, might be termed an unusually severe form of dermatitis exfoliativa. The condition is more apt to start with constitutional symptoms; the skin exhibits practically no infiltration, or if any, very slight; the scales are smaller and finer. The disease persists for months or years, increasing in severity as it progresses. Later in the disease there is the sensation of chilliness, shedding of the hair and the nails, adenopathy, atrophy of the skin, and ulceration. Late in the malady, fever, pneumonia, colliquative diarrhea, tuberculosis, subcutaneous abscesses, bed-sores, and even gangrene of the skin may supervene. The tongue may be bright red in the early stage, and later be covered with a brownish crust; occasional exfoliation is noticed. Sweat secretion may be lessened in certain areas and increased in others.

Etiology.—The exact cause of the affection is unknown. Various toxemias have been mentioned as causal: gout, rheumatism, tuberculosis, chronic alcoholism, anemias, cachexia, central and peripheral neuroses. The affection has been attributed to climatic conditions, particularly during the autumn. The ingestion, injections, and local application of certain drugs have produced an outbreak, or a closely analogous condition, particularly quinin, arsenic, antipyrin, and the various antitoxin sera. Men are more frequently attacked than females, and children than adults.

The type described by Hebra has been attributed to certain visceral derangements which have not been recognized at the appearance of the eruption.

Pathology.—The skin shows an inflammation, including thickening of the horny and the granular layers, and later its disappearance; edema of the rete, a plastic exudate in the upper portion of the corium, dilated bloodvessels, absence of mast cells, and an abundant cell infiltration.

The *Hebra type* shows the same, only an accentuated pathological change, and in addition the rete pegs are elongated; the connective tissue beneath the infiltrated areas is hypertrophied and sclerotic, and also the presence of numerous cells, resembling mast cells. According to Tschlenow, the primary changes occur in the epidermis, and a secondary inflammation is observed in the cutis leading to atrophy of the skin.

Diagnosis.—The disease has to be particularly distinguished from psoriasis and eczema. Psoriasis usually is not of such a universal distribution; the skin is thick and infiltrated, and there is a thick silvery white scale; the palms and the soles are almost always unattacked, and there are no constitutional symptoms and

exfoliation of the epidermis. In eczema of a universal distribution the skin is thick and infiltrated; there is intense itching and frequently oozing in addition to the dry outbreak; constitutional symptoms are usually absent or mild. Lichen planus is practically never of a generalized type, and even in extensive instances, typical, irregularly shaped, violaceous papules may be found. The absence of marked constitutional symptoms in the early stage, the lack of the strawberry tongue, pharyngitis, the chronic course of the affection, exclude scarlet fever. In the early stage it is at times somewhat difficult to differentiate erythema scarlatinoides, but the short course of the latter, the erythematous character of the outbreak and the tendency to desquamation in large sheets assist in the diagnosis. Pemphigus foliaceus can be distinguished because of the bullous formation.

Prognosis.—In a considerable number of cases the patients recover, although convalescence may be prolonged by frequent relapses. Cases of generalized distribution, particularly those with constitutional symptoms, rarely recover. In protracted cases the general health of the patient suffers and there is usually a fatal termination. In the Hebra type of pityriasis rubra the result is almost invariably fatal; of the twenty-one cases of this affection observed by Hebra and Kaposi, twenty died.

Treatment.—Internal or external treatment frequently seems to have very little effect in determining the course of the affection. Any possible causative factor should be eliminated, the health should be raised to its highest point, and the gastro-intestinal tract carefully studied. Pilocarpin, sodium salicylate, carbolic acid, and arsenic have been employed without much avail. Quinin, as recommended by Mook, has proved the most efficient of the internal remedies. The latter drug has to be given in very large doses, from thirty to eighty (2.-5.) grains, administered daily.

External treatment makes the patient feel more comfortable, and therefore should be applied. The milder preparations usually prove the most comforting: carbolized petrolatum, olive oil, or oil of sweet almonds. C. J. White, of Boston, recommends dusting powders locally, which are uncomfortable but efficacious. The following dusting powder and paste have proved efficient:

R—Thymol	gr. j	(0.06)
Phenol	℥xx	(1.25)
Camphoræ	gr. xl	(2.5)
M. et adde		
Acid borici	℥iss	(6.0)
Pulv. talcum	℥iv	(128.0)
R—Phenol	℥ss	(2.0)
Camphoræ	gr. xl	(2.5)
M. et adde		
Acid borici	gr. lxxx	(5.0)
Pulv. bismuth. subcarb.	℥j	(32.0)
Petrolatum	q. s. ad ℥iv	(128.0)

DERMATITIS EXFOLIATIVA EPIDEMICA.

Synonyms.—Epidemic skin disease; Savill's disease.

Savill first described, in 1891, a disease which occurred in London institutions, resembling both a dermatitis exfoliativa and an eczema. It attacked, however, several individuals simultaneously or rapidly after each other, and ended fatally in from 5 to 13 per cent. of the cases. Several attendants caring for the cases developed the affection. Patients are usually of advanced age and males are more prone to an outbreak. The disease has usually occurred during the summer months and frequently without constitutional symptoms. In certain instances, however, anorexia, vomiting, diarrhea, and sore throat may precede or accompany an outbreak.

The eruption appears as erythematous patches or papules, of a bright-red or crimson hue, generally on several regions, and at times accompanied by itching. Vesiculation may also be observed. An extensive surface is attacked by the confluence of the various patches. The outbreak usually starts upon the face, the scalp, and the arms. Some infiltration of the skin may be present and exfoliation occurs either in sheets or is of a bran-like character.

Savill divided the disease into the papulo-erythematous stage, lasting from three to eight weeks; an exudative stage of from three to eight weeks; and a subsiding stage.

The cervical and postoccipital lymphatic glands are frequently enlarged and conjunctivitis is apt to be present. The hair and nails may be shed. At the height of the disease symptoms of malaise, anorexia, prostration, at times albuminuria, and, in certain instances, diarrhea may be present. In fatal cases, tremor, muscular spasm, labored breathing, intestinal disturbance, cardiac weakness, pulmonary complication, and a marasmatic condition are observed. Convalescence is slow and relapses are frequent.

Russell and Savill isolated a diplococcus which they consider causal. Echeverria determined a peculiar degeneration in the nuclei of the prickly cells.

Treatment.—Treatment seemed to have no effect on the course of the affection. The local antipruritic preparations mentioned under dermatitis exfoliativa may be applied for the itching.

DERMATITIS EXFOLIATIVA NEONATORUM.

Synonyms.—Ritter's disease; Dermatitis exfoliativa infantum; Keratolysis neonatorum.

Ritter has described a rare exfoliative disease of the skin which develops in nursing infants from six days to five weeks of age, and is chiefly observed in foundling asylums.

Symptoms.—The disorder is characterized by the development of a reddened exfoliating patch, most frequently on the lower part of the face, though it may appear on any portion of the body, and spreads rapidly until the entire cutaneous surface is reddened and exfoliating. The surface is usually dry, at times moist, and occasionally a few vesicles and bullæ are present. The angles of the mouth and other mucous surfaces may exhibit fissures and crusts. The mucous membranes of the mouth, the nose and conjunctiva are involved. Because of the pruritus, excoriations are present. There are usually no constitutional symptoms, and complete involution occurs in from seven to ten days. Recurrences are infrequent. In severe instances the affection lasts a month or more, and there are symptoms of gastro-intestinal derangements, and marasmus.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. Some authorities consider it is a malignant form of pemphigus of infants, but the majority believe the conditions are unrelated. A septic origin has been suggested by Ritter. Kaposi considers it is only an exaggerated form of the normal exfoliation of the newborn. Histological examinations show a superficial inflammation, with exudation, and exfoliation of the epidermis.

Prognosis.—The prognosis is unfavorable, as the mortality is about 50 per cent.

Treatment.—Supportive measures should be instituted. The patient has to be treated symptomatically. Olive oil should be employed as a local emollient.

PRURIGO.

Synonyms.—Prurigo gravis; Prurigo ferox; Prurigo agria; Prurigo mitis.

Definition.—Prurigo is a chronic inflammatory disease of the skin, usually beginning in early life, and characterized by the presence of papules, chiefly on the extensor surfaces, and accompanied by severe itching. Hebra originally named the disease, which is usually found in Austria, rarely in America, and frequently attacks the Hebrew race, of the male sex.

Symptoms.—The affection may be either of a mild (*prurigo mitis*) or severe form (*prurigo ferox*, *prurigo agria*). In the early stage of the disease wheals and papules of the typical urticaria type are present, and may continue to develop, sparsely, even after the patient has been attacked by the characteristic prurigo lesions. The diagnostic lesions are pinhead-sized papules of a pale-red or white color, which increase somewhat in size and become of a deeper shade of red as the disease progresses. Because of the

intense itching, many of the papules are excoriated by scratching and blood crusts are then found upon the summit of the lesions.

The disease is most marked upon the extensor surfaces, particularly on the lower legs, and the buttocks. In the milder cases the outbreak is almost exclusively limited to these areas, and the lesions are comparatively few in number. In severe instances the eruption may be more or less generalized; the trunk and the flexure surfaces show the least involvement. Although the face is rather frequently attacked, the scalp is rarely the site of an outbreak. The palms and the soles are usually involved, while the axillæ and popliteal spaces are apt to be normal. The skin becomes dry, and the involved surface is thickened, hard, rough, and exhibits branny scabiness.

There is enlargement of the superficial lymphatic glands, especially the inguinal. Scars of a superficial character may result from the scratching, and the irritation results in pigmentation. Secondary pus infection may result from the same cause. The affection is worse during the winter months.

Etiology.—Those attacked by the disease are usually poorly nourished and are in bad hygienic surroundings. Neuroses, toxemias, or parasites have been mentioned as causal, particularly the first. Climatic conditions apparently influence somewhat an outbreak.

Pathology.—According to Kaposi, the anatomical picture is indistinguishable from that found in severe forms of papular eczema, or from other forms of chronic dermatitis. There is a proliferation and swelling of the rete cells, and edema and cellular infiltration of the papillæ, chiefly surrounding the bloodvessels, and also dilated lymph spaces.

Diagnosis.—Prurigo should scarcely be considered, in America, in making a diagnosis, as it is extremely rare. The disease most closely resembling prurigo is papular eczema. The latter should be readily distinguished by the location of the outbreak, the course of the affection, by the age of development, the extent of the eruption, by the uniformity in the type of the lesions, and by the response to treatment.

Pruritus can be easily differentiated because of the lack of eruption.

Pediculosis corporis has the diagnostic parasite, which can be found in the underclothes or on the surface of the body. The face is always free. The itching is most severe on removing the clothes. The eruption consists of long linear scratch marks and punctate hemorrhages, and no papules are present. The outbreak is also observed on the upper portions of the extensor surfaces instead of the lower, and chiefly across the shoulders.

Scabies has the characteristic burrow on the fingers. The flexure surface is the site of attack rather than the extensor, and the itching is practically only at night.

Urticaria only resembles prurigo in the early stages.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Cure is rarely effected in severe cases, although betterment can be promised. Cure is usually effected in the milder cases, but prolonged treatment has to be carried out. The few cases observed in this country have been greatly improved or cured because of the different climate, better nourishment, and hygienic conditions.

Treatment consists of plenty of good, nourishing food, hygienic surroundings, and tonics. Cod-liver oil is frequently beneficial in these cases; the syrup of the iodide of iron, other iron preparations, strychnin or nux vomica, quinin and arsenic. Carbolic acid, pilocarpin, and thyroid extract have also been employed. As constipation is not infrequently present, divided doses of calomel, aromatic syrup of rhubarb, and castor oil are frequently indicated.

The various medicated baths, such as sodium hyposulphite, two to four quarts to the bath, are of use. Kaposi recommended a betanaphthol ointment, ten grains (0.625) to the ounce for a child, and twenty-five grains (1.6) to the ounce (32.) for an adult, and in addition every other day a warm bath and plenty of naphthol-sulphur soap is employed. Green soap or the tincture of green soap is used in bathing chronic cases. Strong salicylic acid ointment twenty to sixty grains (1.25–4.) to the ounce may also be employed. In milder cases antipruritic ointments, containing two grains (0.125) of menthol, phenol gr. eight (0.5), salicylic acid ten grains (0.625) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum, are of use. Liquor carbonis detergens in either an ointment or lotion and from one-half to one dram (2.–4.) to the ounce (32.) is frequently useful. The following should be employed:

R—Liq. carbonis detergens	f3ij	(12.0)
Pulv. zinci oxidi	3ij	(8.0)
Glycerini	f3j	(4.0)
Aquæ camphoræ q. s. ad	f3iv	(128.0)

PRURIGO NODULARIS.

Synonyms.—Multiple tumors of the skin accompanied by intense pruritus.

Hardaway and Heizmann, Schamberg and Hirschler, Hyde, and Jackson and Johnston have reported cases of this rare disease of the skin, which is characterized by the appearance of numerous firm pea- to finger-nail-sized nodules upon the back, but chiefly on the extremities; the hands, the arms, the feet, a few on the soles,

the legs, and the thighs. They were of a whitish, pinkish, or brownish (blackish in the negro cases) color, smooth in the beginning and later rough, horny, or verrucous. The itching was severe but limited to the affected areas. As the result of scratching the surface of the nodules became fissured, and in certain instances hemorrhagic. Confluence of the lesions into an infiltrated plaque was occasionally observed, but they usually remained isolated. The attack begins as dry papules but in one case "blisters" were present.

There is thickening of the horny layer of the epidermis and fusiform cells are present in the deeper strata. Cell nests and cell columns are observed in the neighborhood of the bloodvessels in the corium. The vascular channels are dilated.

The disease is of long duration; the lesions have remained without change for from fifteen to twenty years in the reported cases.

Treatment.—Treatment has been ineffective; apparently nothing has caused improvement or cure.

LICHEN PLANUS.

Synonyms.—Lichen ruber planus; Lichen psoriasis.

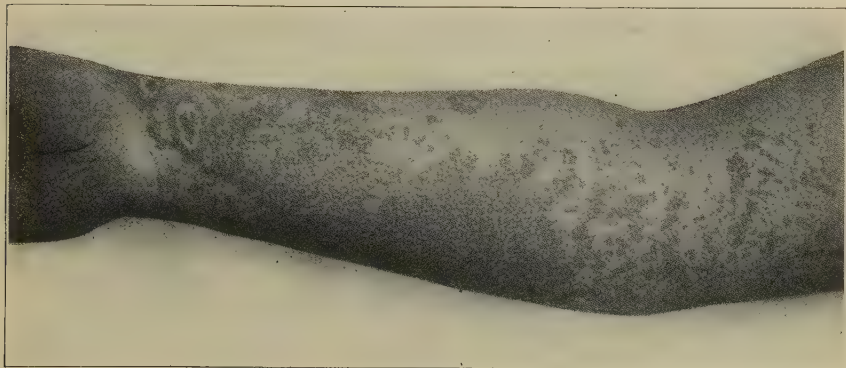
Definition.—Lichen planus is an inflammatory disease of the skin, characterized by the development of pinhead- to small pea-sized, flat, violaceous, irregularly shaped papules, often with a central depression, and of a discrete or confluent arrangement. Erasmus Wilson first described the affection.

Symptoms.—Lichen planus may be acute or chronic, and localized or of a generalized distribution. The areas of predilection are the flexure surface of the wrists, the forearms, the ankles, and the lower legs. In extensive cases there may be numerous lesions on both surfaces of the extremities and scattered over the trunk. The face and scalp, palms and soles are rarely attacked. The nails exceptionally are involved, resembling the condition found in eczema or psoriasis.

The characteristic lesion is a pinhead- to pea-sized, slightly elevated, flat papule, the base of which is irregular or angular in shape, and with an umbilicated, shiny surface, at times covered with a fine glistening scale. The minute lesion in the beginning is of a reddish color but as it grows to maturity it becomes of a reddish-violet to a violet-purple color. The lesions may remain discrete, but tend in extensive cases to form large confluent patches, of a violaceous hue, and covered with fine glistening silvery scales. Minute grayish or whitish points or lines can be distinguished upon the surface of some of the papules. The lesions occasionally by their confluence form rings (*lichen planus annularis*), lines (*lichen planus linearis*), gyrated and festooned-shaped figures.

The lesions on the lower extremities are of a deeper hue, a purple color, than elsewhere. The papules may become the size of a pea or bean and larger on the lower legs, at times with a rounded base, and occasionally with a roughened surface (*lichen obtusus*; *lichen planus hypertrophicus*), or a wart-like summit (*lichen planus verrucosa*). Cases have been reported in which numerous node-like masses of a linear and band-like arrangement, resembling a necklace of beads, with flattish, punctiform papules, and interspersed macules of a sepia tint have been present (*lichen ruber moniliformis*).

FIG. 17



Lichen planus. (Fox.)

Vesicles and bullæ have been observed as rare accompaniments of lichen planus, most frequently in those who have been taking arsenic. Crocker has reported two cases in which the papules were of a deep-crimson color, soft to the touch, and obliterated temporarily by pressure (*lichen planus erythematosus*.)

The disease runs a chronic course lasting, untreated, for months or years; the original lesions persist or new papules appear. Recurrences are exceptional rather than the rule. Rarely lichen planus may begin as an acute outbreak, becoming generalized within a day or slightly longer. The lesions are then observed to be extremely small, of a bright red color, and have no particular tendency to group. Fever, mild or severe, and systemic symptoms may be present, and an associated pemphigus, diabetes, syphilis, and grave ulceration. Acute attacks may develop in those who have not previously experienced an outbreak of lichen planus but are more apt to occur in individuals who have had previously a few papules, at least, of the affection. The acute type of the disease may yield readily to treatment or persist as a localized or a generalized outbreak of the chronic type.

The lichen planus not infrequently attacks the mucous membrane of the mouth, chiefly the inner surface of the cheeks, occasionally the tongue, usually synchronous with the cutaneous outbreak but at times preceding the same; rarely being alone the site of involvement. The lesions consist of white, whitish-lilac, and grayish color dots; practically non-elevated papules, plaques or streaks; resembling markedly the appearance immediately after a cauterization with the nitrate of silver. Rarely rings may be present on the mucous membrane of the cheek, as in a case recently shown by the writer before the American Dermatological Association.

The glans penis may show an outbreak of papules, in some instances having a ring formation. They are of a grayish-white color and occasionally precede the cutaneous outbreak. Both the outer and inner portion of the vulva are occasionally attacked.

Subjective symptoms consist of burning and itching, the former usually slight and the latter frequently severe.

Etiology.—The disease is not frequent. Less than 1 per cent. of our cases are of lichen planus. The condition occurs in both sexes during active adult life chiefly, and rarely in childhood. I have seen one case in a girl of six years. It is usually found in private rather than in hospital practice, patients frequently being of a nervous temperament. Overwork, worry, anxiety, nervous shock, and exhaustive conditions tend to cause an outbreak in those predisposed. It occasionally follows the course of nerves and nerve injury. Traumatism, digestive disturbances, malaria, malnutrition, and diseases of the generative organs have all been cited as causal. Diabetes was recorded in one instance. It has been suggested that as lesions develop in the course of scratch marks the disease is caused by traumatism following some disturbance of the nervous system (Jacquet); others take the traumatic origin of the lesions as the evidence of the parasitic nature of the affection (Hallepeau and Jomier).

Pathology.—The corium shows a sharply margined pathological change, limited to the papillæ and the subpapillary layer, consisting of dilated vessels, edema, and a cellular infiltration. The latter are either leukocytes or of connective tissue origin. The rete primarily exhibits hyperplasia and intercellular edema and secondarily thinning.

Diagnosis.—The disease should be distinguished from papular eczema, psoriasis, the papular syphiloderm, and the hypertrophic cases of the lower extremities, from multiple idiopathic pigmented sarcoma of Kaposi. Papular eczema has not the characteristic distribution, the irregularly based, flat-topped, shiny, violaceous papules, umbilicated and with a fine scale, as are found in lichen

planus, but the lesions are of a red color, more acuminate, and usually areas of moisture or oozing are present. Squamous eczema has a different kind of scale. The violet color and shiny appearance are absent and the distribution and course of the affection are entirely different. In papular syphiloderm, concomitant symptoms of the disease are present, the papules are not flattened when of the small type, nor pruritic, and they run an entirely different course. In the sarcoma of Kaposi the leg is enlarged, the lesions are infiltrated, and the characteristic nodules are of an entirely different character than found in hypertrophic lichen planus.

Treatment.—As the patient's general health is occasionally impaired or there are signs of nerve exhaustion, the first indication is plenty of rest, long hours in bed, sufficient good, nourishing food, and, so far as it is possible, the throwing off of worries and care. Frequently a change of scene and climate are advantageous. The general tone has to be raised in certain cases by the administration of cod-liver oil, iron, quinin, the mineral acids, and nux vomica. Gastro-intestinal disorders have to be treated according to the symptoms present.

Certain internal preparations have a marked affect in limiting the production of new lesions and causing the disappearance of the old. The most important remedies in this regard are arsenic, mercury, salicin, and the salicylates; the latter two proving more beneficial in the acute cases. Arsenic is given in the form of the solution of the arsenite of soda or of Fowler's solution, or arsenious acid, in ascending doses up to tolerance; mercury is usually prescribed in the form of the biniodide or the bichloride from one-twenty-fourth to one-twelfth of a grain (0.0025–0.005), or the protiodide one-quarter grain (0.016) three times daily; salicin ten to fifteen grains (0.625–0.937) three times daily; salicylate of soda ten grains (0.625) three times each day. In those individuals in whom arsenic is poorly digested, or in those with gastro-intestinal disorders, the remedies can be taken easily in the so-called Asiatic pill, which consists of acid arsenious grain one-thirtieth (0.002) and black pepper one grain (0.06). I have found the following prescription of the greatest benefit in the disease:

R—Acidi arseniosi	gr. j	(0.06)
Hydrarg. protiodidi	gr. vj	(0.375)
M. ft. capsulæ no. xxiv.		
Sig.—One capsule after each meal or after each meal and at bedtime.		

Local preparations aim primarily at the checking of the itching, and secondarily in causing the absorption of the lesions. In acute inflammatory and irritable cases mild preparations are indicated.

Resorcin five to eight grains (0.312–0.5), phenol five to ten drops (0.312–0.625), thymol one-quarter to one-half grain (0.016–0.030); powdered zinc oxid, powdered bismuth subcarbonate, subnitrate, or subgallate, powdered talcum, one-half dram (2.), glycerini ten to fifteen minims (0.625–1.) to the fluidounce of water (32.), camphor-water or lime-water are all of use. In those less acute more stimulating remedies may be employed, such as liquor carbonis detergens, and oil of cade. Liquor carbonis detergens has proved the most satisfactory local application, in all stages of the disease that I have employed; in the acute eruptions starting in the strength of ten minims (0.625) to the fluidounce (32.) of camphor-water and gradually increasing until in the most chronic cases the undiluted preparation is used. In those cases exhibiting large lesions of a hypertrophic and verrucous type on the lower legs very stimulating preparations are required, such as oil of cade one to two drams (4.–8.) to the ounce (32.) made up in a paste; powdered zinc oxid and powdered starch each two drams (8.), petrolatum one-half ounce (16.); salicylic acid twenty to thirty grains (1.25–2.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or paste; ammoniated mercury thirty to forty grains (2.–2.50) to the ounce (32.); and in certain instances the cure can only be effected by exposure to the x-rays.

LICHEN PLANUS MORPHEICUS.

Synonym.—Lichen planus sclerosus et atrophicus (Crocker and Stowers).

This is a rare form of lichen planus which was first described by Hallopeau in 1889, and the first case of which was under the observation of Marrant Baker in 1882.

The lesions are usually grouped, symmetrical in distribution, and located on the lower portion of the forearms, occasionally upon the elbows, the knees, the wrists, and the backs of the hands and feet. The eruption consists of papules, flat and angular, at times oval, round or convex, solid, of a whitish color and a central horny plug. Excepting for the color and the horny plug, they resemble markedly the papules of lichen planus. A narrow reddish or pigmented areola surrounds some of the lesions. After the casting off of the horny plug a central depression and distinct atrophy are observed. The papules when they run together resemble somewhat morphea, but the horny plugs and distinct papules differentiate that condition. According to Hallopeau, a black projecting horny point forms with a bright red areola; the black plug eventually falls out and the plaque loses its color. Moderate itching is present. Montgomery and Ormsby have, by a careful study, differentiated the so-called "white spot disease" (*morphea*

guttata). Dubreuilh considers that lichen morpheicus, circumscribed guttate scleroderma, circumscribed cutaneous atrophy, atypical lupus erythematosus, etc., may be examples of this affection.

Histologically the condition resembles lichen planus, excepting that the areas of cellular infiltration are more deeply situated for the production of fibrous tissue in the papillary layer. The buccal mucous membrane may show typical lichen planus lesions.

Treatment is the same as recommended in chronic and hypertrophic lichen planus.

LICHEN NITIDUS.

This rare affection was first described by Pinkus, and has since been reported, notably, by Lewandowsky, Arndt, Kyrle and McDonagh, and Sutton. The lesions consist of small, flat, sharply marginated, circular or polygonally shaped, slightly elevated papules, of a whitish, pale red or yellowish-brown color. The lesions are usually discrete, rarely grouped, run a persistent course, sometimes disappearing spontaneously, are of a uniform size, and occasionally a minute depression is observed upon the summit. The genital regions are prone to the outbreak, also the abdomen, in the vicinity of the umbilicus, the flexures of the elbows, and the palms. There are no subjective symptoms. The male sex is usually attacked. The etiology and pathology are unknown, although Kyrle and McDonagh consider that it is probably caused by a tuberculous toxin. Histologically the lesion has a structure closely resembling a tubercle.

The lesions resemble somewhat lichen planus, small multiple flat warts, the flat form of lichen scrofulosorum, and lichenoid syphiloderm. The course of the affection is apparently little influenced by treatment.

PITYRIASIS RUBRA PILARIS.

Synonyms.—Lichen psoriasis (Hutchinson); Lichen ruber (Hebra); Pityriasis pilaris (Devergie, Richaud); Lichen ruber acuminatus (Kaposi).

Definition.—Pityriasis rubra pilaris is a rare, mildly inflammatory, exfoliative disease, characterized by follicular, conical or rounded grayish, pale red, or reddish-brown papules, with a horny centre, tending to become generalized in distribution.

According to Crocker, the first described instance of this affection was communicated by an Englishman, Claudius Tarral, to his former preceptor, Rayer, in 1828. From the synonyms mentioned

above can easily be seen the number of appellations that have been assigned to the affection. The Dermatological Congresses of 1888 and 1892 practically decided that the disease described by Kaposi as *lichen ruber acuminatus* was in its essential features, at least, the same affection previously termed by Devergie *pityriasis rubra pilaire*. The other titles that have been employed apparently describe analogous conditions.

FIG. 18



Pityriasis rubra pilaris.

Symptoms.—The disease may be of a limited or generalized distribution. The first manifestation consists, in most instances, of a scaly condition of the scalp and thickening of the palms and soles. The characteristic lesions are follicular, pale red or brownish, acuminated, hard papules, with a horny centre, at times, pierced by a hair. The areas first attacked by papules, usually at least, are the dorsal surface of the fingers and hands, about the abdomen, the extensor aspect of the extremities, especially the forearms, and the neck. Patches are formed by aggregations of papules rather than by peripheral extension of the individual lesions. The confluent areas are of a yellowish-red or grayish-red color, thickened, rough, dry, and somewhat scaly.

The skin of the face may be dry, somewhat thickened, and scaly; ectropion of the lower eyelids occasionally is observed. The nails in certain instances are brittle, rough, dull, striated and tend to break and crack. The disease, at times, extends generally over the cutaneous surface and a thickened, harsh, dry and somewhat scaly condition results. The papular element is frequently unrecognizable in this latter type, excepting for the discrete papules on the dorsum of the fingers. In less marked instances large linear

PLATE II



Pityriasis Rubra Pilaris.

(Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

and irregularly shaped plaques are observed. Slight itching may be present. The health is usually unaffected.

Etiology.—The disease is of rare occurrence and the etiology is unknown. In the majority of instances it begins in childhood or in young adults. Heredity, sex, and race do not determine an outbreak.

Pathology.—Hartzell's examination of sections from a case of pityriasis rubra pilaris showed considerable pathological changes. The epidermis was thickened, particularly in the horny and prickle-cell layers. The greatest thickening of the horny layer was observed in and around the mouth of the hair follicle, in which it formed large plugs, which projected above the surface. The nuclei of the rete cells exhibited enlargement, and poor or absence of staining qualities. The papillæ of the corium were considerably lengthened, slightly widened, and contained round cells and a few "Mastzellen." There was an abundant round-celled infiltration along the entire length of the hair follicles.

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis usually offers very little difficulty if the salient features, such as a follicular papule, pierced by a hair, with a horny surface, more or less generalized, the thickened, harsh and scaly skin, the thickened palms and soles, and the scabiness of the face and scalp are considered. Dermatitis exfoliativa does not present the follicular papules, the infiltration of the skin, and has a marked exfoliation and redness. The palms of the hands and the soles are rarely attacked in psoriasis, the face only exceptionally. Follicular papules are absent, and the patches are bright red and covered with a thick, silvery-white scale, and the lesions extend peripherally. The papules in lichen planus are flat, of a violet color, shiny in appearance, and lack the follicular character of pityriasis rubra pilaris. The distribution is also different. Ichthyosis dates from infancy and lacks the inflammatory aspect of the present affection.

Prognosis.—The course of the disease is slow, in most instances ending in recovery, but relapses may occur years after the initial attack. There have been very few fatalities reported, excepting in the series originally reported by Hebra, in which there were thirteen deaths.

Treatment.—The general tone of the system should be raised by the administration of tonics, nourishing food, and a study of the hygiene. Arsenic has not proved of particular value, excepting in the hands of Hebra, but it should be tried in extensive cases. Crocker recommends the subcutaneous injection of pilocarpin nitrate in one-sixth of a grain (0.010) doses, and active exercise combined with alkaline baths, and friction with soft soap, to restore the sweat secretion. He also suggests thyroid extract of an initial

strength of five grains (0.312) daily, increased to fifteen grains (1.), each day, in addition to local treatment.

External applications are practically the same as are suggested in the treatment of psoriasis. Bran, starch, or alkaline baths may prove efficacious in irritable cases. The skin may be softened and lubricated by oils or ointments, such as olive oil, petrolatum, equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum, salicylic acid ten to thirty grains (0.625–2.) to the ounce (32.) of benzoated lard. Weak tar preparations may be employed. Various authorities have employed strong resorcin and pyrogallol ointments; the latter's application should be limited to small areas. Tincture of green soap may be used in cleansing the scalp and followed by an ointment consisting of twenty grains of salicylic acid (1.25) and thirty grains (2.) of ammoniated mercury to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum. The *x-ray* may be used on small, thickened areas.

PSORIASIS.

Definition.—Psoriasis is a chronic inflammatory disease, characterized by the development of variously sized, rounded, sharply margined, reddish, thickened patches, covered with thick, imbricated, silvery-white scales, attacking chiefly the extensor surfaces and the scalp.

Psoriasis is always a dry, scaly, papular disease. Vesicles and pustules and oozing do not occur.

Symptoms.—The affection starts with the appearance of a few pinhead-sized, slightly elevated, sharply margined, infiltrated red flat papules with thin whitish scales. These papules increase in number, size, thickness, and the abundance of the scale. The scale usually does not come quite to the circumference of the lesion and is of an imbricated or "piled up" character.

Although the affection may be of generalized distribution, in the majority of cases the disease is prone to attack the extensor surfaces of the extremities, particularly the elbows, the knees, and the scalp. The face is only exceptionally attacked, excepting that the patches may be observed along the hairy line of the forehead, extending downward from the scalp. The palms and the soles are rarely involved, and the dorsal surface of the hands and feet only exceptionally, and in extensive cases.

The course of the disease is slow and recurrences are common. There seems to be a tendency for the affection to be more marked in winter and for relapses to occur during the cold weather. In mild cases there may be an almost complete disappearance of the eruption in warm weather. Relapses may occur months or years after the previous outbreak.

There are numerous patches present or only a few, and the lesions may be of a fairly small, medium, or large size. Various descriptive terms have been applied to the different-sized lesions; if of a pinhead size, *psoriasis punctata*; drop size, *psoriasis guttata*; discoid lesions, coin size, *psoriasis nummularis*; in patches in which involution is taking place and there is central clearing,

FIG. 19



Psoriasis. Typical distribution on the extensor surfaces.

psoriasis circinata or *annulata*; coalescence of these ring-shaped areas gives rise to lesions of a serpiginous outline and gyrated appearance, *psoriasis gyrata*; by the confluence of scaly plaques large, thickened, scaly areas are formed, *psoriasis diffusa*; when the latter patches are densely infiltrated and covered with an unusually thick scale they are designated *psoriasis imbricata*. When the cutaneous surface is almost covered with one sheet of eruption

the term *psoriasis universalis* is applied. Exceptionally there is a tendency to a central heaping up of the scales, to which has been applied the title *psoriasis rupiodes* or *psoriasis ostreacea*. Rarely a papillary hypertrophy or wart-like surface may be observed upon some of the plaques, particularly on the extremities, and the term *psoriasis verrucosa* is used.

FIG. 20



Psoriasis. Typical location. Some of the patches have undergone central clearing.

The lesions in the first attack of the disease, particularly in childhood, are usually small, from a pinhead to a three-cent-piece in size, and although they are typical in every way of the affection; the infiltration and the thickness of the scale formation and the lesions are of a smaller type than in relapsing attacks, or if the disease has run a long course. New lesions continue to appear over a

long period. Large patches always arise from the peripheral growth of a small, beginning lesion; the difference in rapidity of growth of the various papules governs the multiformity in size. If the red papule after the removal of the scale is gently scraped with the finger nail, minute abrasions of the vascular papillary layer of the corium results and minute drops of blood are observed.

FIG. 21



Psoriasis. Disease is undergoing involution.

Involution of the disease may occur both by a gradual uniform disappearance of the entire patch, or disappearance of the central portion is first noticed.

The affection in the beginning may remain limited to certain areas for some months or longer and then spread more or less generally over the body; the precursory patches are more apt to be observed on the scalp or upon the extremities. The disease,

however, instead of running a chronic course of development may appear acutely; reaching its height, hundreds of areas being present, in the course of a few days or weeks. The lesions under these circumstances are usually more inflammatory and the scale is thinner. Those developing acutely are apt to progress into the usual chronic type of the affection.

The scalp may be attacked by scattered areas or show a general involvement. The lesions are apt to form under and about the nails, and as a result they become brittle or granular, opaque, and sometimes thickened; exceptionally being temporarily lost.

Psoriasis lesions are very apt to develop on areas of irritation or slight injury, for instance on scratch marks, on tattoo marks, and about scars.

Subjective symptoms are usually slight or absent; if itching is present it is very slight. Sequelæ of the disease are usually absent. Occasionally there is transitory pigmentation. A few instances, however, have been reported in which superficial scars, keloids, persistent deep pigmentation, or permanent loss of pigment have resulted. Rarely epithelioma has developed upon patches of psoriasis. The disease in a few cases, after years of chronicity, has run into an outbreak resembling dermatitis exfoliativa.

Etiology.—The etiology of psoriasis is unknown. The disease comprises from 2 to 7 per cent. of skin cases, varying somewhat in different countries. Males show a slightly greater predisposition to the affection than do females. Most cases are observed between the ages of fifteen and thirty years, sometimes younger and also at a later period. Although various observers have recorded cases in those in poor physical health, the great preponderance of cases that I have seen developed in those unusually healthy. There is a great tendency for cases to develop during the winter months, improvement and even disappearance of the eruption frequently occurs during the summer; the converse, however, may be true. Various constitutional disorders have been mentioned as causal: rheumatic and a gouty tendency; defective kidney elimination; pancreatic disease; digestive and nutritive disorders; severe systemic disease. The eruption is frequently worse or recurs during pregnancy or the nursing period. The lowered tone of the general system, according to some, produced by the excessive use of tobacco, tea, and coffee, strumous conditions, and syphilis, are predisposing to an outbreak. In certain instances an attack of the affection has been attributed to the ingestion of sodium borate. According to Erasmus Wilson, heredity plays a part in about 30 per cent. of cases. Personally, I have seen or have obtained a history of other cases of psoriasis in the immediate family or close ancestors in but five instances out of hundreds affected by the disease. Various

neurotic conditions, such as fright and shock, have been attested as causative. Acute toxemias have been brought forward as causal. Schamberg has suggested that abnormal retention of nitrogen is either causative of the affection or makes the outbreak more severe.

The parasitic origin of the affection has been frequently mentioned, chiefly based upon the fact that the disease has occurred at the site of and following various injuries, and by the fact that the circumference of one patch melts away when in contact with that of another. The question of insufficient light, "light hunger," has been entertained, as the disease tends to attack the covered portions of the body and the lesions are improved by exposure to the actinic rays of the sun.

Pathology.—Although numerous organisms have been found in cases of this affection, no one can be stated as in any way causal, and experimentation has been negative in the reproduction of the affection. Many cases suggest a trophoneurotic or vasomotor origin, while others are suggestive of toxic or systemic conditions.

There is a subacute or chronic inflammation of the papillary or subpapillary portions of the corium, with vascular dilatation, moderate edema, and infiltration of polymorphonuclear and small round cells, chiefly in the neighborhood of the vessels, sweat glands, and hair follicles. The papillæ are elongated by the pressure from the interpapillary prolongations of the rete. The latter show a marked hyperplasia of these prolongations, the number of cells being less over the papillæ. There is some intercellular edema; the transitory layers of the epidermis are absent, and the outer cells retain their nuclei, and there is an accumulation of cells between the lamellæ. The silvery white appearance of the scale is apparently caused by air between the cells.

Diagnosis.—Psoriasis has to be distinguished particularly from eczema, seborrhoic eczema, papulosquamous syphiloderm, and pityriasis rosea.

Eczema has not the sharply margined character, the silvery-white scale, the tendency to attack the extensor surfaces, to extend along the hairy margin, and patches are not of the same formation; but there is rather a yellowish-brown scale, the patches have a less sharp margin, it tends to attack the palms and the soles and also the face, and there is usually intense itching, and not infrequently areas of oozing are associated with even the squamous type.

Seborrhoic eczema attacks the scalp, the eyebrows, the eyelids, the alæ of the nose, the mustache region, the sternum, the interscapular region, the arm-pits, the pubic region, the bends of the elbows, and the popliteal spaces. The patches, therefore, have a

very different distribution from psoriasis, and are less sharply margined, not so infiltrated, and covered with a greasy-yellow instead of a silvery-white scale.

The *papulosquamous type of syphilis* is generalized in distribution, including the palms, the soles, and the face. The lesions are of a multiform type, not so deeply infiltrated as in psoriasis, of a dark red to a ham color, with a much less thick scale, brownish in color; there are lesions of the mucous membranes, glandular enlargement, and the various other concomitants of the disease.

The patches of *pityriasis rosea* are limited to the trunk, the upper portions of the extremities, and consist of pinkish plaques and annular lesions, with slightly scaly fawn-colored centres; they are superficial in type, and run a more or less self-limited course.

As the papules of *lichen planus* are violaceous in color, and have an angular base and shiny appearance, and as the scale in the confluent lesions is thin rather than thick, and as the scalp is not attacked and the mucous membranes frequently, the two conditions should never be difficult to distinguish.

Ringworm could hardly be taken for psoriasis excepting in those instances in which very few lesions of the latter are present. The annular patches alone resemble tinea, and as this form of lesion is usually in the minority, the typical thick, imbricated patches usually being in preponderance, offer a very clear differentiation. There are very rarely more than a few ringworm patches present; the border is not so prominent as in psoriasis, and is often made up of vesicopapules; the history and course of the disease is entirely different, and the presence of fungus, by a microscopic examination, proves the diagnosis. *Seborrhæa* is limited to the scalp and consists of yellowish-white scales with no reddened surface. *Favus* is differentiated by its sulphur-yellow cups, hair loss, and scarring.

Prognosis.—Psoriasis in a great majority of instances runs a chronic course and tends to recur. Exceptionally the disease runs into a dermatitis exfoliativa. Relapses develop months and at times years after the previous attack, or a few lesions may be more or less continuously present. No promise can be made as to length of freedom from recurrence. Improvement or disappearance of the outbreak can be effected in every instance.

Treatment.—The treatment of psoriasis consists of internal and external remedies. Each case of the affection should be studied most carefully to determine any possible cause of the affection or any derangement of the system that might continue the condition or make the outbreak more severe. Although in most instances, or at least a great many cases, no constitutional or

intercurrent diseases are present, in some, at least, symptomatic medication has to be instituted.

The diet should be simple and nutritious, and notwithstanding Bulkley's contention that a meat diet is detrimental, the partaking or elimination of this food has made no appreciable difference in the cases I have treated. Alcohol, coffee, and tea should be used sparingly. The influence of climate in some inveterate cases is most important. In milder climates where the temperature is never cold, and particularly in warm climes, there is a tendency to betterment or disappearance of an outbreak. Seashore benefits some while high altitudes help others.

Several remedies have a marked affect both on the lesions present and those that are appearing; the chief of these is one of the preparations of arsenic. Fowler's solution is the arsenical compound most frequently employed, in the dose of one-half to one minim (0.03-0.06) for a child seven or eight years, and five minims (0.312) for an adult, three times daily, immediately after each meal, and well diluted with water; this preparation is at times increased, one minim daily (0.06) until a maximum of ten minims (0.625) after each meal is administered. The vehicle employed is usually peppermint-water, or compound tincture of cardamom, or the compound tincture of gentian. A solution of sodium arsenite may be substituted, and in certain instances is more easily digested. Arsenous acid may be given in doses of from one-fortieth to one-twentieth (0.0016-0.0033) grain in either pill or tablet, and may be more easily taken by the stomach if one grain (0.06) of black pepper is added to each. Sodium cacodylate has been prescribed and the results have been satisfactory; the dose is from one-half to three grains (0.033-0.2) three times daily. The one great objection to the latter preparation is the odor of garlic imparted to the breath. Atoxyl and also salvarsan have been given hypodermically, but with no greater benefit than other forms of arsenic. Next in importance to arsenic in the treatment of psoriasis stands salicin and sodium salicylate, particularly in those cases in which numerous new lesions are appearing and of a particularly inflammatory type. Arsenic is contra-indicated in the latter class of cases. Salicin is administered in capsule form, ten to fifteen grains (0.625-1.), two capsules, five to seven and one-half grains (0.312-0.468) in each, so they will not prove too bulky, after each meal and at bedtime. Sodium salicylate is prescribed in ten-grain (0.625) doses, best administered in a liquid vehicle because it is more thoroughly and rapidly absorbed, following each meal and before retiring. Haslund recommends potassium iodide in ascending doses, administering as much as 600 grains (37.5) in a day; it is wise, however, unless the indication is unusually marked, to

limit the dose to ten grains (0.625), three times daily. Carbolio acid, one or two minims (0.06-0.12), well diluted, three times daily, has been given.

Numerous other preparations have been administered by certain dermatologists, such as wine of antimony in five to ten minim doses (0.312-0.625); chrysarobin, one-sixth grain (0.01) rubbed up with sugar of milk, three times daily; in plethoric and rheumatic subjects liquor potassæ, potassium citrate or acetate, or sodium bicarbonate in doses of from ten to thirty grains (0.625-2.), well diluted with water; phosphorus; tar; copaiba; oil of turpentine; cantharides; colchicum; thyroid extract; and pilocarpin.

External treatment is paramount in the eradication of the lesions already present, and frequently has to be persisted in over a considerable period of time. The scales should in the first place be removed so far as it is feasible. This may be accomplished by thorough maceration in olive oil, or vaselin, and thorough and frequent warm baths. Salicylic acid, ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25) to the one-half ounce (16.) each of lanolin and petrolatum, also has a marked softening effect upon the epidermic scales. Prolonged baths, as recommended by Hebra, lasting from four to eight hours daily, or medicated and of shorter duration, may be given. Tar, sulphur and other substances may be used in these soakings. C. N. Davis suggests two baths daily, each containing three quarts (6144.) of sodium hyposulphite; the same medicated solution may be used by the patient for half an hour before retiring and on rising. In generalized eruptions, Hyde recommends the wearing of undershirts and drawers made of soft rubber cloth in order to produce profuse sweating, as by the maceration which results there is a tendency to the disappearance of the lesions in some of the cases.

The remedies employed in those instances, which are not ameliorated by the above means, have to be selected according to whether the outbreak is generalized or localized, thick or thin, small lesions or large patches, and of a hairy or non-hairy part. The preparations which I have found most successful are chrysarobin, the various tar compounds, oil of cade, oil of birch, picis liquida, liquor carbonis detergens, resorcin, salicylic acid, and ammoniated mercury. In cases of more or less generalized distribution the tar compounds are usually the most efficacious. The best of these are the oil of cade (oil of juniper) or the oil of birch (oleum Rusci), employed in the strength of one fluidram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of olive oil or petrolatum, and increased to the full strength if the patient's skin is not irritated or if the lesions are not improved by the lesser strength. The preparation is thoroughly rubbed into the lesions twice daily. The great

drawback to the oil is its pungent, disagreeable odor, sticky nature, and the fact that it stains the clothing. Ung. picis liq. is employed, a dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or zinc oxide ointment, and also increased in strength until the official ointment is used undiluted. Liquor carbonis detergens, consisting of one part of coal-tar and eight parts of tincture of soap bark, may be prescribed in either a watery preparation, an alcoholic solution or an ointment base; one fluidram (4.) to the ounce (32.) is first used and increased unless the skin is irritated by stronger preparations. This is the least disagreeable of the four tar compounds. The odor in the mild strength is not unpleasant and the staining of the garments is not so pronounced as from the others. I am likely to prescribe the following in the generalized cases of psoriasis: Liquor carbonis detergens, fluidrams four (16.), pulv. zinc oxide, two drams (8.), glycerini, fluidrams one and one-half (6.), camphor-water, fluidounces four (128.). The camphor-water hides somewhat the tar odor, the glycerin prolongs the effect of the preparation and prevents too great dryness of the skin surface, and the zinc pales somewhat the color of the preparation.

In cases in which there are a few large and extremely thick areas, chrysarobin is to be recommended. As chrysarobin stains the skin a reddish color, which later becomes reddish-brown and finally brown, it has to be applied carefully only to the areas to be treated and usually not in the vicinity of the face, because it may induce a severe conjunctivitis. The patient should also be warned to cleanse the hands thoroughly after applying the preparation, so that, accidentally, none of the remedy is rubbed into the eyes. In order to limit the action of the drug strictly to the area treated and to avoid irritation of the surrounding healthy skin, the preparation is applied in a paste. Chrysarobin is employed in the strength, usually, of from eight to ten grains (0.5–0.625) to the ounce, increasing exceptionally to twenty or thirty grains (1.25–2.); its action may be increased by the addition of salicylic acid ten grains (0.625) to the ounce (32.). The following prescription is of use: Chrysarobin gr. ten (0.625), salicylic acid, gr. ten (0.625), powdered starch and powdered zinc oxide, each two drams (8.), petrolatum, four drams (16.). Chrysarobin may also be employed in collodion or flexible collodion one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.). The use of resorcin or ammoniated mercury is limited to small surfaces.

The eradication of psoriasis from the scalp is frequently a difficult matter, as in a great many instances the condition recurs almost immediately after its elimination. The tar compounds have to be used carefully in those with blond hair for fear of staining and discoloration. Liquor carbonis detergens is one of the best preparations to be employed in increasing strengths. The prescription

frequently found advantageous consists of liquor carbonis detergens, fluidrams six (24.), acid salicylic, grains fifty (3.12), castor oil one-half dram (2.), and alcohol three fluidounces (96.) Oil of cade one (4.) or more drams to the ounce (32.) of olive oil, or equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum. Both resorcin and ammoniated mercury are applied efficiently in scalp cases, in the strength of from forty to sixty grains (2.50-4.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum, lanolin, cold cream, benzoated lard, or goose grease. In intractable cases the following combination, if it causes no irritation, may be prescribed: Resorcin, salicylic acid, ammoniated mercury, each one dram (4.), lanolin two drams (8.), petrolatum three drams (12.). In those cases in which all other preparations have failed, particularly in the male sex, chrysarobin, salicylic acid, each twenty grains (1.25), lanolin one ounce (32.) may be ordered, warning the patient to rub in only a small quantity, using it only on dark-haired individuals, and allowing none to come in contact with the skin of the face.

In the treatment of the nails and beneath these, ammoniated mercury, one-half dram (2.) to the ounce, salicylic acid or resorcin one-half dram, or liquor carbonis detergens, one-half to one dram (2.) to the ounce (32.), may be employed, made up in one of the thin ointment bases.

Various other preparations have been applied in psoriasis—pyrogallol in an ointment twenty to sixty grains (1.25-4.) to the ounce (32.), applied to small areas; betanaphthol twenty to sixty grains (1.25-4.); thymol twenty to thirty grains (1.25-2.) to the ounce (32.); a solution of potassium permanganate 1 to 3000, 1 to 2000, or in 70 to 90 per cent. alcohol, containing 2 per cent. of salicylic acid. The x-ray is frequently efficacious in the treatment of large thick patches, one area alone being exposed at each seance.

THE CHRONIC RESISTANT MACULAR AND MACULOPAPULAR SCALY ERYTHRODERMIAS.

Stelwagon employs this general heading to describe various rare affections which more or less resemble one another, partaking somewhat of the clinical types of seborrhoic eczema, the superficial type of psoriasis, pityriasis rosea, the early prodromal erythemosquamous eruption of granuloma fungoides, and the involution stage of lichen planus.

It is an undecided question whether these affections are different manifestations of the same disease or closely allied conditions. These dermatoses present certain clinical features in common: the slow evolution and superficial character of the eruption, sharp margination, usually 2 to 6 cm in diameter, pinkish or faint red

color; the mild degree or entire absence of infiltration of the skin and of itching; and their persistence in spite of treatment. They have been termed by Unna, *parakeratosis variegata*; by Crocker, *lichen variegatus*; by Boeck, *dermatitis variegata*; by Brocq, *erythrodermic pityriasique en plaques disseminees* and *parapsoriasis*; by Jadassohn, *psoriasiform* and *lichenoid exanthem*, and *dermatoses psoriasiformes*; by Juliusberg, *pityriasis lichenoides chronica*; and by Colcott Fox and Macleod *resistant maculopapular scaly erythrodermias*.

Parakeratosis variegata (**parapsoriasis lichenoides**) was the first dermatosis of this group recognized and was described by Unna and Santi and Pollitzer in 1890. The outbreak usually occurs between thirty and forty years of age and in robust individuals. The eruption is distributed over the trunk and the extremities, and has a retiform, net-like character; the network consisting of red streaks and patches, varying in shades in different locations. The outbreak is sharply margined, very superficial, and covered with fine, lamellated scales. The healthy skin in the meshes of the net may show irregular sunken areas. Certain cases may show a plaque arrangement.

Dermatitis psoriasiformes nodularis (**pityriasis lichenoides chronica**) was first described by Jadassohn in 1894. The eruption is very superficial and consists of pinhead- to pea-sized, well-defined, round or oval, intensely red papules; the smaller lesions are slightly acuminate, while the larger are of a paler shade, more apt to be flat, with occasionally a central depression. The lesions are somewhat firm, some are follicular, and are covered with very fine scales, which are thicker in the centre, and may, at times, only be discerned by scratching the surface. The scratched lesion is red and bleeds but little; there are no bleeding points as in psoriasis. The eruption gradually increases by the appearance of new papules. An areola of redness may be observed in the beginning. Microscopically the lesions, in some of the reported cases have had the aspect of a tuberculid.

Parapsoriasis is the term introduced by Brocq to cover cases of this disease and he divided the affection into three groups: **Parapsoriasis guttata** (*resembling markedly psoriasis*); **parapsoriasis lichenoides** (*resembling both lichen and psoriasis*); **parapsoriasis in patches** (*resembling superficial psoriasis and seborrhoic eczema erythrodermic pityriasique en plaques disseminees*).

ECZEMA.

Definition.—Eczema is an acute, subacute, or chronic inflammation of the skin characterized by the development of erythema,

papules, vesicles or pustules, slight or marked infiltration of the integument, a secondary crust or scale formation, and accompanied by itching and burning.

Symptoms.—Eczema may have its beginning on any portion of the integument; it may remain limited to the part first attacked; several parts may be attacked synchronously; it may have a more or less generalized distribution in the beginning, or may extend universally either slowly or rapidly. The outbreak is usually more or less localized. The eruption may consist of erythema, papules, vesicles or pustules, and later scales and crusts may be observed. Usually more than one type of outbreak is present. In other words the eruption is frequently multiform, mixed, and very often one type predominates. The character of the outbreak also is apt to change as the disease progresses. For instance, an erythematous outbreak may by local irritation become vesicular; vesicles may likewise be added to a papular type; vesicles may also become pustular and the oozing form crusts; scale formation is frequently added to the dry forms of the disease. In every type of the disease itching is a marked symptom and very often burning or the sensation of heat is also present. There is apt to be redness, possibly slight or marked swelling, frequently moisture, and the patches usually fade off into the sound skin. Certain descriptive terms have been applied to the mixed types of the disease, such as *erythematopapular*, *erythemosquamous*, *papulosquamous*, *vesiculopapular*, *vesiculopustular*, etc.

The disease has been entitled acute, subacute, chronic, but these terms can scarcely be applied accurately, because an outbreak may be of long duration and yet of a very acute type, or lasting but a short period and yet more acutely inflammatory.

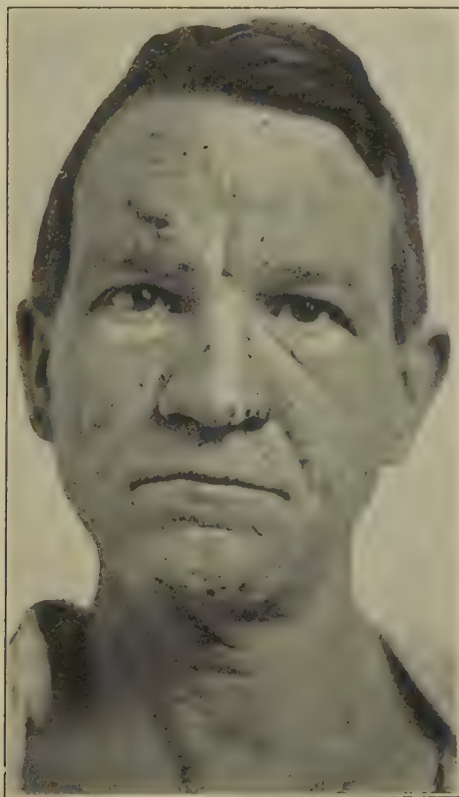
Certain areas are more prone to an outbreak at different ages; the face or scalp or both are more apt to be attacked in infants and young children; adults in active employment exhibit the outbreak usually upon the fingers, the hands and the forearms, and not infrequently on the scrotum and anal regions in the male, and the vulva in the female; in older life, the face and the lower legs may exhibit the eruption. Adults show the tendency also more or less markedly to an attack on the flexure surface of the elbows, the knees, and the axillæ. The nails also may be attacked early but usually late in the disease, and are observed to be dry and often crumbling, or may be dry and show a tendency to crack.

Constitutional symptoms are absent excepting in the generalized type of the affection.

Certain complications may be observed, as, rarely, bleb formation, furuncles, impetigenous and ecthymatous lesions, which are caused by a secondary pus infection. Lymphatic glands in the neighborhood

of the outbreak, particularly in the vesicular and pustular types of outbreak, especially in infants and young children, may be enlarged. In *eczema rubrum* of the leg, in adults usually of somewhat advanced age, is frequently seen associated with varicose veins (*eczema varicosum*), and a tendency is present to the formation of leg ulcer (*ulcus varicosum*). Several terms have been applied to the moist form of eczema. *Eczema humidum*, moist eczema, moist tetter, salt rheum, weeping eczema; in those cases that exhibit a dry and scaly surface, *eczema siccum*, dry eczema, dry tetter.

FIG. 22



Eczema of the papulovesicular variety.

ECZEMA ERYTHEMATOSUM.—This type of eczema is most frequently observed upon the face and most often in middle-aged and old individuals. It may also be noted on the flexure surfaces, on the back of the neck, the hands, occasionally on other parts, and

exceptionally of a generalized distribution (*eczema universalis*). On the flexure surfaces the friction and the moisture may give rise to abrasion of the epidermis, a mucoid discharge, and a condition is observed which resembles the inflammatory stage following an erythema intertrigo and then may be termed *eczema mucosum*, or *eczema intertrigo*.

FIG. 23



Eczema impetiginosum. (Courtesy of Dr. Geo. H. Fox.)

ECZEMA PAPULOSUM.—Papular eczema, which was formerly titled, by some, lichen simplex, and may also be termed *eczema lichenoides* and lichen eczematodes, attacks most frequently the flexor aspects of the limbs, and at times the trunk. Its most typical form is usually found in adults, and the outbreak may consist of only a few papules of a limited distribution, or may involve the integument extensively. The outbreak is most often sudden and consists of discrete or closely crowded reddish, pinhead-sized acuminated or rounded papules, which may form diffuse infiltrations, rounded or orbicular patches. Some of the papules may exhibit a small vesicle on the summit (called in the past lichen

PLATE III



Generalized Papular Eczema.
(Courtesy of Drs. Fordyce and Mackee.)

agria), or may develop into vesicles. The lesions are at times of follicular origin (*eczema folliculorum*, follicular eczema). This type of outbreak is of a more or less persistent character, and the itching is, if anything, more severe than in the other forms of eczema. Some of the lesions, particularly on the lower legs, develop a scale.

FIG. 24.



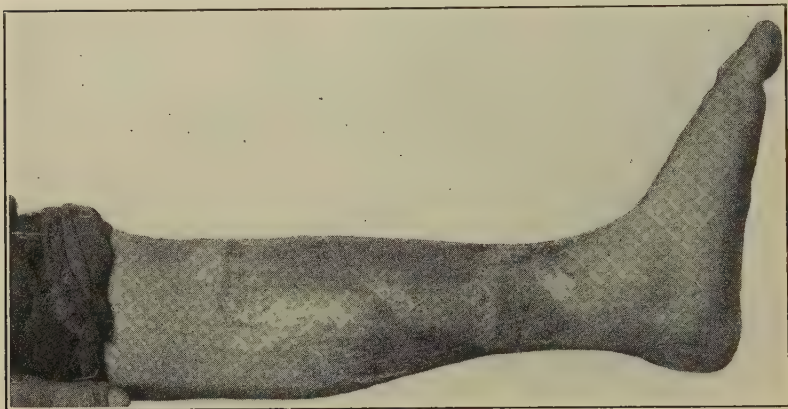
Eczema impetiginosum. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.)

ECZEMA VESICULOSUM.—The vesicular variety of the affection is the form most frequently observed. It develops upon any portion of the cutaneous surface, but is more apt to attack the face of infants and young children (so-called *crusta lactea*, or milk crust), and in adults upon the fingers, hands, neck and flexure surfaces, in the vicinity of the joints. It is usually of a limited distribution; frequently, however, several patches are present. The lesions are in the beginning pinpoint in size and later become of the dimensions of a pinhead or larger and tend to form in closely aggregated groups. The vesicles tend to break, or are broken by traumatism, scratching, and an oozing surface with yellowish crusts results. Papules and pustules frequently are observed to be commingled with the vesicles.

ECZEMA PUSTULOSUM.—Pustular eczema is also termed in certain instances *eczema impetiginosum*, and is seen most commonly on the scalp and face, especially in children and young individuals about the bearded region, on the thighs, and lower portion of the leg (*eczema sycosiforme*). Pustular eczema is not so frequently

observed as the other forms of the disease. This form of outbreak is not infrequently noted as secondary to a pediculosis capitis, particularly in the occipital region. The pustules tend to break, giving rise to thick yellowish, brownish, or greenish crusts (*eczema crustosum*). A marked seropurulent or purulent discharge is occasionally observed in these cases (*eczema ichorosum*).

FIG. 25



Eczema rubrum.

There may be a tendency for the pustules, in adults, to be seated in or about the hair follicle (*eczema folliculorum*, *eczema sycosiforme*, *follicular eczema*).

ECZEMA RUBRUM.—This is a consecutive or secondary form of eczema, and usually follows the moist types of the affection, although the erythematous variety may be the precursor. It is more apt to be found on the face and the scalp of infants and children, and on the lower legs in older individuals. There is thickening and infiltration, at times swelling and edema; the surface is reddened, vesicular, oozing, and there is a considerable amount of crusting. In the markedly oozing type the term *eczema madidans* has been applied. A considerable amount of heaped up crusts may be present (*eczema crustosum*). Varicose veins and leg ulcer are frequently associated.

ECZEMA SQUAMOSUM.—Squamous eczema develops secondarily, most frequently from the erythematous and closely aggregated papular types, and is apt to occur on the scalp, the back of the neck, the palms, the legs, and the soles. Exceptionally the patches are sharply margined and may be termed *eczema psoriasiforme*,

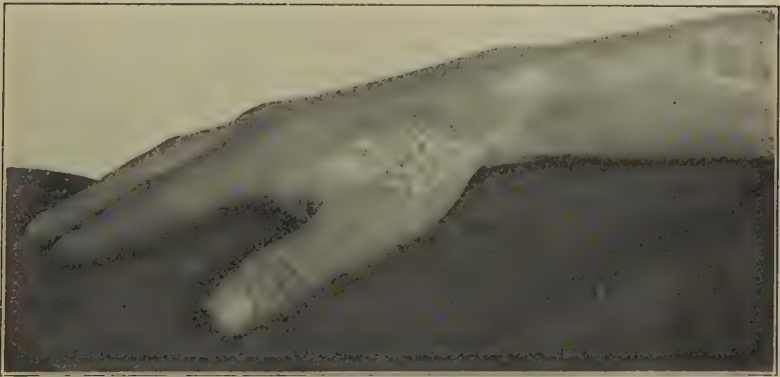
psoriatic eczema. There is a considerable amount of infiltration of the lesions and the scales are dry, thin or thick, and of

FIG. 26



Eczema of the squamous type.

FIG. 27



Vesiculosquamous eczema, the kind that yields so well to the x-ray.
Limited to the hands. (Courtesy of Drs. Fordyce and Mackee.)

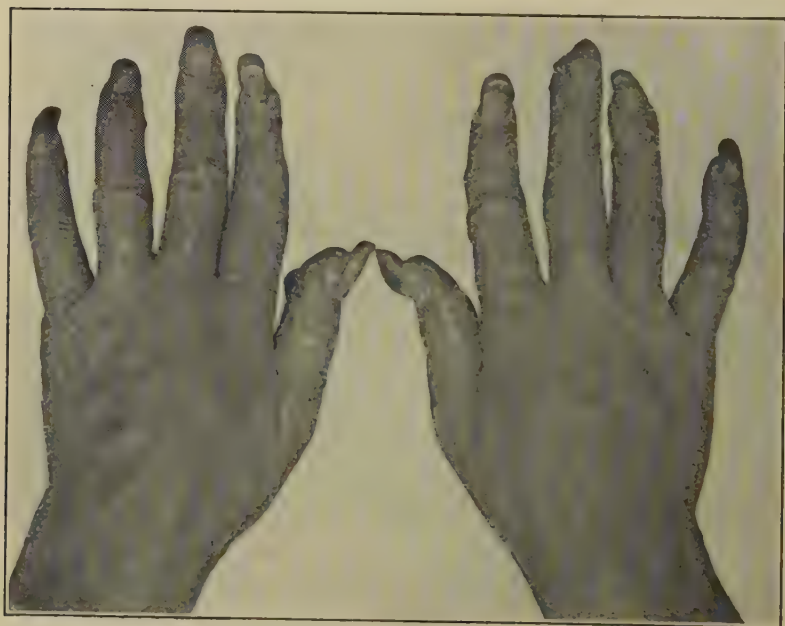
a whitish to brownish-yellow color. There is a marked tendency to the formation of fissures, particularly when the outbreak occurs

FIG. 28



Eczema of an erythematous squamous type. Some crusting and oozing.

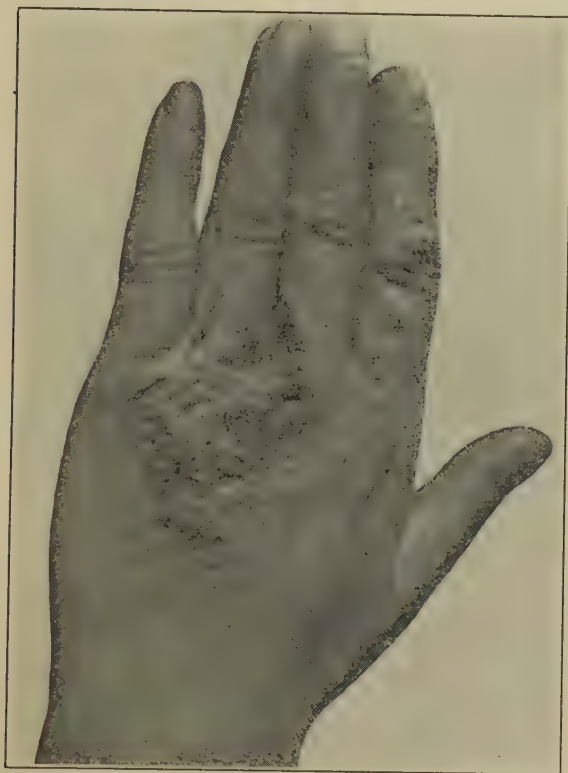
FIG. 29



Erythematous squamous eczema.

in the neighborhood of the joints, on the fingers or the palms, and the terms *eczema fissum*, fissured eczema, *eczema rimosum*, and *eczema rhaggadiforme* may then be applied. Chapping is an exceedingly mild form of fissured eczema. *Eczema fissum* is chiefly observed during cold weather and may disappear spontaneously during the summer months. There may also be a crackled type

FIG. 30



Vesicopustular eczema.

of outbreak in which the epidermis shows superficial cracks, extending only to the rete, the latter showing as pale red or reddish lines, often irregularly arranged, running parallel or at right angles; the epidermis at the edge of the cracks may be detached and slightly turned upward (crackled eczema, furrowed eczema, *eczema craquele*).

In certain instances, especially on the lower legs and ankles, palms, fingers and soles, the skin is unusually thickened, infiltrated, exceedingly hard, elevated, sometimes sharply margined, and of of an almost horny character and may be termed *eczema sclerosum*. The hardening and horny characters are sometimes so pronounced upon the palms and the soles that it resembles somewhat tylosis or callositas and is then termed *eczema tyloticum*. Instead of the surface being of a smooth, horn-like character, the summit of the lesions may be rough and uneven and of a wart-like appearance (*eczema verrucosum*).

FIG. 31



Eczema of the lips (Cheilitis exfoliativa). (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

The title *parasitic eczema* (*eczema parasiticum*) has been applied as descriptive of cases of this affection having a sharp margination and a patchy character, not because of the presence of any fungus but owing to their resembling more or less closely ringworm. The outbreaks which have been so classed usually of the vesiculo-papular, squamous, or the *eczema rubrum* type and are most frequently found on the hands, the fingers, and the feet. Either from lack of microscopic study or incorrect technique the ringworm fungus or other fungi have not been found in these cases. Adamson, as the result of routine examination of all cases of this type, has discovered that a considerable proportion are in reality of fungous origin and therefore should more properly be classed under the heading of ringworm rather than eczema; those in which fungus is absent are placed under eczema. The so-called *eczema marginatum* might also be termed parasitic eczema, although it is of a very different type from that just described, as the ringworm fungus

is invariably present; the latter is grouped under ringworm with the title of *tinea cruris*.

Etiology.—Eczema comprises a large number of all cases of diseases of the skin. The writer from the years 1902 to 1912 observed 24,459 dermatological cases and of this number 4142 were classed as eczema. Eczema is not inherited, it is non-contagious, and, excepting in generalized cases and after prolonged and continuous itching, does not affect the general health. There may, however, be an inherited tendency to an irritable skin which may therefore be more easily excited to an eczematous outbreak by lesser stimuli than the average integument. The cutaneous covering of those of the blond type is usually more sensitive than those of darker coloring. A certain idiosyncrasy is the unsatisfactory explanation of causation that has to be given in a considerable proportion of cases.

Internal Causes.—Any internal condition which lowers the vitality of the individual naturally decreases the resisting power of the skin and makes the individual more susceptible to an outbreak. Gouty and rheumatic subjects are apparently prone to an outbreak. Defective kidney elimination, uric acid, lithemia, albuminuria, diabetes mellitus and diabetes insipidus have all been accompanied by attacks of eczema. Various gastro-intestinal conditions have been mentioned as causative, particularly incomplete metabolism. The term neurotic eczema has been applied to cases of this affection which are apparently more or less identified with the nervous system. In some instances, the disease is apparently of reflex origin, particularly that form associated with the dentition of infants, the so-called tooth-rash, and with intestinal parasites. Nervous shock and hysterical conditions have been mentioned as precursors of an attack. Functional and organic uterine disorders and nerve injuries have been thought to be etiologically significant. Certain outbreaks of the disease have been associated with asthmatic seizures.

External Causes.—In a paper read by the writer, in a symposium before the American Dermatological Association in 1912,¹ the external origin of eczema was discussed at length, and it was determined that fully one-quarter of eczema cases are of external origin, and almost one-sixth are caused by the trade of the individual.

The external etiology of eczema may be divided into three divisions: parasitic origin of the disease; eczema from irritants exclusive of occupation; and the so-called trade eczema.

Numerous organisms have been found in the skin of eczematous patients by such observers as Unna, Galloway and Eyre, Welch, Whitfield, Payne, Russell, Roberts, Bender, Bockhart, and Gerlach.

¹ Journal of Cutaneous Diseases, January, 1913.

Bockhart considers that eczema is an infective inflammation of the skin and staphylococci are the originators of the infection.

The consensus of views on the subject of the parasitology of eczema can best be drawn by the deductions made at the Fourth International Congress of Dermatology, held in Paris in 1900.

1. The majority of dermatologists do not regard eczema as a parasitic disease due to a specific organism, nor as a parasitic disease the various forms of which correspond to different organisms.

2. The morococcus, so strongly advocated by Unna as the cause of the affection, is almost universally regarded as an ordinary staphylococcus with a slight peculiarity in its growth and grouping, and not as a perfectly distinct microorganism.

3. Most observers are agreed that in the later stages of eczema, staphylococci and streptococci play an important part in the evolution of the lesion.

Irritants causing an eczema in either normal or susceptible skins are almost too numerous to mention. Practically every irritant, no matter how mild or strong, if it acts over a sufficient period, may cause an outbreak. Cold, heat, various climatic conditions, the local irritating effect of drugs, particularly iodoform, sulphur, mercury, carbolic acid, formalin, and formaldehyde; the application of patent or proprietary remedies, such as hair dyes, hair lotions; brass rings, fur boas, mouth washes and lip salves, anilin dyes in gloves, stockings, flannel shirts, drawers, etc., have all been causal of an attack. The various plants, ivy, oak, cow-parsnip, chrysanthemum, fresh squill root, arbor vitæ, daffodil, primrose, etc., have also caused an outbreak. Eczema has supervened upon such parasitic diseases as scabies and pediculosis. Trauma from the pressure of trusses, garters, belts, ear-rings, bracelets, and articles of dress worn too tightly, such as stays, waistbands, caps, hats, braces, and so on, have proved causative.

Occupational Eczema.—Numerous irritants which are employed both in every-day life and in various trades are causative of an outbreak. Houseworkers are prone to an attack because of the prolonged and excessive use of water, strong soaps, such as soda, sapo viridis, and naphthol, and cleaning and polishing materials; woodworkers from certain kinds of wood, particularly East Indian satinwood, which contains an irritating alkaloid, chloroxylonin, and from teakwood, because of an essential oil; the cocuswood, also as it contains an irritating resin. Photographers sooner or later may be attacked because of the metol contained in the developer employed to develop plates.

Certain irritants, such as oils, greases, graphite, gasoline, benzine, lye, bluestone; muriatic, butyric, and lactic acids; shellac, turpentine, methyl alcohol; the various anilin dyes; chloride of lime, vitriol,

bichromate of potash, chromic acid, aurantia, mortar, certain metals, pastes, glue, sulphite of arsenic, nicotin, sour beer, quick-silver, potassium cyanide, and others, are responsible for an attack of eczema in various occupations, such as in laborers, woodworkers, printing trades, painters, millworkers, bleachers and cleaners, cloth handlers, tanners, coopers, physicians, surgeons, dentists, nurses, attendants, pharmacists and chemical workers, barbers, liquor dealers and bartenders; those employed in the plastering, papering, and building trades; tobacco workers, furriers and hat-makers, workers in metals and minerals, and mechanics in various lines. Those handling sugar, candy, chocolate, flour, various fruits, chiefly the dried varieties or cocoanuts and certain plants; therefore bakers, candymakers, grocers, and florists are very apt to be attacked.

Pathology.—Eczema is a catarrhal disease either throughout all stages or at least in a certain portion of its course. It is a question as to whether the earliest changes take place in the epithelium, in the papillary layer, or in both. The vesicle is seated in the middle or upper layers of the rete, therefore in the epidermis, and is either formed within or between the epithelial cells. There is edema of the lower layers of the epidermis, congestion and dilatation of the papillary bloodvessels, with a throwing out of the leukocytes and serum from these channels. Proliferation of epithelial and connective-tissue cells, and a considerable infiltration of the upper portion of the corium is frequently observed in the neighborhood of the hair follicles. There may be enlargement and elongation of the papillæ. The changes may be either comparatively slight or quite marked, depending upon the chronicity of the process and the type of disease present.

Diagnosis.—Eczema should in most instances be easily diagnosed if certain features are kept clearly in mind, such as redness, infiltration, the mixed character of the outbreak, scaling or crusting, in many instances vesicle formation and oozing, the confluence of the lesions, the tendency to fissure, and the intense itching and the frequently chronic course.

Depending upon the location and the type of outbreak, eczema has to be differentiated from several other conditions. The most difficult of these to distinguish is dermatitis. Inflammation of the skin of artificial origin is frequently clinically the prototype of eczema and has to be diagnosed by the acuteness of the onset, the history of its causation, its short course, and the rapid disappearance upon the removal of the cause. The outbreak in dermatitis is limited to the area exposed to the irritant, and the cutaneous reaction is very often severe, large vesicles or bullæ developing.

More or less generalized cases of eczema have to be distinguished

from psoriasis, seborrheic eczema, particularly when of an erythematous squamous type, and from scabies, pediculosis corporis, dermatitis herpetiformis, if more or less multiform in outbreak; pruritus, syphilis, pityriasis rosea, and urticaria also should be excluded; the papular type from lichen planus, prurigo, pityriasis rubra pilaris; the vesicular type chiefly from miliaria, dermatitis, dermatitis repens, and Paget's disease. Eczema of the face must be differentiated chiefly from herpes, erysipelas, acne and acne rosacea, sycosis vulgaris, and lupus erythematosus. An attack particularly noticeable upon the scalp should be distinguished from seborrhea, seborrheic eczema (previously mentioned), ringworm, and favus.

Psoriasis has certain areas of predilection for attack, the scalp and the extensor surfaces of the extremities, particularly the elbows and the knees. The patches are sharply margined, infiltrated, reddish in color, are covered with a thick, silvery-white scale; bleeding-points are observed upon the removal of the scale; itching is absent or very slight; the face is only exceptionally attacked and then at the hairy margin; the palms and the soles are rarely involved. The distribution of eczema is not particularly common on the extensor surfaces, excepting in extensive instances. The face is frequently attacked, more or less generally rather than at the hairy margin; the palms and the soles not infrequently show an outbreak. The patches tend to fade off into the sound skin rather than to be sharply margined; the scale is more yellowish or yellow-brown rather than silvery-white; the bleeding tendency upon the removal of the latter is absent; areas of oozing are usually found rather than the absolute dryness of psoriasis, and itching is a marked characteristic.

Seborrheic eczema has a different distribution from an eczema, involving the scalp, the eyebrows, the eyelids, at the border of the eyelashes, the alæ nasi, the mustache area, the sternum, the interscapular, axillary, and pubic regions, and in extensive cases the bends of the elbows and the popliteal spaces; the patches are usually of a reddish color, covered with a greasy-yellow scale, more or less infiltrated, and only slight itching is complained of.

In *scabies* the outbreak consists of multiform lesions, discrete rather than grouped, distributed on the flexure surface of the extremities, in the armpits, the popliteal spaces, on the hands and webs of the fingers and feet. The face is free; itching is complained of almost exclusively after the patient retires at night. There usually is obtainable the history of other cases in the same family. The diagnostic burrow can be seen in the skin, on the webs of the fingers, on the palms, the flexure surface of the wrists, on the penis in the male, and around the nipple in the female.

Pediculosis corporis attacks the extensor surface of the upper extremities, the shoulders and the buttocks; the hands, the feet, and the face are free; the itching is most severe upon removal of the clothes and also after retiring. The characteristic lesions consist of long linear scratch marks and punctate hemorrhages, the latter at the site where the animal has fed. Pediculi can usually be found in the seams of the underclothes, bedclothes, bed coverings, or upon the surface of the body.

Dermatitis herpetiformis is a rare disease and is characterized by a certain grouping of the lesions; the outbreak may consist of one type of lesion in the first attack and subsequently other forms may be observed. The vesicles do not tend to rupture as do those of eczema; confluence is usually absent. The condition runs a chronic course, alternating in improving and retrogressing. Itching is usually marked.

Dermatitis exfoliativa is almost invariably generalized, shows very little infiltration of the skin, usually is dry and with abundant desquamation; itching is usually slight, and constitutional symptoms may be present.

Pruritus is simply an intense itching of the skin with an absence of cutaneous outbreak. Because of the intense itching and the scratching excoriations may result and exceptionally pus infection. *Urticaria* should be easily excluded by its acuteness, the presence of wheals, and the irritability of the skin, which may give the curious symptom of wheal formation by irritation (auto-graphism).

Syphilis does not itch, excepting in the negro race; is of a generalized distribution; the papulosquamous type consists of larger lesions, more discrete in arrangement, of a darker red or ham color, less scale than eczema, and is accompanied by the history of infection, the presence of the initial lesion, glandular enlargement, mucous patches of the mucous membranes, and various other concomitants of the disease.

Pityriasis rosea runs a set course of from three to six weeks, has its onset in one lesion, which is followed by a breaking out, limited in most cases to the trunk and upper portion of the extremities; the lesions are superficial, of an annular pinkish circumference and a fawn-color, slightly scaly surface; itching may be absent or slight; the disease is dry, and confluence is not a marked tendency.

Ringworm consists of usually one or at most half a dozen patches, most frequently on the face, the neck, or the forearms. The circumference is usually elevated, sometimes containing papules and vesicles, the centre depressed and somewhat scaly. Scrapings from the lesions examined microscopically show the presence of a vegetable fungus.

Miliaria (prickly heat) consists of lesions which tend to remain discrete; there is no tendency for the small vesicles to rupture, and if the latter are broken the fluid is not of a sticky character. The papular form of this affection also remains discrete. *Miliaria* usually is observed during the summer months or in any event after severe sweating; itching is usually slight. The disease is of sudden onset and runs a rapid course toward recovery after the removal of the cause; infiltration and inflammatory swelling are absent.

Paget's disease, although it may resemble an eczema in the beginning, sooner or later exhibits retraction of the nipple and the presence of tumor formation.

Dermatitis repens may suggest vesicular eczema, but is very sharply margined, and the epidermis shows an undermining at the circumference of the lesion.

Lichen planus attacks the flexure surface of the wrists and lower legs, chiefly, and consists of papules with irregular bases, violaceous in color, and exceedingly shiny tops, absolutely different from that found in papular eczema.

Prurigo runs an entirely different course from an eczema; is rare in this country; outbreaks are in most cases observed on the lower portions of the extremities and the buttocks and face; whitish, gray, and red papules, sometimes urticarial wheals, are present and the tops of the lesions are excoriated, exhibiting blood-crusts.

Pityriasis rubra pilaris is extremely rare and consists of follicular papules with a central horny plug, characteristically shown on the dorsum of the fingers, and therefore should be easily distinguished from the papules of eczema.

Herpes simplex is apt to be observed on the mucous membrane of the lips or near the buccal surface, although it may be noted on other portions of the cutaneous surface. It consists of groups of vesicles which dry up and form a crust, running a course of a week to ten days. There is no itching, but sometimes slight burning. From the self-limited course, its location and the grouping rather than confluence, it could hardly be mistaken for vesicular eczema.

Herpes zoster is unilateral in distribution, following the nerve distribution; the groups of vesicles do not tend to break, and an attack is usually preceded or accompanied by pain.

Erysipelas should be differentiated from erythematous eczema. The constitutional symptoms of chill or chilliness, fever, possibly malaise, the sharp margination of the patch, its location chiefly on the face, in the neighborhood of the nose, the glazed or shiny appearance, the hardness, the edema, vesicle or bullous formation in certain instances, offer a very clear picture from eczema.

The elimination of *acne* and *acne rosacea* should offer very little difficulty. In the former, papules, pustules, or a combination of

the two, blackheads, and at times sebaceous cysts, are present. The lesions are discrete, are found chiefly on the face, at times on the chest, the back, and the shoulders; there are no subjective symptoms; digestive disorders are frequently present. In acne rosacea the presence of blackheads, cysts, and pustules is not so constant, but there is dilatation of the cutaneous capillaries and therefore a reddish blush.

Sycosis vulgaris should be excluded by the presence of discrete pustules pierced by a hair, limited to bearded and mustache areas.

Lupus erythematosus has a butterfly arrangement on the face, the patches are pinkish to red in color, with a slight scale on the surface, which dips down into the patulous gland mouth openings.

Seborrhea, or dandruff of the scalp, lacks the inflammatory character of an eczema. It consists of greasy scales, no redness, and no oozing or crusting as would be apt to be found in the latter. *Ringworm* of the scalp shows rounded areas of partial hair loss, broken-off hairs, prominence of the follicles, and a scaly surface. Microscopic examination of the loose hairs exhibits the presence of fungus.

Favus is distinguished by the yellow sulphur-color cups, the scarring and hair loss, and the microscopic presence of fungus.

Prognosis.—Eczema never produces tissue destruction and therefore scarring, and with the exception of the lower legs after long-standing cases when pigmentation may result, no trace remains after the disappearance of the disease. The health is not affected, excepting in those cases which have had a long duration, or in which the intense itching by interference with sleep may cause debility and neurasthenia. It may be stated that the affection is curable, sometimes rapidly, and in other instances after long periods of treatment. There is a tendency, however, for the condition to relapse.

Treatment.—The patient should be placed in the best possible condition, for if there is any derangement of the general system, the skin is made more vulnerable to an outbreak or the attack is made more severe and more difficult to cure. The patient should be examined carefully to determine the possibility of any constitutional fault. As the gastro-intestinal tract exerts a lesser or greater influence on these cases the patient's dietary should be studied and all articles such as too much tea, coffee, alcohol, excessive tobacco, pork sausage, veal, the fried and greasy foods, shell-fish, fish, oysters, crabs, lobster, the highly seasoned foods, wild game, cucumbers, pickles, etc., are to be excluded. Systematic exercise, plenty of fresh air, sufficient time at meals and thorough mastication of the food, and sufficient sleep are all-important factors. Constipation is frequently present, possibly a loss of intestinal tone,

hyper- or hypo-acidity, all of which have to be corrected. Diuretics also help by eliminating all the effete materials from the general system. Although this is frequently a minor portion of the treatment, everything helps in the cure of a frequently very troublesome and at times difficultly cured affection.

A mild laxative administered every morning or every few days is frequently of use, such as the salines, a teaspoonful to tablespoonful (4.-16.) of magnesium or sodium phosphate, in half a glass of water, half a tumblerful of Hunyadi water on rising, the official aloin, belladonna, strychnin, and casacara pill taken each night, or the very agreeable phenolphthalein pill, one to three grains (0.06-0.18). In those with constipation associated with a slight anemic condition, the disagreeable but effective laxative tonic mixture, "mistura ferri acida," may be prescribed.

R—Magnesii	℥j to ℥iss	(32.-48.)
Ferri sulphatis	gr. iv	(0.25)
Acid sulphuric dilut.	f ℥j	(4.0)
Aquæ menth. pip.	q. s. ad f ℥iv	(128.0)

M. Sig.—Tablespoonful in half a glass of water, half an hour before breakfast.

R—Sodium phosphatis	℥j	(32.0)
Acid phosphoric dilut.	f ℥v	(20.0)
Syrup zingiberis	f ℥iss	(48.0)
Aquæ ment. pip.	q. s. ad f ℥vj	(192.0)

M. Sig.—Tablespoonful in a wineglassful of water three times daily.

Another efficient laxative consists of granulated sodium sulphate dram 10 (40.), sodium bicarbonate dram 4 (16.), sodium chloride dram 2 (8.), is given one to two teaspoonfuls (4.-8.) in a tumblerful of water twenty minutes before breakfast. The following bitter tonic can be given in certain cases to advantage: Sodium salicylate dram 2 (8.), tincture nux vomica one-half ounce (16.), fluidextract of cascara sagrada two to three drams (8-12.), tincture cardamom compound three ounces (96.), one teaspoonful in one-quarter glass of water twenty minutes before or directly after each meal. Bicarbonate of soda in ten grain (0.625) doses can be substituted for the salicylate in the latter preparation, particularly in acidity of the stomach, and at times proves even more efficacious, and tincture gentian compound can be employed for the vehicle. Occasionally, to tone up the gastro-intestinal tract, the following proves useful: Acid nitrohydrochloric two to four minims (0.12-0.25), sulphate of strychnin one-thirtieth to one-fortieth (0.002-0.0016) of a grain, essence of pepsin and tincture gentian compound, each a teaspoonful (4.), well diluted in water, are given after each meal.

In the nervous class of patients, tonic or sedative treatment may be indicated—such tonics as iron, quinin, strychnin, hypophosphites,

cod-liver oil, and such quieting drugs as the ammoniated tincture of valerian. In certain exceptional instances galvanic or static electricity have been employed to tone up the system.

In the so-called gouty or rheumatic cases, salicylates, salol, salophen, potassium acetate, salts of lithium, and even colchicum have been empirically employed. In those cases in which diabetes, albuminuria, malaria, etc., are present, the proper remedies should be given. Arsenic is contra-indicated in all forms of eczema, particularly in those of an acute type.

Dietetics in children with eczema have to be carefully regulated, not because they have been proved in any way causal, but any derangement, particularly of the gastro-intestinal tract, may lead toward a greater severity of the outbreak. In infants the breast should be given less frequently and the feeding prolonged; in those who are slightly older, such articles as bananas, candy, cakes, pickles, and in certain nationalities beer, should be absolutely excluded; tea, coffee, and the fried and greasy foods also. The bowels should be kept well and frequently moved. For this purpose there is no better remedy than one-twentieth to one-tenth grain (0.003-0.006) of calomel, and one grain (0.06) of sugar of milk, given three or four times daily, or in the regular divided dose method, one powder every half hour or every hour. Another very effective laxative, and one most children do not object to, is one-half or one teaspoonful (2.-4.) of the spiced syrup of rhubarb and castor oil, taken night and morning. Van Harlingen is fond of prescribing extract of rhubarb one-quarter grain (0.016), and calcined magnesia two grains (0.12), three times daily, the dose being increased or decreased according to the age of the little patient. Cod-liver oil, in the form of the emulsion, teaspoonful doses (4.), three times daily is also efficient as a tonic. In the more or less strumous type of children the syrup of the iodide of iron, in from ten to thirty drop (0.625-2.) doses is of benefit.

External Treatment.—The external treatment of eczema is paramount; although the internal treatment is frequently helpful, the external remedies are curative. There are so many different types of the affection, and so many portions of the body may be attacked, that it is rather difficult to give the proper indications for the use of each remedy.

Erythematous eczema is best treated by lotions or dusting powders: the former when the applications are applied to the face and either when the outbreak is elsewhere. Lotions may either be clear or contain a sediment which dries on the skin in the form of a powder; the latter are usually preferable, excepting upon a hairy part. As the itching is a marked symptom in practically all cases of eczema, antipruritic drugs are indicated in a considerable number of the

preparations required. The milder prescriptions should be first employed. A saturated solution of boric acid is frequently of benefit if the area can be kept more or less constantly moistened. A preparation which works extremely well in this type of the disease is a solution containing menthol gr. one (0.06), sodium borate three grains (0.18) to the ounce (32.) of lime-water. If one-half dram (2.) of powdered talcum, or powdered bismuth subcarbonate is added the effect will be more prolonged; phenol five to eight minims (0.312-0.5), may be substituted for the menthol or added to it. A dusting powder containing thymol one-quarter grain (0.016) powdered boric acid one-half dram (2.), and powdered talcum one ounce (32.) is also efficacious; camphor ten grains (0.625) and phenol five grains (0.312) may be used in the same formula.

In *vesicular eczema*, with a considerable amount of oozing, boric acid fifteen grains (1.), bismuth subgallate one-half dram (2.), glycerin ten minims (0.625), camphor-water one ounce (32.), are to be suggested; or black wash (lotion nigra), full strength, or diluted with equal parts of lime-water, may be used alone or immediately followed by zinc oxide ointment; with somewhat less oozing, resorcin five grains (0.312), bismuth subcarbonate one-half dram (2.), witch-hazel one ounce (32.) may be employed; or acid boric, fifteen grains (1.), powdered zinc oxide one-half dram (2.), distilled water one fluidounce (32.); or powdered calamin forty grains (2.5), powdered zinc oxide one-half dram (2.), glycerin ten minims (0.625), rose water one fluidounce (32.); or bismuth subnitrate, or bismuth salicylate, one-half dram (2.), sodium borate grains three (0.18), water one fluidounce (32.). Phenol, camphor, or thymol may be added for the itching.

Where there is some oozing, but not a very marked quantity, pastes are of benefit. The one most frequently employed was suggested by Lassar and consists of powdered zinc oxide and powdered starch, each two drams (8.), and petrolatum four drams (16.); in the place of the zinc we may substitute powdered bismuth subcarbonate, bismuth subgallate, or powdered talcum in the same strength as the former. In these pastes may be placed phenol eight to ten grains (0.5-0.625), camphor ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25), menthol two grains (0.12) to the ounce (32.), for the itching; for the soothing affect, boric acid twenty to thirty grains (1.25-2.), resorcin five grains (0.312), for its antipruritic properties and its sedative effect; calomel or ammoniated mercury ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25), for its antiseptic influence, and salicylic acid five grains (0.312) for its softening function.

The best preparation to employ in the pustular type of eczema is ammoniated mercury, in the strength of ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25) to the ounce (32.) of Lassar's paste, or one of the

ointment bases, such as equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum; calomel ten to fifteen grains (0.625–0.937) to the ounce (32.) will also prove of benefit.

Papular eczema is frequently the most pruritic type of the affection and strong antipruritic substances have to be employed. A lotion consisting of thymol gr. one (0.016), phenol gr. eight (0.5), menthol gr. one-half (0.03), bismuth subnitrate dram one-half (2.), glycerin fifteen minims (1.), camphor-water one ounce (32.) is at times efficient. Menthol gr. two (0.12), camphor gr. twenty, (1.25), phenol gr. ten (0.625), powdered bismuth subcarbonate and powdered starch of each two drams (8.), petrolatum one-half ounce (16.) may at times be employed. The most effective remedies in this connection are, however, the various tar compounds, particularly liquor carbonis detergens; the latter preparation should be used in ascending strengths, if the patient's skin is unirritated. It would be well to start with but fifteen minims (1.) to the ounce (32.) of a lotion or paste base. One of the nicest combinations containing liquor carbonis detergens consists of fifteen minims of this coal-tar product (1.), boric acid fifteen grains (1.), powdered zinc oxide one-half dram (2.), glycerin fifteen minims (1.), camphor-water one ounce (32.). I usually, however, start with a fluidram (4.) of the preparation to the ounce of the mixture. This remedy may also be used in the strength of from one-half to two drams (2.–8.) to the ounce (32.) of Lassar's paste. The official tar ointment, ung. picis liquida, one-half to one dram (2.–4.) to the ounce of paste, may also be used. Oil of cade or oil of birch (oleum Rusci) may also be applied from fifteen minims to one dram (1.–4.) to the ounce of olive oil (32), or petrolatum or paste.

Practically the same preparations can be employed in *eczema rubrum* as are exploited in vesicular eczema. Eczema rubrum of the lower leg is best treated with pastes rather than ointments or lotions, unless the patient can be kept off of his feet and continuous wet dressings applied. Lotions under the latter circumstances prove efficient. The most efficient remedies consist of resorcin five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), calomel ten to fifteen grains (0.625–1.), ammoniated mercury eight to twelve grains (0.5–0.75), boric acid twenty to thirty grains (1.25–2.), phenol five to fifteen grains (0.312–1.), camphor ten to fifteen grains (0.625–1.), Lassar's paste one ounce (32.). This type of eczema is not infrequently secondary to large varicose veins, and ulcers form by the breaking down of these veins. One of the best treatments for the latter condition is a combination consisting of five to ten grains (0.312–0.625) of resorcin, five to ten grains (0.312–0.625) of salicylic acid, lead plaster and petrolatum, each four drams (16.). Creosote

ten minims may also be used (0.625), to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or paste.

Squamous eczema usually has to be treated with rather strong preparations, depending naturally upon the thickness and chronicity of the areas. The tar compounds, ammoniated mercury, calomel, salicylic acid, and the *x*-ray work best in this type of outbreak. Liquor carbonis detergens is given in the strength of from one to four fluidrams (4.-16.) to the ounce (32.) of Lassar's paste, equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum, or in a lotion; a considerable amount of glycerin is placed in the latter, from twenty to thirty minims (1.25-2.), to prevent dryness and cracking of the surface treated. Oil of cade one to two fluidrams (4.-8.) to the ounce (32.) of paste, or olive oil, and two minims (0.125) of menthol for the pruritus is also of marked benefit. Ammoniated mercury from twenty to forty grains (1.25-2.50) to the ounce (32.) of paste, or equal parts of Lassar's paste and petrolatum, applied to only a small surface to prevent the possibility of pytalism, is often of benefit. Calomel from thirty grains (2.) to a dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) may be employed. Salicylic acid for its softening effect upon the epidermis may be combined with any of these preparations in the strength of from ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25) to the ounce (32.). The *x*-rays applied to the extremely thickened patches, particularly those involving the palms and the soles, and occasionally to chronic subacute vesicular patches, is curative.

In the treatment of eczema of the scalp it should be remembered that pastes should be eliminated because of the difficulty in removing the starch from the hairs. Salves or lotions, therefore, should be employed. In very acute outbreaks with a considerable amount of oozing, a lotion of boric acid fifteen grains (1.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, sodium borate three grains (0.18) alone or combined with three to five grains (0.18-0.312) of resorcin, made up in witch-hazel one fluidounce (32.), is efficient; phenol five to eight minims (0.312-0.5) may be added for the itching. Boric acid twenty to thirty grains (1.25-2.0) alone, or combined with ammoniated mercury ten to fifteen grains (0.625-1.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum, cold cream, or benzoated lard, is helpful. In the thicker type of case with little or no oozing, the tar compounds in lotions, oils, or salves are of use in the strengths mentioned under papular eczema, also calomel and salicylic acid. The nails should be treated with salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25) to the ounce (32.) of a thin base, or with a combination of ammoniated mercury forty grains to a dram (2.50-4.), to the ounce (32.) of the former preparation.

Certain rules should be applied in the external treatment of eczema. The crusts and scales should be thoroughly cleaned from

the surface before the remedy is applied; as soap and water act as irritants in practically all forms of eczema, even the most chronic, the surface should be cleansed with petrolatum, olive oil, sweet oil, or oil of sweet almonds, or boric acid lotion. If crusting is a very marked feature starch poultices may be applied. Lotions should be mopped on and the other preparations should be applied gently and carefully to prevent irritation. Eczema rubrum of the lower extremity, particularly when associated with varicose veins and leg ulcer, should be treated by keeping the patients off their feet or at least as quiet as possible. When there is not too great oozing, cure is hastened in the latter type of cases by having the patient wear an elastic-web bandage to cause even pressure and constriction on the veins.

ECZEMA SEBORRHEICUM.

Synonyms.—Dermatitis seborrheica (Crocker, Elliott); Seborrhea corporis (Duhring).

FIG. 32



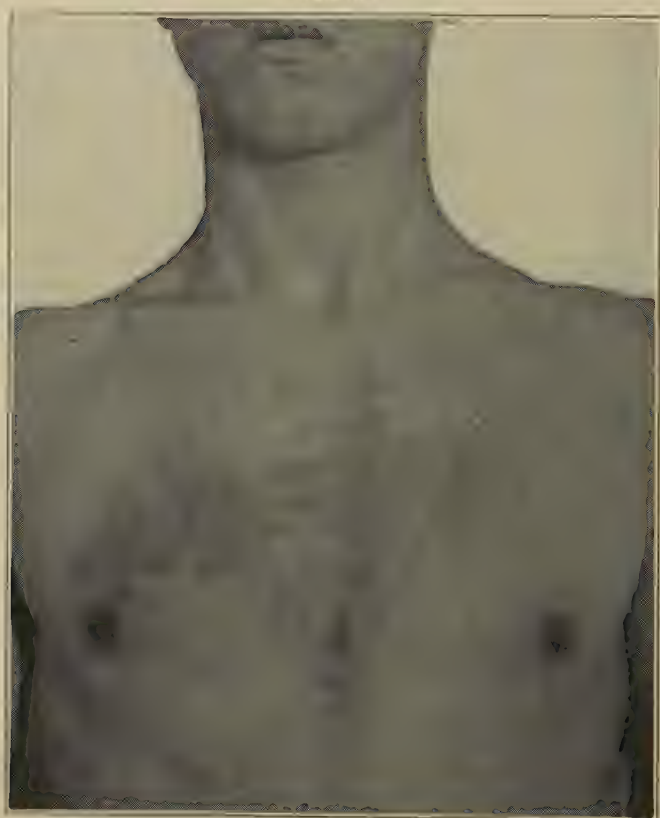
Seborrheic dermatitis of scalp and face. (Courtesy of Dr. G. M. MacKee.)

Definition.—Eczema seborrheicum is an inflammatory disease of the skin attacking the scalp primarily, portions of the face, and

particularly the hairy portions of the body, and is characterized by the development of patches with greasy scales.

Symptoms.—In a typical case the scalp exhibits reddish patches or a redified condition involving the entire hairy surface; the areas covered with greasy, yellowish scales. The hair is frequently dry and somewhat brittle, or may be quite oily. There may eventually

FIG. 33



Seborrheic dermatitis. Limited to the chest and upper back, with a little on face and a markedly scaly condition of scalp. (Courtesy of Drs. Fordyce and MacKee.)

be some falling of the hair. Although the disease may remain limited to this area, it may frequently extend to the eyebrows, the eyelids adjoining the eyelashes, the alae of the nose, the mustache area, over the sternum, between the shoulders, the axillae, the pubic region, and in extensive instances the bends of the elbows and the popliteal spaces. Exceptionally the mucous membrane of the

lips may be attacked (cheilitis exfoliativa), and not infrequently the entrance to the auditory canal and the umbilicus.

The patches are usually somewhat sharp in margin, of a pinkish to pinkish-red color, and covered with a greasy yellow scale, which sometimes more or less conceals the inflammatory character of the outbreak. There is usually comparatively slight infiltration, the disease is in most instances dry, but irritation may cause oozing; itching is usually slight. The lesions may remain discrete or form confluent patches, some irregularly annular in formation.

Etiology.—Although digestive disorders have been mentioned by many as predisposing to an outbreak, in practically all cases that I have seen they have apparently exerted very little influence. The affection is of rather common occurrence, usually between the ages of twenty and forty years, and in both sexes. Unna considers the condition to be of parasitic origin, but so far no organism of the many found can be stated to be positively causal. Heat, friction, and moisture are apparently somewhat predisposing.

Pathology.—There is slight infiltration around the papillary and subpapillary vessels and along the hair follicles, while in the rete the basal layer shows vacuolization and wandering cells. Some of the cells are degenerated. The coil glands are dilated. The horny layer is thickened.

Diagnosis.—The disease is to be differentiated from seborrhea, pityriasis rosea, eczema, ringworm, and psoriasis. Seborrhea of the dry form is limited to the scalp, and consists of grayish-white or yellowish, greasy scales, involving usually uniformly the entire scalp; there are no inflammatory signs present, which is absolutely opposite to the present condition with its redness, the patch formation, and its liability to attack other areas. Oily seborrhea may attack the face, particularly the nose, and the yellowish drops of sebaceous material are not observed in the present affection. Pityriasis rosea does not attack the scalp and face, and is limited to the trunk and the upper portion of the extremities, rather on the shoulders than in the armpits; the patches show practically no infiltration, and the centres are of a fawn color and very slightly scaly. The disease runs a limited course.

Eczema is apt to show certain areas of oozing, is usually of not such a sharp margin, does not tend to start on the scalp, and then extends to the areas involved by eczema seborrheicum, and is not covered by a greasy yellow scale; itches intensely.

Ringworm of the scalp occurs exclusively, excepting very rarely, in children, consists of rounded patches, showing partial hair loss, prominence of the follicles, broken-off hairs, a whitish scale, rather than a greasy yellow, loosened hairs, and microscopically the presence of fungus. Ringworm only exceptionally attacks the areas of

eczema seborrheicum; predilection on the skin surface and the presence of fungus proves the former condition.

Psoriasis attacking the scalp exhibits thick red areas with silvery-white scales; it tends to be of generalized distribution with a predilection for the extensor surfaces, rather than the sites attacked by seborrheic eczema. In the former the face is free, or only shows involvement at the hairy margin.

Prognosis.—The disease usually responds readily to treatment, but tends to relapse.

Treatment.—Various preparations are curative when applied to the scalp, and in the male sex ointments should be applied, while in the female lotions should be considered. An ointment consisting of precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.), salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), lanolin two drams (8.), cold cream five drams (20.), is probably the best. Ammoniated mercury one-half dram (2.), sodii salicylate fifteen grains (1.) are also of use. Lotions consisting of resorcin ten grains (0.625), salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), castor oil two minims (0.12), alcohol six fluidrams (42.), water two fluidrams (8.), are efficient; or bichloride of mercury one-eighth to one-half grain (0.008–0.03), acid salicylic five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), glycerin ten minims (0.625), spirits vini rect. six fluidrams (24.), camphor-water two drams (8.), or liquor carbonis detergens one to one and one-half fluidrams (4–6.), castor oil ten minims (0.625), alcohol 85 per cent. one fluidounce (32.). Liquor carbonis detergens one to one and one-half fluidrams (4–6.), salicylic acid ten to fifteen grains (0.625–1.), lanolin and petrolatum each four drams (16.). The ingredients of the various preparations should naturally be reduced in strength in very inflammatory cases or where the skin is unusually sensitive.

In the treatment of the lesions on the cutaneous surface exclusively the remedies have to be employed very much weaker; in most instances a sulphur or sulphur and salicylic acid ointment is the most efficient; precipitated sulphur ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), salicylic acid eight to twelve grains (0.5–0.75), lanolin two drams (8.), cold cream six drams (24.); this preparation can at times be advantageously thickened with one-half to two drams (2–8.) of bismuth subcarb. to the ounce (32.). Ammoniated mercury or calomel may be used from ten to fifteen grains (0.625–1.), either alone or combined with from six to ten grains (0.375–0.625) of salicylic acid, lanolin two drams (8.), benzoated lard six drams (24.). A sulphur lotion, consisting of zinc sulphate and potassium sulphuret is efficacious because of the precipitate thrown down by the combination of these two incompatible drugs.

R—Zinci sulphatis	gr. xx-xl (1.25-2.5)
Aquæ	fʒij (64.0)
M. et adde	
Potassi sulphuret	gr. xx-xl (1.25-2.5)
Aquæ	q. s. ad fʒiv (128.0)

In certain instances ointments are not well borne. Under these circumstances either of the two following lotions are efficient: Resorcin five to eight grains (0.312-0.5), bismuth subcarb. one-half dram (2.), water one fluidounce (32.), or acid boric fifteen grains (1.), bismuth subgallate one-half dram (2.), glycerin eight to ten minims (0.375-0.625), camphor-water one fluidounce (32.).

For the patches of seborrheic eczema occurring on the eyelids, at the border of the eyelashes, a boric acid lotion should be used several times daily, and at night the yellow oxide of mercury four grains (0.25), cold cream one ounce (32.). Applications to the lips should be half the strength of the preparations applied to the cutaneous surface. Soap and water should be used cautiously on the affected areas, and in the event of irritation should be excluded.

HERPES SIMPLEX.

Synonym.—Fever blisters.

Definition.—A disease characterized by groups of vesicles occurring chiefly on the lips and the lower portion of the face.

Symptoms.—The outbreak consists of pinhead- to pea-sized vesicles, frequently on an erythematous base, arranged in groups, which may be bilaterally situated, usually in the vicinity of or involving the mucous membranes of the lips. There may be only one or several groups of vesicles. Practically any portion of the cutaneous surface may be attacked, but the outbreak is usually observed upon the face. There may be a preliminary feeling of heat or burning in the part to be attacked, or the vesicles may appear without previous sensation. The lesions tend to break and to form into crusts. The affection lasts from a few days to a week. There is frequently a tendency to recurrence.

Lesions may not only be observed on the buccal mucous membranes but also on the gums, in the mouth, on the hard and soft palate, the tonsils, the roof of the mouth, the tongue, within the nose, the larynx, the pharynx, the esophagus, the vagina, and the urethra.

Groups of vesicles may develop in certain individuals at each menstrual period, either on the vulva, within the vagina, or elsewhere on the body. Herpes simplex is frequently observed in croupous pneumonia, in cerebrospinal meningitis, in malaria, at

FIG. 34



Herpes simplex (fever blisters). Extensive and very inflammatory.

FIG. 35



Herpes simplex. Rather unusual location and a large number of vesicles.

times in influenza, in typhoid fever, and rarely in variola, in scarlet fever, and diphtheria.

A disease has been described, known as *herpetic fever*, in which severe constitutional symptoms have been present, numerous groups of vesicles, not only on the lips but other portions of the face, and in a few instances on the extremities, in the throat, and on the larynx. Large epidemics of the affection have occurred in schools (Seaton, Savage).

Herpes frequently is observed on the genital region in both women and men.

Etiology.—Herpes facialis is frequently associated with cold and also digestive disorders. Long exposure to the sun, particularly when on the water, is provocative of an outbreak. Dental irritation is at times apparently causative. Certain articles of diet may predispose to an outbreak, as the eating of cheese.

Herpes progenitalis or genital herpes may be caused in the male by the irritation of a long foreskin, too frequent sexual indulgence. Some men have an outbreak after every coition with their wives. Injuries and surgical operations predispose to an outbreak. Some women have an attack of herpes at each menstrual period, pregnancy, or the puerperal state. Prostitutes are prone to an attack, according to Unna, because of congestion and great vasomotor irritation. Various etiological conditions which have been mentioned as causing the condition, in the male or female, are uncleanness, decomposing secretions, hot weather, obesity, rape, and in certain instances venereal disease.

Pathology.—The vesicles develop from the elevation of the pathological prickle-cell layer and from the swollen papillary body. The cavity is almost entirely subepithelial. The whole process has to do with a fibrinous inflammation of the epidermis. The primary changes affect the older, superficially lying prickle cells, and converts them into a nuclear fibroid degeneration. The epidermis loosens from the swollen papillæ and a subepithelial blister develops, the covering of which is the stretched prickle-cell layer.

Diagnosis.—The patches of vesicles, discrete in character and which usually involve the mucous membranes of the lip and the skin in the vicinity, could hardly be mistaken for the oozing, confluent, thickened, reddened patches of vesicular eczema, or for the discrete honey-colored crusts of impetigo contagiosa, which rarely attack the mucous membranes. Herpes zoster can be easily differentiated because of its unilateral distribution; the lesions located along the course of the nerve; the tense vesicles which do not tend to rupture spontaneously but dry up; and the severe pain.

Prognosis.—The affection runs a course of but a few days to a week. There is, however, a tendency in certain instances for the outbreak to recur, particularly in the genital variety.

Treatment.—Internal treatment is not indicated, excepting symptomatically, such as for coryza and for digestive disturbances. Certain articles of food which produce an attack in those having a certain idiosyncrasy should be excluded.

The attack may at times be aborted in the beginning by the frequent application of alcohol or spirits of camphor. In the treatment of the outbreak, boric acid fifteen grains (1.), and equal parts of alcohol and camphor-water to make an ounce (32.) are efficient. Ointments may also be used, consisting of menthol two grains (0.12), boric acid twenty grains (1.25), petrolatum one ounce (32.), or the preparation may be thickened with a dram (4.) of powdered zinc oxide. If there is a considerable amount of crusting ammoniated mercury ten grains (0.625), bismuth subcarbonate one dram (4.), cold cream seven drams (28.), may be employed.

In treating *herpes progenitalis*, cleanliness is the first indication. The parts should be washed several times daily with warm water and a mild soap. Dusting powders containing boric acid one-half dram (2.), calomel ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), powdered zinc oxide one dram (4.), powdered talcum one ounce (32.) is of use, or a lotion containing boric acid fifteen grains (1.), powdered zinc oxide one-half dram (2.), and witch-hazel one fluidounce (32.).

The recurring type of herpes is frequently difficult to cure permanently; arsenic in the form of Fowler's solution three to five minims (0.18–0.312), three times daily, may be of use. Galvanic electricity, the positive electrode being placed over the lumbar region and the negative applied to the affected area, and of strength of one-half to two millampères, may prove useful.

HERPES ZOSTER.

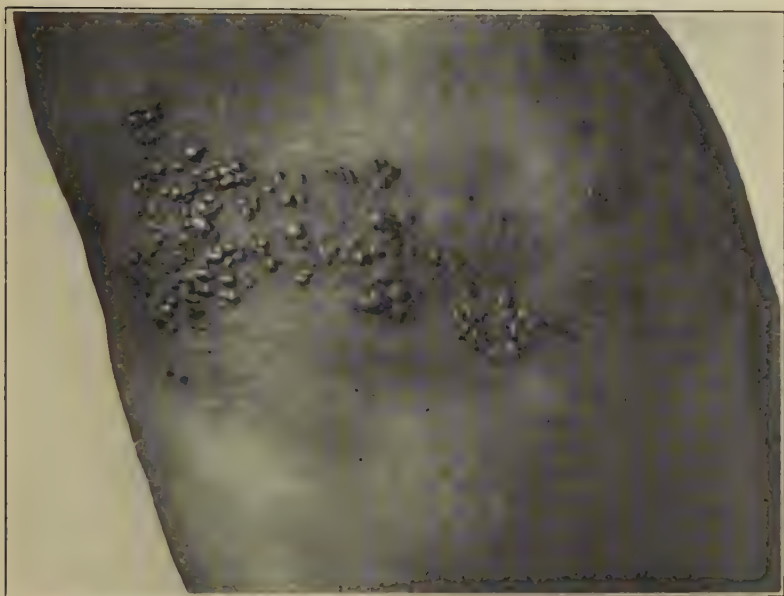
Synonyms.—Shingles; Zona; Zoster; Ignis sacer.

Definition.—An acute inflammatory self-limited disease, characterized by the development of groups of vesicles on an inflamed base, unilaterally distributed, and following the course of one or more cutaneous nerves.

Symptoms.—The attack may be ushered in with pain of a neuralgic character, which precedes the outbreak by a few days, a few hours, or appears synchronously with the eruption. There may also be chilliness, malaise, slight fever, or nausea, or all symptoms of every kind may be absent. The pain may continue during the course of the affection or, particularly in childhood, is entirely absent. Groups of pinpoint- to split-pea-sized vesicles develop on an inflamed base,

following the course of one or more of the cutaneous nerves or their branches. The vesicles are tense, their walls quite thick, the contents clear, and they do not tend to break, unless accidentally

FIG. 36



Herpes zoster. Typical location.

FIG. 37



Herpes zoster. Typical groups of vesicles, developing on and adjoining a scar from a burn.

ruptured, but dry up, forming yellowish-brown crusts. The lesions tend to remain discrete, but exceptionally may run together and form small bullæ. In a few instances the contents become purulent or hemorrhagic; small scars frequently remain at the sites of the former lesions. Rarely ulceration or gangrene occur.

The outbreak is almost universally unilateral, and the chest and back usually show the lesions; the right side is most often attacked. The palms and dorsal surface of the hands are rarely affected; the fingers, soles of the feet, scrotum, and penis are exempt. Zoster attacking the forehead may also involve the upper eyelid and extend to the eye, causing corneal involvement and eventually interference with vision.

In certain instances the mucous membranes may show involvement, such as the lips, the inner surface of the cheeks, the tonsil, the tongue, the bulbar conjunctiva, and the cornea.

The disease runs a course of a few days to two weeks. In a few cases the lesions remain quite small, of an abortive character, and dry up without reaching full development. Exceptionally pain, tenderness, burning, or itching may remain at the site of an attack for a considerable length of time after the lesions have disappeared. In such instances it is rather difficult to eradicate the paresthesia. The outbreak is apt to occur during the spring and summer months.

Etiology.—Zoster is a disease of early life. The majority of the writer's 286 cases appeared between the tenth and thirtieth years; the youngest at four months and the oldest at seventy-eight. Crocker found three-quarters of his patients under twenty years of age and two-thirds of these under thirteen. Males are more frequently attacked; 205 out of the above number. Race and occupation have no etiological significance.

Numerous predisposing causes have been mentioned, such as exposure to draughts, various depressing agencies, such as certain poisons, carbon dioxide, belladonna, atropin, pyemia, carcinoma, fever, measles, pulmonary inflammations, septicemia, hemorrhages, traumatism, malaria, puerperal eclampsia; and spinal injections, vaccination, the passage of electrical currents, the extraction of teeth and dental caries, pricking with thorns, gunshot wounds, and tapping of hydatid cysts. Any influence sufficient to induce inflammation of a sensory nerve or its ganglion may be followed by an outbreak. Several operations upon the Gasserian ganglion have been followed by an attack. Some authorities consider that zoster is an infectious disease. The administration of arsenic has been provocative of an outbreak in quite a number of instances.

Pathology.—The disease is usually a descending acute neuritis. It usually starts in the ganglionic system, in the cervical or spinal ganglia, finally reaching the terminal branches with the production

of the eruption. Investigations point to a relationship between the tender areas of visceral disease and the patches of the zoster. In most cases the ganglia show softening, enlargement, and inflammation. In the traumatic cases the ganglia are not involved, the peripheral nerves alone being the seat of the pathological changes. Apparently anything which may bring about an irritable or inflamed state of the Gasserian ganglion, spinal ganglia, nerve tract or peripheral branches may be responsible for the eruption (Head and Campbell).

The changes in the skin are usually found in the rete layer of the epidermis; the cells lose their prickles and are found free and loosely heaped together at the base of the blister. They lose their protoplasmic character, also their consistency, and become of varied and unusual form. Unna has suggested the term "ballooning" for their curious shapes. Certain observers have suggested that they are an organismal cause of the affection rather than a degenerated type of epithelial cell. The base of the vesicle consists of the uncovered papillæ. The liquid content is formed chiefly interepithelially. The large cavities are filled with fibrin, leukocytes, epithelial nuclei, and fragmented leukocytic nuclei. There is also an emigration of leukocytes from the vessels into the papillary body and dilatation of these channels, also swelling of connective-tissue cells. The inflammatory area extends only the breadth of a few papillæ beyond the vesicle, and above this small inflamed halo the epidermis is hardly altered. The whole cutis only shares in the process in purulent and hemorrhagic zoster.

Diagnosis.—The affection could hardly be mistaken for any other eruption if the unilateral character of the outbreak, the grouped vesicles on an inflammatory base, the acute course of the affection, and the associated pain are considered. Herpes simplex usually is bilaterally distributed, the face in the neighborhood of the mouth being commonly involved. There are no subjective symptoms of pain, and there is a tendency for the blisters to break and form a crust. Eczema does not show the unilateral distribution following the course of a cutaneous nerve and the discrete arrangement; there is no pain or severe itching.

Prognosis.—The prognosis is favorable, as the affection runs an acute self-limited course. In attacks in the neighborhood of the eye, corneal ulceration may result and vision may be interfered with. Destruction of the organ may exceptionally occur, and possibly septic infection, meningitis, and death. In a few instances also persistent neuralgia or other sensory or motor disturbances may result.

Treatment.—The mild cases, particularly those attacking children, in which there is very little pain or an absence of the same, require

only local remedies; in most instances internal preparations are indicated to alleviate the pain. The milder analgesics are usually sufficient, and chloral, sulfonal, or morphin are rarely required. The remedies frequently of use are antipyrin, phenacetin, codein, salol, camphor monobromat, and caffein citrate. The following prescription is extremely useful:

R—Acetanilid	3j	(4.0)
Camphoræ monobromat.	gr. xx	(1.25)
Caffein citratis	gr. vj	(0.36)
M. et ft. caps. no. xx.		
Sig.—One every three hours.		

Locally, alcoholic lotions, dusting powders, or pastes are of use. The following combinations are helpful: Menthol four grains (0.25), acid boric one dram (4.), alcohol four fluidounces (128.); menthol two grains (0.125), powdered bismuth subcarbonatis, powdered starch, of each two drams (8.), petroleum one-half ounce (16.); and a dusting powder consisting of camphor twenty grains (1.25), acid boric one dram (4.), powdered talcum one ounce (32.). Although certain dermatologists have employed flexible collodion or ichthyol, they offer no benefits over the treatment suggested. In the outbreak on the eyelids or near the eyes use only a saturated solution of boric acid locally.

In those cases in which paresthesia follows an outbreak, tonic or alterative treatment is given internally. Quinin, strychnin, and arsenic have been given. Locally the stimulating effect of static, galvanic, and faradic electricity, and even mild applications of x -rays may ameliorate the troublesome symptoms.

HYDROA VACCINIFORME.

Synonyms.—Recurrent summer eruption (Hutchinson); Hydroa estivale; Hydroa puerorum (Unna).

Definition.—A recurring summer eruption attacking young individuals usually of the male sex, and characterized by the development of vesicles, chiefly on the exposed portions of the body, and followed by scarring.

The disease was first described by Bazin in 1861.

Symptoms.—The eruption is apt to be symmetrically distributed on the nose, the cheeks, the ears, and the backs of the hands and is preceded by arthritic or mild constitutional symptoms. The general surface may be exceptionally involved. A herpetic keratitis may at times be associated with the cutaneous outbreak. The disease occurs in successive attacks, each lasting for two to three weeks. A few days or several weeks may intervene between

outbreaks. The sensation of heat or itching may precede or accompany the eruption. The first lesions observed are red macules or elevations upon which vesicles, from a pinhead to split-pea in size, appear either singly or in groups; these may coalesce and be surrounded by a red halo. The vesicles may dry up or rupture and form a crust, and umbilication resembling a vaccination vesicle is observed. The umbilicated centre is black or dark blue in color, and is surrounded by a ring of fluid, with an encircling red areola. The contents of the vesicles may be clear, milky, or purulent. A black, adherent crust may form, which leaves a reddened, depressed scar which eventually turns white. The vesicle runs a course of three or four days.

Etiology.—The disease usually begins during the first three or four years of life and almost always in the male sex. The disease is observed during the summer months, active manifestations of it usually being absent in the winter. Exposure of sensitive skins to the sun and the wind is apparently causal. Certain actinic rays, as demonstrated by Ehrmann, are causative. According to Hyde, sunlight reflected from the snow in winter may cause an attack.

Pathology.—The process is of an inflammatory character, beginning in the rete and upper corium. Edema and cellular infiltration may be observed in the papillary layer, and necrosis at times extends deeply into the corium and subcutaneous tissue.

Diagnosis.—The time of development, the age of the individual, the character of the outbreak and its course should offer a clear differentiation from other conditions.

Prognosis.—This is unsatisfactory. The approach of puberty apparently is the only curative factor.

Treatment.—The patient should be guarded from sunlight and winds as far as is possible, and all irritants avoided. Internally, arsenic may be tried, usually, however, without effect. Crocker has reported favorable results from the use of salicin in fifteen grain (1.) doses, three times daily. The latter suggests early puncture of the lesions to avoid, if possible, scarring. Mild ointments or lotions are employed such as have been mentioned under the acute forms of eczema.

PROGRESSIVE PIGMENTARY DERMATOSES.

Schamberg, in 1901, described an affection characterized by the development of pinhead-sized reddish spots which form irregular patches, and slowly spread by the formation of new lesions at the periphery. The patches are irregular in shape, smooth, and non-elevated. The process is extremely slow but eventually the lesions

disappear, leaving behind brownish-yellow or reddish-brown pigmentations which slowly fade. The condition occurred in a boy aged fifteen years, upon the wrists and the lower legs. The pathological changes were found in the corium. No pigment-cells or free pigment granules were found. Treatment was without avail.

POMPHOLYX.

Synonym.—Cheiropompholyx (Hutchinson); Dysidrosis (Tilbury Fox).

Definition.—An unusual acute inflammatory vesicular and bullous disease which attacks the hands and the feet. The affection was first described by Tilbury Fox in 1875, and independently by Hutchinson.

Symptoms.—The outbreak almost invariably occurs on the hands and the feet, and although frequently symmetrical in distribution, one side is often more severely involved than the other. The palmar and plantar surfaces are more apt to be attacked than the dorsum of the extremities. The eruption is accompanied by burning and tingling, and is characterized by the development of pinhead to pea-sized, deeply embedded, boiled sago grain-like vesicles, which occur singly or in groups along the sides of the fingers and on the palms; the whole surface of the hands may, however, be involved. When the vesicles are grouped they frequently coalesce into large bullæ which are elevated above the level of the skin.

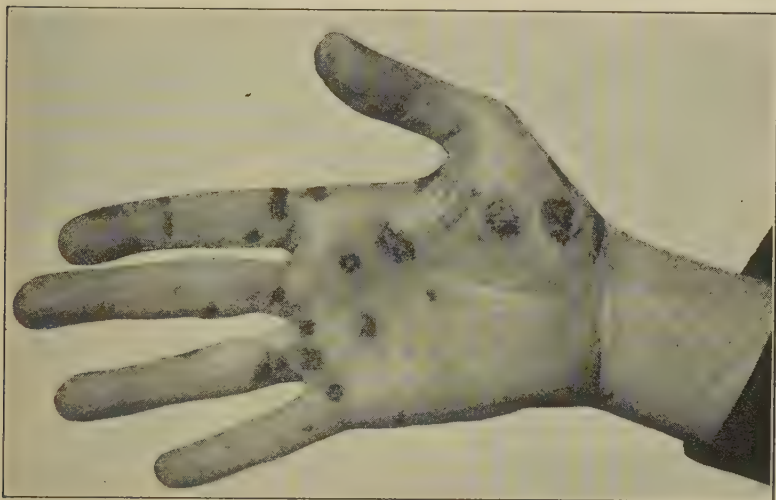
The contents of the vesicles are neutral or alkaline in reaction, in the early stages clear, and later turbid. The vesicles do not tend to rupture spontaneously, and usually become absorbed in from ten days to two weeks, and the skin may then exfoliate. Patients with the affection are observed to have hyperidrosis; sweating of the hands develops during and previous to an attack. There is a tendency for new lesions to appear over some days, weeks, or months.

Etiology.—The affection is of unusual occurrence. It is observed at an early age, but infrequently in children or those of advanced years. The outbreak usually occurs with the advent of warm weather in the late spring or summer, and tends to recur each year. Attacks are most frequently observed in those in a lowered state of health or nervously deranged. Therefore worry, fatigue, or exhaustion may predispose to the eruption. Women are more apt to be attacked. Some consider that it is a neurosis, while Unna believes it is of bacillary origin.

Pathology.—Those originally investigating the disease believed that it had some connection with the sweat glands; later investigators found no such relationship, but indicated that it is a mild

inflammatory affection. The lesions take their origin in the rete layer, the fluid is derived from the papillary bloodvessels. Some of the prickle cells are degenerated, and others pushed aside to give space for the collection of fluid. The serum may also be found in the horny layers. Pus corpuscles, fibrin, and albumin are also present.

FIG. 38



Pompholyx lesion one week old. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Diagnosis.—Vesicular eczema and dermatitis can be easily distinguished, as they are much more inflammatory in character; the vesicles tend to break; the outbreak is not of such a limited distribution; oozing is a marked symptom; there are more lesions, a greater tendency to close grouping and confluence, and itching rather than burning is present.

Prognosis.—The attack tends to run a comparatively short course, but recurrences are apt to develop.

Treatment.—The patient should ingest plenty of good, plain, nourishing food, take plenty of time for meals, and have sufficient sleep. Nervous strain and worries should be eliminated as far as it is possible. Tonic treatment is frequently indicated; iron, quinin, strychnin, and cod-liver oil may be used. Arsenic has proved very beneficial in my cases in the form of Fowler's solution 5 minims (0.312), three times daily, or arsenious acid one-twenty-fifth of a grain (0.0025) after each meal.

Locally ointments, pastes, or lotions are employed; stimulating preparations rather than those which are milder. The following

prescriptions are recommended. In those cases with a rather inflammatory aspect an ointment containing phenol grains eight (0.5), menthol grains three (0.18), salicylic acid five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), pulv. zinc oxide and pulv. amyli, each one dram (4.), petroleum six drams (24.); in those less inflamed, liquor carbonis detergens fifteen to thirty minims (1.–2.), powdered zinc oxid one-half dram (2.), glycerin fifteen minims (1.), camphor-water one fluidounce (32.); and those of the least inflamed type, the prescription used by Dr. C. N. Davis: acid salicylic and resorcin of each one-half dram (2.), alcohol one fluidounce (32.).

The latter preparation is painted on the lesions with a camel's-hair brush once or twice daily for a few days to a week; the surface and vesicles are then dried up and the epidermis exfoliates, and the lesions are cast off also. If the surface is inflamed by this method the soothing ointment first mentioned is applied.

DERMATITIS REPENS.

Definition.—A rare spreading dermatitis, following an injury, commencing on the upper extremities, and characterized by a serous undermining of the epidermis.

Symptoms.—The affection was first described by Crocker in 1888. Redness and serum develop, or vesicles and bullæ may first appear which become confluent; the skin breaks, and there is a gradual peripheral undermining of the epidermis, with a spread of the involved area. When fully developed the patch has a red, raw-looking, oozing surface, with an elevated, spreading vesicular circumference, and is at times crusted. The central part of the patch tends to become dry, healed, and with an atrophic appearing surface. The disease almost invariably starts on the fingers or the hands, and may be somewhat limited in extent, or traverse the entire arm and spread to the trunk. The course of the condition is usually slow, and there is no tendency to spontaneous cure.

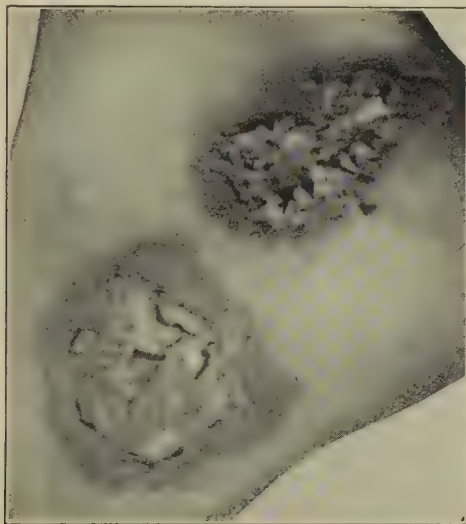
The French have described a closely allied condition termed *acrodermatitis perstans* (*acrodermatites continués*) characterized by a vesicular or pustular outbreak developing on one finger and subsequently by the appearance of fresh foci on the other fingers, in the vicinity of the nail, and on parts of the hand. Erythematous patches may also be observed upon the trunk.

Etiology.—Probably a peripheral neuritis induced by a slight injury, such as a cut or burn, is the starting-point of the affection. A parasitic invasion has also been mentioned as causal, possibly occurring through a traumatic break in the continuity of the cutaneous surface.

Diagnosis.—The disease spreading by an undermining of the epidermis, the location and the traumatic origin offer a sufficiently clear picture to easily differentiate it from an eczema or pompholyx.

Prognosis.—Eventual cure has been obtained in all instances, but the affection is frequently rebellious to treatment. The prognosis in acrodermatitis perstans is not so favorable.

FIG. 39



Dermatitis repens. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Treatment.—The mild application suggested in eczema should first be employed. In obstinate cases the remedies recommended by Crocker should be used; a ten per cent. solution of permanganate of potash is painted on the surface daily and allowed to dry, the undermined epidermis previously having been excised. In those cases in which other methods have failed, Unna's salicylic acid and creosote plaster was applied to the edge of the lesion to facilitate the softening and removal of the scaly collar. A compress of 1 to 4000 perchlorid was then applied until the part was sore, and boric acid ointment was used for healing.

EPIDERMOLYSIS BULLOSA

Synonyms.—Epidermolysis bullosa hereditaria; congenital traumatic pemphigus; acantholysis bullosa.

Definition.—A rare disease characterized by the development of bullous lesions at the site of injury. The affection was described by Tilbury Fox in 1879, but was more clearly differentiated by Goldscheider three years later.

FIG. 40



Epidermolysis bullosa. (Fordyce and MacKee.)

Symptoms.—The tendency is observed in early infancy for large or small bullæ to develop at the site of the slightest trauma. The parts most exposed to injury show the involvement most markedly. Occasionally the mucous membranes exhibit an outbreak. The lesions usually disappear without trace; at times, however, some pigmentation and slight scarring results. In certain instances an atrophic condition or shedding of the nails is noted.

Etiology and Pathology.—The affection is of hereditary origin and a history is at times obtainable of antecedents having had the same tendency. Traumatism is the direct cause of the outbreak.

Engman found an absence of elastic tissue in the papillary and subpapillary portions of the corium; elastic-tissue fibers were sparsely distributed and deformed in the deeper portions of the normal skin.

Diagnosis.—The disease could hardly be mistaken for any other affection if the time of development, the traumatic origin, and the course are considered.

Prognosis.—The affection runs in most instances during the life of the individual. In a few instances the tendency to traumatic bullous formation may later in life be somewhat lessened.

FIG. 41



Epidermolysis bullosa. (Fordyce and MacKee.)

Treatment.—Treatment is practically without avail. Numerous internal preparations, including arsenic, have been administered. The parts should be shielded from injury, and locally mild lotions or ointments applied to the injured surfaces.

DERMATITIS HERPETIFORMIS.

Synonyms.—Hydroa bulleux (Bazin); hydroa herpetiforme (Tilbury Fox); Duhring's disease; Dermatitis multiformis (Piffard); Herpes gestationis; Pemphigus pruriginosus; Herpes circinatus bullosum (Wilson); Herpes circinatus (Rayer); Herpes phlyctæ-

nodes (Gilbert); Pemphigus prurigneux (Chausit, Hardy); Pemphigus composé (Devergie); Dermatite polymorphe, Dermatite herpétiforme (Brocq).

Definition.—A rare inflammatory disease, tending to run a chronic course, and characterized by the development of groups of vesicles or bullæ, at times of an erythematous, papular, pustular or mixed type, and usually accompanied by severe itching.

Symptoms.—There may be slight constitutional symptoms, consisting of malaise and chilliness, at the first appearance of the affection or upon the development of subsequent attacks or exacerbations. Sensations of burning and itching may precede the exanthem by some hours, a day or more. The lesions consist of macules, papules, tubercles, vesicles, bullæ, and rarely a purpuric outbreak, and a combination of these. There is a distinct tendency for the lesions in one attack to be of a certain type, and in subsequent relapses of an entirely different variety. All phases of the disease show the marked characteristic of group formation. In most cases the affection is of a vesicular or bullous variety, with an arrangement resembling herpes.

The vesicles are flat, slightly elevated, hard, angular, irregular in outline, of a pale yellow to a reddish color, developing upon an inflamed base or with an inflammatory areola, and from pinhead to pea in size. Bullæ vary from a bean to the size of a pigeon's egg, with cloudy, purulent, or exceptionally hemorrhagic contents. Pustules have the same characteristics as the vesicles, excepting for their purulent contents. The lesions may form in the shape of a segment or complete circle, and the groups cover small or large surfaces. The extremities usually show the greatest involvement; the face and the trunk, however, are frequently attacked, and the outbreak may be generalized. Pigmentation and infiltration of the skin may be observed. The itching is marked at all stages of the affection, particularly at the time of appearance of new lesions.

In grave cases, crusting, lymphangitis, and secondary pus infection from scratching are noted. Nutritional changes are exhibited in the nails and at times these may be shed. Ulceration, scarring, vegetations, cachexia, and serious derangements of the nervous system may develop.

The affection in childhood is of infrequent occurrence, as but 57 cases could be discovered in the literature by the writer up to 1907. The prodromal symptoms in these cases were mild or absent; the lesions most often were vesicobullous, usually generalized; the face and the extremities exhibited the greatest involvement; the tendency to grouping was absent, there was very little itching, and pigmentation was rarely noted.

PLATE IV



Dermatitis Herpetiformis.

Duration one year. Patient aged fifty years.

Etiology.—The disease is observed in both sexes and usually in young adults. The patients are frequently of a neurasthenic type or with a lowered tone of the nervous system. Mental crises, nervous shock, fright, anger, menstrual irregularities, pregnancy, the puerperal state, septicemia, toxemias, phimosis, physical fatigue, exposure to cold, decreased intestinal or renal elimination have all been cited as causal or predisposing to an outbreak. Engman found the constant presence of indican in the urine. Hematoporphyrin has also been found. Auto-intoxication has been associated with the development of the disease in some instances.

Pathology.—The process begins in the papillary layer of the corium or in the deeper portions of the epidermis. There is edema, dilatation of the vessels, and masses of lymphocytes or plasma cells in the corium. Eosinophiles are found in the corium, the epidermis, the vesicles, the bullæ, and in the blood. The lesions consist of a fibrinous net-work, large numbers of polynuclear and epithelial cells, and coagulated albumin, in addition to the eosinophiles.

Diagnosis.—The disease has to be chiefly differentiated from pemphigus and erythema multiforme. The lesions of pemphigus are larger, always of a bullous type, do not tend to form in groups, are unaccompanied by itching, and the constitutional symptoms are more severe. Erythema multiforme tends to attack the dorsum of the hands, the wrists, the ankles, and the feet, it runs an acute, more or less self-limited course, is usually observed in the spring and the autumn, and is not accompanied by itching. Eczema and urticaria can be easily distinguished; the former by the lack of herpetic grouping and the presence of oozing, redness, and patchy formation; and the latter by the presence of wheals, to the exclusion of other lesions.

Prognosis.—The disease runs a persistent course, alternating in betterment and the appearance of a fresh outbreak. The individual may be practically free of eruption for weeks, months, or years, but in most instances a few lesions continue to appear as a constant reminder of the presence of the affection. Relapses or exacerbations of the affection are usually ameliorated in a few weeks, a month or more. The general health frequently remains unimpaired. A few cases have ended fatally, especially in those associated with septicemia or from intercurrent diseases.

Treatment.—The internal remedies administered in this disease are those that have more or less influence on the nervous system. The preparations employed are arsenic, which is the most efficient drug, quinin, strychnin, phenacetin, antipyrin, and salicylate of soda. Cod-liver oil, diuretics, and purgatives also have a place in these cases. Arsenic frequently has to be given in ascending doses to the point of tolerance, depending upon the rapidity of response

to the medication. In certain cases the eruptive phenomena can be ameliorated by moderate doses; Fowler's solution five minims (0.312), three times daily, or arsenious acid one-thirtieth to one-twentieth of a grain (0.002–0.003) after each meal are usually administered. A combination of seven and one-half grains (0.342) of antipyrin and ten grains (0.625) of the salicylate of soda, in a teaspoonful (4.) of peppermint-water, and well diluted in water, given three times daily, is of use. The patient should be carefully examined, and any derangement of the general economy should be treated symptomatically.

Locally, mild lotions, salves, or dusting powders should first be prescribed, and later those with stronger ingredients. Phenol fluidram one (4), bismuth subcarbonate drams two (8.), glycerin one dram, and lime-water four fluidounces (128.), is of use; an ointment containing menthol two grains (0.125), zinc oxid two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.); or a dusting powder consisting of phenol minims five (0.312), camphor grains ten (0.625), acid boric one dram (4.), powdered talcum seven drams (28.). The most efficient remedy in many instances of the affection is liquor carbonis-detergens, starting with a strength of one-half fluidram (2.) to the fluidounce (32.) of camphor-water, and increasing up to even the undiluted preparation, if the patient's skin is unirritated. Frequently the addition of zinc oxid one-half dram (2.) to the ounce of the last preparation makes a more agreeable application. Duhring recommended as a sulphur ointment: half to one dram (2.–4.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum, in the vesicular, vesiculobullous, and pustular types of the affection, thoroughly rubbed in; it should be used with care because of its irritating properties.

PEMPHIGUS.

Definition.—A rare acute or chronic disease characterized by the development of bullæ, which usually arise from the sound skin, tending to form in successive crops, and accompanied by mild or severe constitutional symptoms.

Pemphigus may be divided into *pemphigus acutus*, *pemphigus chronicus*, *pemphigus foliaceus*, and *pemphigus vegetans*. Certain descriptive terms have also been applied to the affection, such as benignus, malignus, gangrenosus, hemorrhagicus, etc.

Symptoms.—*Acute Pemphigus.*—The outbreak comes out suddenly with symptoms of malaise, fever, chilliness or rigors, or an absence of systemic disturbance. The attack is characterized by the development of pea- to pigeon's-egg-size or larger bullæ, distended or somewhat flattened. The lesions are frequently numerous and irregularly distributed over the surface, and appear in rapid succession

or in crops, and usually develop from the sound skin. The contents tend to be clear in the beginning and later opaque or hemorrhagic, and in rare instances gangrenous.

In grave instances, constitutional symptoms become aggravated, the throat and mouth show extensive involvement, the bullæ become flaccid and puriform, the surface gangrenous, and death results. In milder cases, the blebs disappear by absorption, desiccation, and crusting, and scarring does not result.

FIG. 42



Pemphigus vulgaris; some years' duration.

Chronic Pemphigus (Pemphigus Vulgaris).—The most of the cases observed are classed under this heading. The affection runs a long course, the bullæ continuing to appear. The skin generally shows a few lesions, although there may be intervals of complete freedom. The blebs may appear singly or develop in crops. Cycles of attack may be noted, single lesions appearing each day over a course of some days or weeks, and then there is a numerous crop of fresh bullæ. The mouth and throat frequently exhibit blebs. The conjunctivæ are exceptionally attacked. Blood may be mixed

with the contents of the bullæ in some instances. The lesions heal by crusting; pigmentation may result, but no scarring.

Constitutional disorders are absent in mild cases and may be very severe in grave instances. Fever and chilliness may precede or accompany the original outbreak, and continue throughout the course of the affection, or be observed chiefly at the time of the exacerbations. Burning and soreness are at times complained of, but itching is either absent or very mild.

Pemphigus Foliaceus.—This phase of the disease is exceedingly rare, and may have its diagnostic feature from the beginning or develop from an acute or chronic pemphigus. The blebs form rapidly and tend to dry into a crust before fully distended, or are flaccid and flat, become purulent, break or are accidentally ruptured, and there is a purulent undermining of the epidermis. The cutaneous involvement is either extensive or generalized. The skin surface shows flaccid, slightly elevated, seropurulent or purulent blebs, with distention of the dependent portions by fluid; ruptured lesions with an undermining of the surrounding epidermis; thin crusts with exudation beneath, and large, red, raw, oozing surfaces. Certain portions of the skin may be dried and thickened, and fissures may develop around the joints.

In severe instances the nails and hair are brittle and at times shed, and the mucous membranes and conjunctivæ are involved. Constitutional symptoms may be severe.

Pemphigus Vegetans (*Erythema Bulbosum Vegetans* (Unna).—This type of pemphigus is quite rare and was first described by Neumann in 1886. The attack usually starts with mucous membrane involvement; the mouth, throat, or lips exhibit whitish or reddish plaques and bullæ. The usual type of pemphigus bleb may be observed on the integument and follow the typical course of these lesions; others, on the warm and moist portions of the body, the genital, anal, and axillary regions, crust; the surface becomes inflamed, edema is noted, a viscid, offensive secretion appears, and finally papillomatous or condyloma-like vegetations develop. Fever frequently accompanies an outbreak.

Etiology.—Pemphigus is extremely rare in this country, particularly the acute form, the vegetating and foliaceus varieties. It may occur in both sexes and at any age; the acute type is apt to be observed in early life. It is not hereditary.

Acute pemphigus has been observed in young girls with menstrual disorders. It has followed sepsis, vaccination, rheumatic and other fevers, diphtheria, the exanthemata, and even long confinement in poorly ventilated rooms, and from puerperal processes in the mother. Animals and their products have been causal, particularly from wound infections, in butchers and those handling

meats. The similarity to the "foot and mouth disease" of cattle has been mentioned.

The other types of the affection have been attributed to nervous influences, such as hysteria, functional nervous disorders, peripheral nerve injuries, diseases of the central nervous system, degenerative changes of the peripheral nerves and nerve centres, and auto-intoxication.

Bacteriological influence has been mentioned as causal in the various varieties of the affection, particularly the acute type. Cocci have been found in a considerable number of instances, particularly diplococci and streptococci, and the *Bacillus pyocyaneus* has also been isolated.

Pathology.—Eosinophiles have been found in large quantities in the blood and also in the bullæ, and at times there is a diminution in the number of red-blood cells.

The changes in the skin depend upon the degree of inflammation and the stage of bullous development. The roof of the bleb is usually the upper part of the horny layer, and the base consists of the rete cells; some of the lesions are, however, deeply situated, and in these instances the roof shows a layer of rete cells and the corium is the floor. The bleb is probably due to a sudden effusion from the bloodvessels of the papillary layer, following paralysis and dilatation of these channels. The papillæ are edematous, the vessels dilated, and there is an emigration of polynuclear leukocytes, with a serous infiltration of the tissues. The fluid content is neutral or alkaline in reaction, and consists of serum, pus, epithelial cells, and fat.

In pemphigus vegetans there is in addition a marked hypertrophy of the papillæ, also a proliferation and overgrowth of the rete.

Ammonia and also phosphorus have been found in the urine.

Diagnosis.—Pemphigus is to be distinguished chiefly from bullous erythema multiforme, bullous impetigo contagiosa, dermatitis herpetiformis, bullous syphiloderma, and from eczema.

Erythema multiforme rarely attacks the mucous membranes, chiefly involving the dorsum of the hands, the forearms, the lower legs, and the feet; a bullous outbreak is exceptional and other types of the affection are associated, such as macules and papules; the outbreak is usually observed in the spring and the autumn, and the disease runs a course of only a few days, to two or three weeks; constitutional involvement is slight or absent. Pemphigus tends to attack the mucous membranes, is of generalized distribution, and consists of but the one type of lesion, bullæ; seasons have no influence on the outbreak of lesions, it runs a chronic course, with more or less systemic derangement.

Bullous impetigo contagiosa runs an acute course, chiefly attacks the face, although it may be somewhat generalized, mostly attacks young infants, and other cases are frequently found in the family, household, or ward.

Dermatitis herpetiformis presents a multiforme outbreak, vesicles, bullæ, and also papules and pustules are observed in the different attacks, there is intense itching, a marked tendency to the formation of herpetic groups, the lesions develop upon an inflammatory base, the extremities and the face are most markedly involved; the mucous membranes are only exceptionally attacked, and constitutional symptoms are absent or very slight.

Bullous syphiloderm and *eczema* should be easily excluded; the former developing in early infancy the papules, macules, mucous patches, pharyngitis, bleeding, and fissuring of the lips and around the anus, marked involvement of the palms and the soles, a positive Wassermann, and signs of the affection in one or both parents, offer a very clear picture.

Bullæ develop rarely in eczema, itching is intense, mucous membrane involvement is unusual, thickened red patches are present, and there are erythema, vesicles, scales, crusts, and oozing.

Prognosis.—The prognosis in pemphigus is rather uncertain, depending upon the severity of the constitutional symptoms, the type of lesions, and the variety of the disease. Cases exhibiting lesions with purulent or hemorrhagic contents, or of a gangrenous type are almost always fatal. Septic cases arising from a wound are likewise grave.

In chronic pemphigus the affection ends in death in a considerable proportion of instances, usually after lasting for many months or years, continuously, or with relapses.

Pemphigus vegetans and pemphigus foliaceus almost invariably end fatally, after running a short or long course.

Treatment.—The patient should be placed under the best hygienic surroundings and any determinable cause eliminated. Arsenic is our most efficient remedy, given in ascending doses to the point of tolerance, until the outbreak is somewhat controlled, and then continued in moderate doses over a considerable period. Strychnin and quinin in large doses have been used as supportive measures. Salvarsan and neosalvarsan have also been employed with temporary betterment, at least. The other preparations which have been administered internally are iron, cod-liver oil, opium, pilocarpin, and atropin. Salicin in fifteen grain (1.) doses, four times daily, may be tried.

Externally soothing applications are to be suggested and evacuation of the blebs as soon as they form. The mild lotions and dusting powders mentioned under eczema may be employed. Frequent

bathing with unmedicated water, bran-water, and the continuous bath (Hebra) are suggested. Boric acid twenty grains (1.25) to the ounce of petrolatum (32.), and phenol five to eight grains (0.312-0.5) is a soothing application; five grains (0.312) of the salicylate of soda, for its antiseptic affect, may be added. In cases of pemphigus vegetans, 1 to 4000 potassium permanganate solution may be used as a deodorant.

IMPETIGO HERPETIFORMIS.

Definition.—An extremely rare inflammatory disease almost invariably observed during pregnancy, characterized by the development of groups of pustules, preceded and accompanied by grave constitutional symptoms, and usually terminating fatally.

Symptoms.—The groins, the navel, the axillæ, the breast, the thighs, and, at times, other portions of the cutaneous surface are attacked by erythematous macules, followed by pinhead and larger sized pustules, usually arranged in groups. A brownish-colored crust results from the rupture of the lesions, and occasionally concentric rings of disease are observed and large areas become involved. The skin beneath the crusts is reddened, infiltrated, smooth, and moist, but without ulceration. Exceptionally several types of lesions may be present. The lingual mucous membrane may show grayish, well-defined patches, with a central depression. Rigors and fever may be marked at the time of a fresh outbreak of pustules.

Etiology and Pathology.—The etiology is unknown, excepting for the fact that most cases have occurred during pregnancy. Exceptionally the affection has developed in women independent of pregnancy. In a few rare instances the disease has attacked the male sex. Several microorganisms have been isolated, but none have been proved causal. The affection is evidently an infection, probably of septic origin.

The blood and the lymph vessels are dilated and there is swelling of the endothelium, and a surrounding infiltration with embryonic cells. There is widening of the interpapillary processes of the epidermis and a round-celled infiltration of the corium.

Diagnosis.—The disease resembles most markedly dermatitis herpetiformis and pemphigus. The former is, however, rarely fatal, runs an entirely different course, shows multiform lesions, and is usually of the vesicular or vesicobullous type. Pemphigus is characterized by bullæ of large size, rather than pustules.

Prognosis.—Most of the cases end fatally. Eleven of the thirteen Vienna cases succumbed. Nineteen of the thirty-four instances collected by Borgester died.

Treatment.—The various preparations suggested in the treatment of pemphigus and dermatitis herpetiformis are suggested in the present affection.

GANGRENE OF THE SKIN.

Synonyms.—Sphaceloderma; Dermatitis gangrenosa; Erythema gangrenosum; Spontaneous gangrene of the skin.

Gangrene of the skin may be divided for convenience of description under four headings: *Dermatitis gangrenosa infantum*; *multiple gangrene of the skin in adults*; *diabetic gangrene*; and *symmetric gangrene*.

Dermatitis Gangrenosa Infantum.—**Synonyms.**—Varicella gangrenosa (Hutchinson); Pemphigus gangrenosus; Multiple cachectic gangrene; Infantile gangrenous ecthyma; Multiple disseminated gangrene of the skin in infants; Rupia escharotica; Ecthyma térébrant; Ecthyma infantile gangreneux; Ecthyma gangrenosum.

FIG. 43



Varicella gangrenosa. Fatal termination in four days.

Definition.—The affection is characterized by the development of gangrenous areas in children, which appear spontaneously or follow vesicular or pustular conditions, particularly varicella or vaccinia.

Symptoms.—The affection is characterized by the development of vesicles or papules which become pustular and are surrounded by an inflammatory areola. The lesions rupture and a crust forms; beneath the latter is observed ulceration which may extend

peripherally beyond the lesion. A grayish or grayish-black eschar results. Some of the lesions become confluent and large, irregularly shaped, and rounded or oval ulcers are observed. Irregularly shaped, rounded or oval scars remain after the lesions heal. The covered portions of the body show the chief involvement, particularly the buttocks and the legs.

Fresh outbreaks may occur over the course of a few days, a week, or longer. The eruptions may be abundant or consist of only a few lesions. They may be large or small, and in some instances contain blood. Hemorrhages occur in grave instances, from the stomach, the intestines, and the kidneys.

Systemic symptoms may be absent, mild or severe, such as high fever, vomiting, diarrhea, cardiac and pulmonary complications, and septicemia.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is of rare occurrence and is usually observed in debilitated and anemic children and infants, particularly in females. It has been observed most frequently following varicella, and at times vaccinia. In certain instances it has developed spontaneously. Tuberculosis and syphilis have both been suggested as causal. The affection is probably caused by some microorganism which has not, as yet, been determined; short rods resembling bacilli have been found in a few instances, also the *Bacillus pyocyaneus* and the diphtheria bacillus.

Diagnosis and Prognosis.—The resulting gangrenous areas with the preceding papulopustular or vesiculopustular lesions could hardly be mistaken for any other affection.

Death not infrequently results, although a considerable number of cases recover. An abundant outbreak, particularly of large lesions, and more especially of hemorrhagic contents, offers an unfavorable prognosis.

Treatment.—Treatment is chiefly symptomatic and supportive. Sodium salicylate and quinin are usually employed, but frequently without much avail. Locally, antiseptic preparations are used, such as a saturated solution of boric acid, or the official ointment of boric acid.

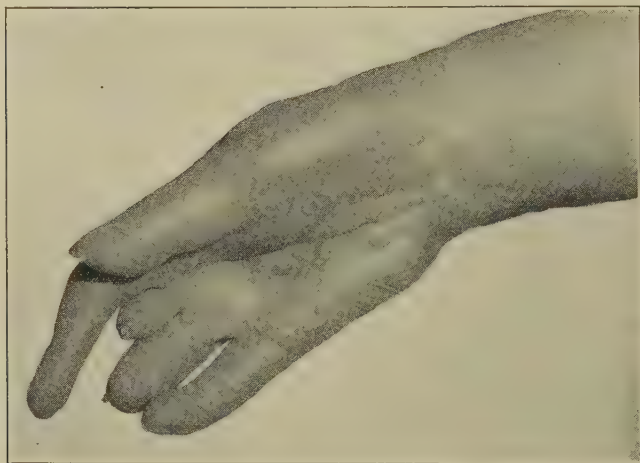
Multiple Gangrene of the Skin in Adults.—**Definition.**—An affection characterized by the development of a few or many areas of gangrene of spontaneous or determinable causation, frequently closely allied to the form found in childhood.

Symptoms.—The attack develops with the appearance of erythematous spots, wheal-like lesions, or vesicles, which subsequently become gangrenous. The outbreak may continue to appear for a few days, a week or more, and exceptionally over a considerable period. Practically any portion of the integument shows involvement. The outbreak usually is discrete but confluence may occur,

and also peripheral growth of the lesions. In most cases but a few lesions are present. Constitutional symptoms are frequently absent or very mild.

Etiology and Pathology.—Multiple gangrene is commonly seen in the female sex. It follows various accidents, particularly burns. Systemic diseases, such as typhoid fever, scarlet fever, measles, malaria, etc., have preceded an outbreak. Certain drugs, such as the bromides and the iodides, have been mentioned as causative. A bacillus has been found in several instances, and Vincent's bacillus in a few. A lowered cutaneous resistance due to neuroses or trophoneuroses and a bacterial infection are the cause of the affection.

FIG. 44



Gangrene of the skin in a diabetic patient.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Recovery usually results, although the course of the affection may be somewhat prolonged.

The treatment of the affection is symptomatic, depending upon any determinable underlying cause. Arsenic, iron, cod-liver oil, and tonic treatment have been employed. Locally, surgical interference is at times required, otherwise mild antiseptic dressing such as boric acid ointment is used.

Diabetic Gangrene.—**Definition.**—An affection characterized by the development of gangrenous areas on the skin in those with diabetes.

Symptoms.—The outbreak develops spontaneously without previous injury to the cutaneous surface, or occurs at the site of a slight trauma or on a skin eruption. The integument becomes

rapidly gangrenous, usually of the moist form, and spreads to the deeper tissues, or inflammation with vesicles and bullæ may first be observed and later areas of gangrene.

There may be a preceding loss of sensation or neuralgic pains, coldness, and intermittent flushing and lividity of the affected part. One or more areas may be attacked. Occasionally it is of symmetrical involvement. The patches are rounded, irregular, or serpiginous in outline. The hands, the fingers, the feet, and the toes are most frequently attacked, and at times the genital region or other portions of the integument.

Etiology and Pathology.—Gangrene is a rare complication of diabetes. The condition is usually observed in older individuals, and frequently in those with atheromatous changes in the arteries, more particularly in the male sex. Glycosuria causes the skin to have a lessened resistance to microbic invasion, following even the slightest traumatism. Therefore impregnation of the tissues with sugar, trauma, arterial change, and bacterial invasion are the underlying causes of the affection.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is rather unfavorable, as gangrene of the skin is a grave complication of diabetes mellitus. The gangrenous areas are apt to extend and new areas to develop, and septic poisoning may cause death. Cases of spontaneous origin may recover.

The first indication is the treatment of the underlying diabetes and the constitutional betterment of the patient. Surgical treatment is usually indicated and the local application of mild antiseptic ointments.

Symmetric Gangrene.—**Synonyms.**—Local asphyxia; Raynaud's disease.

Definition.—A symmetrical asphyxia of the extremities, usually terminating in gangrene of the skin and the underlying tissues. Raynaud gave the first complete description of the affection, which is of rather rare occurrence.

Symptoms.—Prodromal symptoms of intermittent abnormal sensations consisting of paresthesia in different portions of the body, headache and general malaise, chiefly observed during the winter months, may be observed. A profound disturbance of vascular innervation is noted. The phalanges become symmetrically pale, bloodless, and painful. The affection may then proceed to the stage of asphyxia, the attacked areas become of a dark red, livid hue, swollen and tender, and later of a bluish to bluish-black, or black and gangrenous. Gangrene is usually of the dry form. The condition may remain without the development of gangrene for a considerable period or indefinitely, but eventually, in most cases, death of the skin and the underlying tissues results. The

condition is occasionally better during the summer months. The extremities, particularly the hands and fingers, are symmetrically attacked. The ears, the nose, and other portions of the integument may show the anomaly, but in these areas gangrene usually does not result. If gangrene does not result the affected parts become atrophic and indurated, and ulcers may be observed. There is frequently a considerable amount of burning and pain of the affected areas.

Etiology and Pathology.—The condition apparently is due to trophic disturbances associated with the nervous system. It is probably due to some underlying condition rather than a separate disease. The affection has been ascribed to cold, exposure, nutritional disturbances, following or associated with severe constitutional disorders and neuroses. Raynaud's disease has been observed in connection with diphtheria, scarlatina, typhoid fever, measles, diabetes, malaria, hemoglobinuria, cardiovascular conditions, Bright's disease, exophthalmic goitre, hysterical affections, syphilis, tuberculosis, generalized scleroderma, and associated with eczema, hyperidrosis, purpura, and urticaria. The sufferers frequently have cold hands and feet. Beck has demonstrated in two cases atrophic and other changes in the bones. Both sexes and all ages have been attacked.

Diagnosis and Prognosis.—The disease could scarcely be mistaken for any other if the symmetrical character, the sites of attack, and the course are considered.

Recovery rarely occurs, although betterment is observed in certain instances, particularly during the warm weather.

Treatment.—If any underlying factor can be determined it should be eliminated as far as it is possible. Remedies having an effect upon the peripheral circulation, such as amyl nitrite and nitroglycerin, have been employed. Potassium iodid has been administered. Both galvanic and faradic electricity have been used. The positive pole of the former current is applied to the fifth cervical vertebra and the negative over the lumbar or sacral region, daily, for from five to ten minutes, and, using a fairly strong current. The negative pole is also applied at times to the affected area. Stimulation is used in the early stage, cold applications, frictions, and massage, and later antiseptic preparations and surgical means.

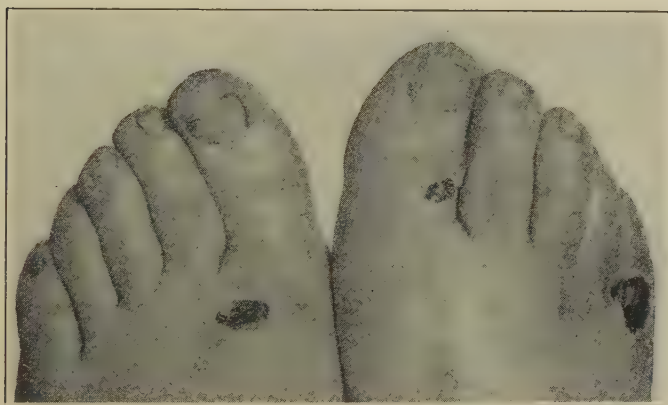
DERMATITIS CALORICA.

Definition.—An inflammation of the skin, of varying intensity, caused by heat or cold. The condition may be so slight that simply redness of the cutaneous surface is observed (*erythema caloricum*) and should then be classed under erythema, or sufficiently severe

as to cause destruction of the tissues. The condition is classed under two headings: the form due to excessive heat or burns (*dermatitis ambustionis*), and due to excessive cold or freezing (*dermatitis congelationis*; *frost-bites*).

Dermatitis Ambustionis.—**Symptoms.**—Burns may vary from the slight redness observed following exposure to the actinic rays of the sun (*erythema solare*, *dermatitis actinica*), to destruction of the tissues by fire, boiling water, acids, etc. Burns are usually divided into three degrees, depending upon their severity: The first consists of simple redness, with the sensation of heat of the affected areas, and at times slight swelling (*dermatitis ambustionis erythematos*). The second is characterized by the additional phenomena of vesicles and bullous formation, and a considerable amount of swelling (*dermatitis ambustionis bullosa*). The third degree is observed to have in addition to the symptoms mentioned the formation of variously sized eschars, of a superficial or deep character.

FIG. 45



Dermatitis calorica, with ulceration.

In severe instances and also those of a milder type there may be marked constitutional symptoms, particularly shock; grave derangements of the internal organs may result, or suppuration may cause a severe drain on the system.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Burns of the first or second degree are rarely fatal, excepting in instances of extensive involvement; those involving large areas or of the third degree may terminate fatally. Death has been attributed in these cases to shock, changes in red-blood cell toxins or ptomaines.

In burns of the first degree the mild dusting powders or lotions mentioned under erythema are of use. In severe instances of the second

or third degree supportive measures and narcotics are required. Locally in severe burns lotions or ointments are soothing and helpful. Saturated solution of boric acid, applied frequently and freely, keeping the surface continuously moist, is efficacious. The official ointment of boric acid may be applied two or three times daily; or a 1 per cent. solution of picric acid; olive or sweet oil, or equal parts of either, combined with lime-water containing twenty grains (1.25) of boric acid to the ounce (32.). When the acuteness of the burn is subsiding somewhat the following prescription is beneficial: boric acid twenty grains (1.25), powdered zinc oxid one to two drams (4.-8.), petrolatum six to seven drams (24.-28.). Phenol in the strength of five minims (0.312) to the ounce (32.) of the ointment is soothing in these cases, if the burned surface is small. In extensive cases, accompanied by severe shock, a continuous warm bath is indicated.

Dermatitis Congelationis. — **Symptoms.** — Dermatitis resulting from various grades of cold may be divided into three degrees of severity. In the first the affected area is hyperemic, and occasionally of dark or dusky appearance; the congestion may persist or be observed only upon exposure to cold or mild degrees of heat. The condition may run a somewhat persistent course, particularly during the cold weather, and is accompanied by burning and itching (*chilblains*). The second degree is characterized by bright red or livid skin, vesicle and bullous formation, and occasionally serous undermining of the epidermis. In the third degree the part is pallid and stiff, the part then becomes reddened, vesicles and bullæ may be present, and superficial ulceration, and eventually the skin returns to normal, with the possible exception of slight scarring, or the involved portion becomes gangrenous. In severe instances of extensive involvement constitutional symptoms may be marked; shock is profound and suppuration and septicemia result.

Prognosis and Treatment. — The prognosis is always favorable excepting in extensive cases or in those of the third degree.

The treatment in severe instances has to be supportive. Local applications are the same as are suggested under erythema. Immediately after exposure to the cold the part should be rubbed with snow or cold water compresses are applied. The temperature of the applications is raised until the normal condition is reached. The vesicles and bullæ should be carefully opened and mild applications applied, such as salicylic acid five gr. (0.312), phenol five gr. (0.312) to ten minims (0.625) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment, or boric acid ointment. Ichthyol lotion or ointment is useful: ichthyol one-half to one dram (2.-4.), powdered zinc oxid one-half dram (2.), lime-water one fluidounce (32.); ichthyol one-half dram (2.), powdered bismuth subcarbonate two drams

(8.), petrolatum six drams (24.). The lotions mentioned under dermatitis ambustionis are also of use. Patients who are subject to frost-bite should wear woollen stockings during the cold weather as a preventive measure. Severe instances have to be treated surgical.

DERMATITIS TRAUMATICA.

The variety, the severity, the repetition, and the length of action of the trauma determine the grade and the extent of the inflammatory symptoms. Friction, contusions, surgical operations, animal parasites, continued scratching, tight-fitting garments, bandages, constant pressure (bed-sores), and the various implements of trade are exciting causes.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in the elimination of the cause and the application of soothing applications such as boric acid twenty grains (1.25), powdered bismuth subcarbonate two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.). In the treatment of bed-sores the addition of ichthyol one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.) of the last is beneficial.

DERMATITIS VENENATA.

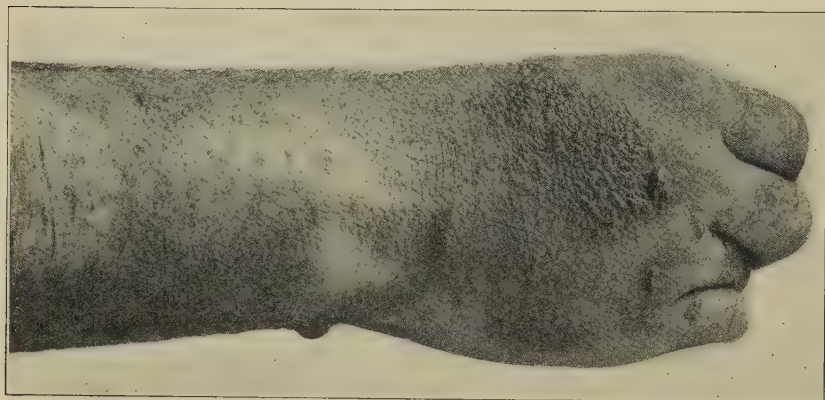
Definition.—An inflammation of the skin of varying intensity, caused by caustic, irritant, and toxic agents.

Symptoms.—The eruption usually consists of erythematous reddened patches, swelling, closely packed pinhead-sized papules, vesicles, pustules, bullæ, and exceptionally wheals, scales, crusts, serous and purulent discharges, subcutaneous abscesses, and even gangrene. Any or all of these lesions may be present, and the outbreak may be limited or of extensive distribution. The eruption may extend beyond the surface upon which the irritant has acted, or as the result of absorption, toxic effect, reflex nervous irritation, may appear on distant portions of the body. Naturally the portion of the cutaneous surface exposed to irritation exhibits the outbreak; therefore the forearms and the hands are frequently the sites of attack, although no portion of the integument is immune. Burning and itching are frequently present. The affection in a great many instances lasts but a few days, a week, or longer, and may run into an eczema. The latter condition supervenes only after several attacks of the artificial dermatitis or by the continued action of the *irritant*.

Numerous drugs are capable of producing a dermatitis, particularly those employed by surgeons, nurses, attendants, etc., chiefly formalin, bichloride of mercury, carbolic acid, and strong soaps.

Plant poisoning usually attacks the hands, the forearms, the face, and the genitalia, and is characterized by erythematous areas and closely grouped pinhead- to pinpoint-sized vesicles, bullæ, and swelling.

FIG. 46



Dermatitis venenata. (Hyde.)

FIG. 47



Dermatitis venenata resulting from the application of an irritant.

Etiology.—Any irritant if in contact with the skin for a sufficient period or acting frequently may cause a dermatitis. Slight irritation of transient duration may produce an inflammation in the integument if the individual has a certain idiosyncrasy to the

application. The various caustic, irritant, and toxic agents which produce a dermatitis can be divided into those of plant origin; caused by irritants, independent of occupation; trade origin; local application of drugs; and from insects, fish, etc. The most of these have been mentioned under the external etiology of eczema, and therefore only a few need be enumerated here, as the reader is referred to that disease.

There are some sixty or seventy plants which cause irritation of the skin in those who are susceptible, the most important of which are the poison ivy and primrose, because the outbreak from these two is most frequently seen. The outbreak of *poison ivy* usually attacks the hands, the forearms, the face, and the genitalia, and is characterized by erythematous areas and closely grouped pinpoint- to small pinhead-sized vesicles, bullæ, and swelling. There may also be crusts by rupture of the lesions. Toxicodendric acid, which is the active principle of the poison ivy (*rhus toxicodendron*), is evidently conveyed by scratching from one part to another and thus causes fresh lesions. *Primrose* (*primula obconica*) *dermatitis* is of rather frequent occurrence and is characterized by a severe itching, papular, erythematous and vesicular eruption of an eczematous type, or a bullous outbreak, or urticaria-like lesions may be present.

A large number of irritants depending upon trade or independent of occupation have been mentioned under the external causes of eczema and will not be repeated.

Although various drugs causing a dermatitis, and later an eczema, have been mentioned under the latter disease, a few will be enlarged upon under the present headings.

Chrysarobin when applied locally produces a peculiar coppery red erythema which may extend a considerable distance beyond the site of application. The dermatitis occasionally produced by its application to the scalp may extend to the forehead and the eyes, causing an erysipelas-like outbreak and severe conjunctivitis.

Croton oil and *tartar emetic*, which were formerly employed as counter-irritants, at times produce a pustular outbreak followed by scarring.

Iodoform, more particularly in the powdered form, frequently causes a dermatitis or an eczema of an erythematous, at times vesicular or bullous, type, limited to the seat of application or extending over a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface.

Mercury if vigorously applied to delicate skin or employed over a considerable period in the form of the official ointment may cause a violent dermatitis of a localized or somewhat general distribution.

Diagnosis.—It may be rather difficult to differentiate dermatitis from eczema in certain instances. The acuteness of onset, the violent character of the outbreak, the distribution of the attack, and the determinable causation differentiate the former from the latter. In rhus poisoning the outbreak frequently begins between the fingers, is markedly acute, and is characterized by numerous closely packed miliary vesicles and bullous lesions; bullæ are of rare occurrence in eczema.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The affection usually runs a short course and recovery rapidly takes place after the elimination of the cause.

The mild applications suggested in eczema are efficacious. The two preparations which have proved particularly beneficial are boric acid one dram (4.), powdered bismuth subgallate two drams (8.), glycerin one-half dram (2.), camphor-water four fluidounces (128.); and boric acid one dram (4.), powdered zinc oxid two drams (8.), glycerin forty minims (2.50), witch hazel four fluidounces (128.). An ointment containing menthol two grains (0.125), powdered bismuth subcarbonate two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.), is of use in cases with slight or an absence of moisture. Soap and water frequently are irritating to the inflamed areas and the surface should then be cleansed with a saturated solution of boric acid, olive oil, or petrolatum.

DERMATITIS MEDICAMENTOSA.

Synonym.—Drug eruptions.

Definition.—An inflammatory outbreak of generalized or localized distribution, and of varying type, caused by the ingestion or absorption of drugs.

Symptoms.—The external manifestations of drug absorption may be of any type, and general in distribution or with localized lesions, depending upon the quantity of the preparation that has been administered, the length of time the remedy has been ingested, and any idiosyncrasy of the patient or derangement particularly of the eliminative organs or the cardiovascular system. The outbreak may occur after one or only a few small or medium-sized doses in some individuals; the preparations are given over a considerable period in others, or the drug may be more or less cumulative, as with the bromides, and at times the iodides. Almost any drug may produce an outbreak in a predisposed individual.

The drugs more or less in common use give rise to the outbreaks recorded below:

Aconite.—Rarely occurs; if present, is of a vesicular, bullous, or pustular type.

Ácetanilid.—Erythematous, of a macular and maculopapular type, and at times cyanosis of the face, the lips, and extremities.

Alcohol.—In rare instances an erythematous or urticarial outbreak develops.

Antipyrin.—Macular and papular, urticarial, and occasionally vesicular, bullous, and purpuric.

Antimony and Tartar Emetic.—Exceptionally an urticarial and vesicopustular.

FIG. 48



Keratosis punctata in a man who had been taking arsenic for a long-standing psoriasis. (Hyde.)

Arsenic.—Almost every form of cutaneous outbreak has followed the ingestion of this drug; erythematous, papular, vesicular, urticarial, pustular, bullous, petechial, erysipelatous, herpetic, furuncular, carbuncular, ulcerative and gangrenous. The long-continued use of the remedy may cause extensive pigmentation. The drug used over a long period may give rise to horny, wart-like growths upon the palms and the soles, which in some instances have undergone malignant change and resulted in death.

Aspirin.—An urticarial outbreak, rarely ending fatally, from edema of the glottis.

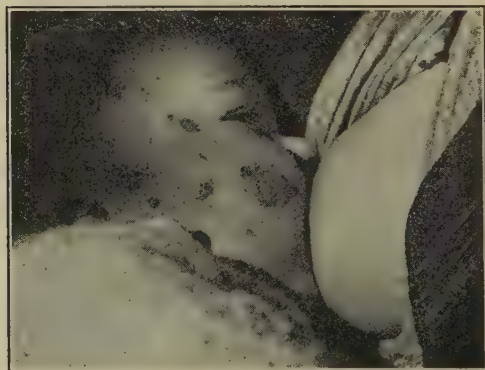
Belladonna and Atropin.—The usual outbreak resembles scarlatina. Patchy erythematous areas and exceptionally erythema and gangrene of the scrotum have been observed. Absorption

FIG. 49



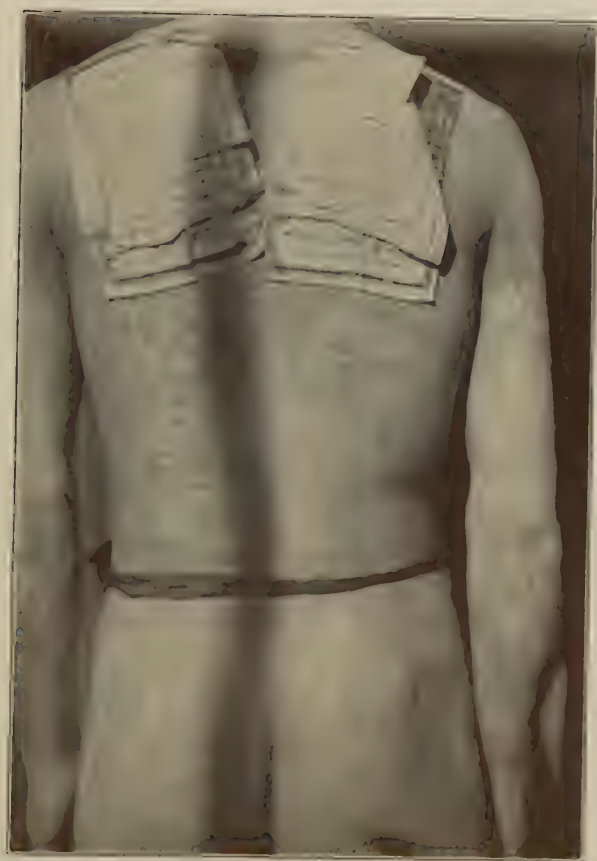
Bromide eruption. Girl, aged thirteen years, who had taken large doses of the drug over a considerable period.

FIG. 50



Bromide eruption. The outbreak caused by taking a "soothing syrup" containing bromide.

PLATE V



Belladonna Eruption.

Purpuric lesions from absorption of belladonna plasters.

from a belladonna plaster, in a case of the writer, caused a generalized purpuric outbreak.

Bromin Compounds (Bromides).—Medicinal outbreaks from this drug are of frequent occurrence and develop after a few grains have been administered, after long administration, and, at times, a week or more after the preparation has been stopped. The eruption may continue to appear for several weeks after the drug has been discontinued. The most frequent type of lesion in the adult is the acne-like. Most cases consist of a multiforme eruption with a predominance of one type. The following varieties have been observed: varicella-like, ecthymatous, a type resembling erythema nodosum, raspberry-like, bullous or pemphigus-like, squamous, papillomatous, the arthracoid, carbuncular, tubercular and tuberosus, condyloma-like, the confluent acne or pustular, the umbilicated or the molluscum contagiosa type, the fungating and mycosis fungoides type, and the ulcerative.

In childhood the outbreak is most apt to attack the extremities and the face, particularly the lower legs. The lesions are usually more severe in childhood than in adults. The contents of the lesions in a considerable number of instances are cheesy or curdled-milk in appearance. There are usually no constitutional symptoms. An outbreak may occur in a nursing infant by transmission of the drug through the mother's milk. Any of the bromides or bromin compounds may be causal of an eruption.

Benzoic Acid and Sodium Benzoate.—Exanthems from these preparations are unusual; in the former the outbreak is of an erythematous, erythematopapular or urticarial type; from the latter drug, erythematous, polymorphous, and urticarial.

Boric Acid and Sodium Borate.—Exceptionally an outbreak occurs in the former, of an erythematous, papular, or bullous type, at times an erythematosquamous outbreak occurs with partial or complete loss of the scalp hair. The latter may produce an erythematous, morbilliform, eczematous, or psoriasis-like outbreak.

Calx Sulphurata.—Furuncular and pustular types are observed, and exceptionally a vesicular or petechial outbreak.

Cannabis Indica.—This drug exceptionally causes an outbreak which may be of the vesicular type and accompanied by itching.

Cantharides.—An outbreak rarely occurs following the ingestion of this drug, if so it is of the erythematous or papular varieties.

Capsicum.—The erythematous and papulovesicular types characterize the rare outbreaks from this drug.

Castor oil rarely occasions an attack of an erythematous type accompanied by itching.

Chinolin.—An exanthem of an erythematous character is not infrequently observed.

Chloral.—The usual type of outbreak from this drug is scarlatina-like and may be accompanied by fever, congestion of the buccal and conjunctival mucous membranes, and is followed by desquamation. Several other varieties of lesions may be observed, such as wheals, papules, vesicles, bullæ, furuncles, carbuncles, hemorrhages, and ulcerations of the skin, the tongue, and the cornea.

Chloramide.—Exceptionally an outbreak occurs of an erythematous and vesicular type, with congestion of the mucous membranes of the nose and the mouth, coryza, fever, and subsequent desquamation.

Chloroform.—Not infrequently an erythematous outbreak develops in the form of small macules, and at times a purpuric outbreak is exhibited.

Codein has caused a widespread erythema.

Cod-liver oil in rare instances gives rise to vesicular or acneiform eruptions.

Condurango exceptionally causes an acne-like or furuncular attack.

Conium in a few instances has caused erythematous, papular, and erysipelas lesions.

Copaiba and *cubebs* not infrequently produce an outbreak; the former or the combination of the two causing a scarlatiniform, urticarial, erythematous, and exceptionally vesicular, petechial, and bullous lesions. An outbreak from the latter, uncombined with the former, is of unusual occurrence, and is of the erythematous and small papular variety. There may be considerable itching.

Digitalis exceptionally produces a scarlatiniform, papular, erythematopapular, urticarial, or an outbreak on the face resembling erysipelas.

Dulcamara rarely causes an outbreak in the event of occurrence it is apt to be erythematous, urticarial, or erythematosquamous.

Ergot eruptions usually develop from eating ergoted rye in bread, over long periods, and is followed by redness and swelling of the face and arm, also petechiæ, vesicles, pustules, furuncles, and circumscribed gangrene. In an endemic outbreak bullæ, malaria, eczema, boils, urticaria, and loss of the scalp hair and nails has been noted.

Guarana causes in rare instances an outbreak of an urticarial type.

Guaiacum exceptionally produces an outbreak of minute erythematous spots.

Gurjun oil rarely causes an exanthem of the erythematous and erythematopapular varieties.

Hyoscyamus occasionally initiates an eruption of the erythematous and urticarial varieties, accompanied by edema, and exceptionally with scarlatina-like, pustular and purpuric lesions

Iodin and its Compounds.—Iodin and its various combinations, particularly the salts, is the cause of numerous eruptions. The face, shoulders, and back are most apt to be attacked, but the lesions may be more or less generally distributed. A few moderate doses may suffice to induce an attack, but usually the drug is administered either over a considerable period or in large doses before an outbreak is incited. The usual and mildest form of lesion is the papulopustular or acne-like. Other lesions which have been observed are the papillomatous, condyloma-like, carbuncular, crustaceous or rupial-like and exceptionally a multiforme outbreak resembling erythema multiforme, erythema nodosum, or urticaria. A bullous type may be noted which is apt to be accompanied by considerable redness and swelling, and with marked constitutional symptoms. Purpuric and bullous outbreaks with hemorrhagic contents may be observed which chiefly attack the extremities, particularly the lower. In these severe instances the mucous membranes may show involvement, and there may be hemorrhage from the lungs, the intestines, from the stomach, the gums, and in the brain.

The eruptive tendency may persist for some time after the drug has been discontinued, and rarely does not appear until the cessation of the medication. Outbreaks have occurred in nursing infants, the drug acting through the mother's milk. The potassium salt is more apt to cause an attack although the other salts have been causative. The administration of the iodids in large doses to those individuals who have a strong idiosyncrasy to the drug, or in cases of organic disease of the heart or kidneys, is frequently a dangerous procedure. A considerable proportion of the bullous and hemorrhagic cases have ended fatally.

Iodoform exceptionally produces an outbreak by absorption, and may be erythematous, erythematopapular, polymorphous, vesicular, bullous, and petechial.

Ipecac in a few instances has been productive of circumscribed erysipelatous patches locally or generally distributed.

Iron rarely has produced acne-like pustules on the face, neck, and upper part of trunk.

Jaborandi and *pilocarpin* rarely have caused an erythematous, small papular and urticarial attack, accompanied by active diaphoresis.

Mercury not infrequently has caused in large doses, particularly in the past, erythematous, scarlatiniform, papular, pustular, herpetic, bullous, purpuric, furuncular, and ulcerative lesions.

Opium and *morphin* at times are productive of an erythema of a scarlatina-like type, also morbilliform, polymorphous, accompanied by intense itching and followed by desquamation. Urticarial, vesicular, bullous, pustular, furuncular, and carbuncular varieties.

Piper methysticum, kava kava, the fermented juice derived from this plant, may cause an erythematousquamous dermatitis with exfoliation.

Phenacetin in a few instances has caused an attack of an erythematous, erythematopapular, or urticarial variety.

Phosphoric acid and *phosphorus* rarely produce bullæ and purpura.

Pimpinella exceptionally is productive of an urticaria-like rash.

Lead in the form of the carbonate or acetate is in rare instances causal of erythema and purpura.

Potassium chlorate exceptionally may cause an attack of erythematopapular, polymorphous, and cyanotic lesions.

FIG. 51



Exfoliation from packing quinine.

Quinin and *cinchona* occasionally are causal of an outbreak of an erythema type resembling scarlatina, which may be followed by desquamation, and other varieties such as urticaria, purpura, vesicles, bullæ, erysipelas-like, and gangrenous. There may be rather marked constitutional symptoms. The fraction of a grain or a few grains may cause an attack in those who are predisposed to the action

of the drug. There may be intense itching. It may resemble scarlatina markedly but the history of susceptibility to the drug, the lack of pharyngitis, and the typical tongue easily differentiate the conditions.

Rhubarb exceptionally is causative of an erythema of the desquamative scarlatiniform type.

Salicylic acid, or the salicylates, not uncommonly produces erythematous, scarlatiniform and urticarial lesions, which may be followed by desquamation. Vesicles, bullæ, purpura, and even gangrene may rarely be observed.

Salicin infrequently causes erythematous outbreaks.

Salol has exceptionally been causal of an urticaria-like eruption.

Salipyrin has been the attributed cause of edema and destruction of tissues.

Santonin, or sodium santonate, in exceptional instances has been productive of generalized urticaria-like lesions, with desquamation and edema. The latter has caused vesicular lesions.

Sodium benzoate causes rarely erythematous patches and papules.

Sanal oil in rare instances causes purpura.

Silver nitrate has produced a slate-color or grayish black pigmentation or discoloration of the integument after prolonged use (argyria), and exceptionally an erythematopapular eruption.

Stramonium not uncommonly is causal of erythema, scarlatiniform, and rarely erysipelas-like and purpuric outbreaks.

Strychnin and *nux vomica* rarely produce a scarlatiniform and miliaria-like outbreak, accompanied by itching.

Sulphonal is productive occasionally of an erythema resembling scarlatina, with an accompanying desquamation and pruritus, and rarely purpuric and morbilliform lesions.

Tenacetum produces an outbreak resembling somewhat variola.

Tannin in rare instances causes erythema and urticaria.

Tar is causative of erythematous, morbilliform, and urticarial lesions.

Thallium acetate has been credited with the production of more or less complete alopecia.

Tuberculin not infrequently has produced outbreaks of scarlatina-like and morbilliform lesions, which have occasionally been followed by desquamation; exceptionally also a psoriasis-like outbreak has been noted.

Turpentine and *terebene* have occasionally caused erythematous, scarlatiniform, morbilliform, and exceptionally vesicular, urticarial, and pustular lesions. The latter usually causes a papular outbreak accompanied by itching.

Valerian exceptionally produces an urticaria.

Veratrum viride in rare instances causes erythema and pustules.

Veronal produces occasionally localized or generalized eruptions. Erythema, maculopapules, vesicles, scarlatina-like lesions, resembling insect bites. Brownish stains and petechial spots may remain for a time. There may be mild constitutional symptoms.

Viburnum prunifolium exceptionally incites a scarlatina-like outbreak with subsequent desquamation.

Other drugs which have caused an outbreak in exceptional cases are anacordium, bitter almonds, benzol, bitter-sweet, duboisin, creosote, resin, matico, mesotan, sulphur, and cocain.

Etiology.—Women and children are more susceptible to an outbreak. A weakened condition of the individual, particularly cardiorenal disease, defective elimination, and a nervous temperament predispose to an eruption. Several theories have been promulgated: that the skin is irritated by the drug being eliminated through the cutaneous tissues and the glands; increased skin elimination due to a defective condition of the gastro-intestinal tract and the kidneys; the presence of the drug generates some toxin or irritant in the blood which causes the cutaneous outbreak; and the drug acting upon the vasomotor centres or peripheral nerves. Engman and Mook found iodine or bromine in lesions caused by these preparations, the drugs circulating in the body tissues, and the outbreak was probably caused by the formation of a toxin acting at the points of present or former disturbances, such as on comedones, acne, and seborrheic lesions, scars, traumata, scratches, etc. In a large proportion of instances, however, no determinable reason for a drug rash could be ascertained, and the unsatisfactory deduction has to be made that the outbreak is caused by a certain susceptibility or idiosyncrasy. There is found in a great many of these eruptions enlargement of the bloodvessels, exudation of serum, outwandering blood-cells, and in the hemorrhagic cases changes in the vascular walls.

Diagnosis.—The points of help in diagnosing drug eruptions are the acute onset, the history of taking certain remedies, the atypical course of the outbreak, their resemblance to other diseases without the exact characteristics of any one, and the absence, in most instances, of constitutional involvement.

Prognosis.—A very large proportion of medicinal eruptions disappear promptly after the drug is withdrawn, or, as with bromids and iodids, the lesions disappear slowly. The prognosis of the bullous and hemorrhagic types of outbreak should be guarded, as they are apt to be observed in individuals with cardiac and kidney disease, and may terminate in death.

Treatment.—The withdrawal of the drug in most instances causes an involution of the lesions, either slowly or rapidly, without any medication being employed. Free elimination is frequently indicated,

saline laxatives or diuretics are of use, and the consumption of large quantities of water. Possibly also a restricted diet is helpful. Supportive measures may be indicated in the grave cases and symptomatic treatment of the heart, kidneys, and the gastro-intestinal tract. As a prophylactic measure, the combination of small doses of arsenic, Fowler's solution three to five minims (0.18–0.312), should be given with bromides, if the latter preparation has to be given over a long period. This measure frequently not only prevents bromide acne-like outbreak, but is helpful in causing a disappearance of the same. Locally mild lotions and ointments may be employed, such as a saturated solution of boric acid, boric acid ointment, and in the event of itching two grains (0.125) of menthol to the ounce (32.) of the ointment base, or phenol five to ten minims (0.312–0.625) to the ounce (32.) of the lotion or ointment. Use the phenol on localized areas only.

X-RAY DERMATITIS.

Definition.—An inflammation of the skin of varying grades of severity, produced by the action of the Röntgen rays, either from too long or too frequent exposures, or because of unusual susceptibility.

FIG. 52



Chronic *x*-ray dermatitis with amputation for squamous-cell epithelioma.
(Fordyce and MacKee.)

Symptoms.—The reaction produced by exposure to the *x*-rays is almost invariably delayed for from three to four days, and in

exceptional instances does not appear for weeks or months. The mildest degree of reaction consists of a peculiar reddish erythema, resembling sunburn, which usually fades in a few days. In slightly severer instances the dermatitis persists for a week or longer, and is accompanied by burning and itching. In cases exhibiting a more severe reaction, vesiculation, swelling, or puffiness of the part may be added. Certain other lesions are not infrequently observed after a few or many exposures, such as freckle-like spots, an eczematous appearance, pigmentation, wrinkling, and atrophy of the skin. Röntgen operators after using the apparatus over a period of some years frequently exhibit a dry, rough, and somewhat reddened epidermis upon the dorsum of the hands and fingers; brittleness and thinning of the nails, and in severe instances wart-like growths, which eventually may undergo malignant changes, and in a few instances have caused death.

In extreme cases of susceptibility to the rays or after long or frequent exposures the surface develops a marked dermatitis, in reality a burn, which is followed by a slough and superficial or deep ulceration. The ulcer is sluggish, with an inflammatory border, grayish base, and may take weeks or many months to heal. The severe types of dermatitis or burns and the resulting ulcerated surface are excruciatingly painful.

Etiology and Pathology.—Although numerous theories have been advanced as to the cause of *x*-ray burns, in my experience the reaction has been chiefly due to the susceptibility of the patient, to the closeness of the tube, the amount of gas in the tube (soft tube), and the length and frequency of the exposures, rather than the strength of the current.

Macleod has formulated the present knowledge of the action or the *x*-rays as follows: In small doses they have a stimulating effect on the elements of the healthy skin; in large doses, by long exposures, close proximity of the tube to the skin, on the employment of soft tubes, the rays are capable of devitalizing the tissue elements, interfering with the process of reproduction, and causing their degeneration, and that this power is the result of a direct specific action of the rays; that the hair follicles, glands, nails, and bloodvessels are more readily and severely affected by the rays because of their differentiated character than those less differentiated as epidermal cells and fibrous tissues of the corium; that the healthy elements of the skin are stimulated to a process of repair by moderate dosage while pathologically altered cells are less resistant and devitalized; the action of the rays is cumulative and the toxins formed by the breaking down of the cells causes a secondary inflammatory reaction; the inflammation is apt to lead to ulceration and necrosis, and slow repair because of the impairment of tissues

and degenerative changes in the bloodvessels by the previous action of the x -rays.

Treatment.—Prophylactic treatment consists in the careful use of this important and frequently treacherous therapeutic agent. The first treatment should not be unduly prolonged so as to determine the susceptibility of the individual to the remedy. Subsequent treatments should not be given too close together, too long in duration, and with too soft a tube or too closely placed to the individual. The operator should know his coil, the character of the tube, and the technique of treatment. The length of exposure and the method of protecting the patient have been described under a former section.

The milder grades of dermatitis should be treated with some soothing application as has been suggested under acute eczema and dermatitis. In the more severe cases a 1 per cent. solution of picric acid with olive oil as the base is soothing and healing. Boric acid ointment with five to ten minims (0.312–0.625) of phenol to the ounce (32.) is often useful. Orthoform one to two drams (4.–8.) to the ounce (32.) of boric acid ointment or zinc ointment may ease the pain in some instances. For the more sluggish type of case, with deep-seated ulcers, resorcin ten grains (0.625) to the half ounce (16.) of lead plaster and the same quantity of petrolatum is healing and pain-relieving. Scarlet R ointment of a 2 to 5 per cent. strength may also be employed. Curettement and skin grafting has been employed in the long-standing cases with considerable loss of the integument.

DERMATITIS FACTITIA.

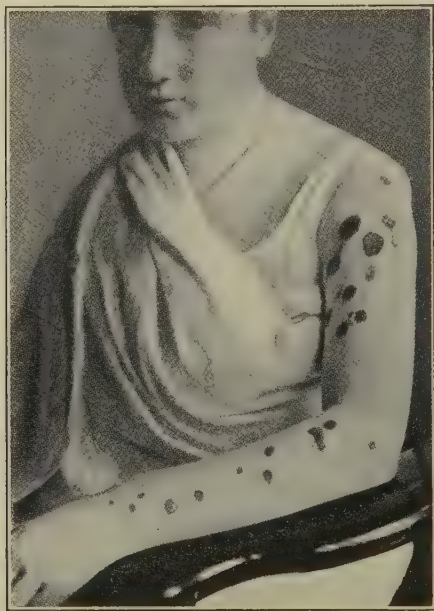
Synonyms.—Feigned eruptions; Dermatitis artefacta; Hysterical eruptions.

Definition.—An eruption artificially produced, of a mild or severe character, usually observed in a neurotic individual, and for the purpose of exciting sympathy or for malingering.

Symptoms.—An inflammation of the skin may be produced by the patient which in the most superficial form is simply an erythema and in the most severe types consists of gangrenous areas or ulcers. The degree and severity of the process depend not only upon the agent employed but also upon the strength of the irritant or solution, the duration of the application and the susceptibility of the tissues. The outbreak does not conform to any type of lesion but is of a peculiar rounded, linear or angular conformation, with very sharp borders, and in right-handed individuals within easy reach of the right hand, while the reverse is true of those using mostly the left hand. Artificial dermatitis is usually in the form of ulcers, the individual having applied some form of irritant until ulceration

occurs, and the lesions are not infrequently covered by black, gangrenous sloughs. There may be one or a great many ulcers, the patient by irritant applications continuing the process, continuously or intermittently, for months or years. In one instance the writer has seen gangrenous areas self-produced on the fingers of the left hand and the toes in which amputation was necessitated. In another case fissures were produced in the interdigital spaces of the left hand of such depth that several weeks were required for healing.

FIG. 53



Dermatitis factitia. (Hyde.)

Suggestion is a remarkable source of a new outbreak, the mention to the patient of the possibility of a crop of lesions occurring on an unaffected part, usually at a subsequent visit shows the eruption on the area designated. The affection is fortunately of rather unusual occurrence.

Etiology.—The methods employed in producing the affection are extremely varied and often difficult to detect. Among those most frequently used are carbolic acid, croton oil, Spanish fly, mustard, various acids and caustics, lye, cresoline; burning with hot-water bottles, matches, hot metals, heated sealing wax, matches, and friction with the finger nails, pieces of wood, or other rough

materials. The cases are usually observed in emotional individuals, frequently in hysterical girls, for the purpose of exciting attention or sympathy, and in those who wish to avoid work by their disability.

Diagnosis.—The location, the character, particularly their curious formation, the course of the affection, and the type of the patient offers distinction from all other conditions. Furthermore, when the affected part is confined in a fixed dressing the lesions are produced elsewhere.

Treatment.—Fixed dressings are at times required to avoid the further production of lesions near the involved area. The patient should be carefully watched, and if detected in self-mutilation the lesions suddenly cease to appear because the individual has been confronted with her failing. Mild antiseptic preparations may be applied locally.

It is frequently a rather difficult matter to prove your diagnosis because the individual is most careful in excluding herself when applying the escharotic.

CLASS 3.

HEMORRHAGES.

PURPURA.

Definition.—A hemorrhage into the skin of determinable or unknown origin, accompanied by or without constitutional derangement.

The lesions observed are designated as petechiæ, vibices, ecchymoses, and ecchymomata. *Petechiæ* are rounded or oval spots from a pinhead to a dime in size; *vibices* are linear hemorrhages of varying length; *ecchymoses* are large non-elevated lesions of a rounded or irregular contour; and *ecchymomata* (hematoma) are elevated blood-tumors of various sizes.

The affection can conveniently be divided into three groups, depending upon their severity: *purpura simplex*, *purpura rheumatica*, and *purpura hemorrhagica*.

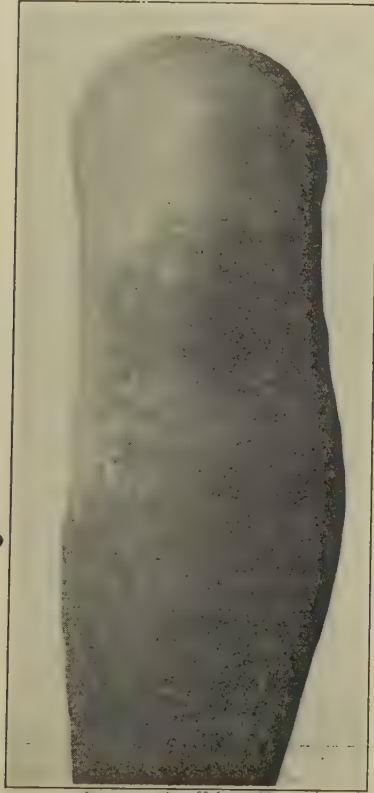
Purpura Simplex.—The mild form of purpura is usually unaccompanied by constitutional derangement or rheumatic symptoms; in some instances, however, there may be slight malaise, loss of appetite, etc. The attack is characterized by a sudden appearance of pinpoint- to bean-sized, bright or dark red spots from which the color cannot be pressed, limited to the lower extremities, or with an associated outbreak upon the forearms. The affection usually reaches its height in a few days and the lesions then become of a bluish red, violet blue, yellowish brown, and leave temporary pigmentation. The outbreak may occasionally have a circinate arrangement. In rare instances the purpuric lesions are accompanied by an outbreak of erythema multiforme or urticaria (*purpura urticans*). The affection usually runs a course of one or two weeks, exceptionally crops appear over a few months, a year or longer. There are very slight or an absence of subjective symptoms.

Purpura senilis is the term applied to the purpuric lesions that frequently appear upon the lower legs and the ankles, and exceptionally on the forearms, of old and debilitated subjects. The condition is of local origin and is usually associated with sluggish peripheral circulation or with varicose veins.

Purpura pulicosa has been used as a descriptive title for punctate hemorrhages that are caused by the bites of fleas, bed-bugs, and various other animal parasites.

Purpura Rheumatica (*Peliosis rheumatica*; Schönlein's disease). —The mildest form of purpura rheumatica or arthritic purpura is practically a purpura simplex with the addition of rheumatic pains, occasionally swelling about the joints, and mild or severe constitutional symptoms, including fever.

FIG. 54



Purpura simplex.

Peliosis rheumatica, or Schönlein's disease, is characterized by multiple arthritis, a purpuric outbreak, and lesions of an erythema multiforme and urticaria types. In addition there may be nodes indistinguishable from erythema nodosum, and exceptionally vesicles or bullæ, extensive areas of angioneurotic edema (giant urticaria) with or without hemorrhagic contents. The term *febrile purpuric edema* has been applied to these cases.

The attacks starts with moderate or high temperature, mild

articular pains, and sore throat. The throat symptoms, in certain instances, are severe, and sloughing of the uvula may occur (Osler). Endocarditis, pericarditis, and other symptoms of acute articular rheumatism may be present.

Henoch's purpura is closely related to Schönlein's disease, and occurs chiefly in childhood. The affection, according to Osler, is characterized by: Relapses or recurrences often extending over two years; the combination of purpura, urticaria, angioneurotic edema, and erythema multiforme, varying in intensity and in different attacks; gastro-intestinal crises; moderate joint symptoms; hemorrhage from the mucous membranes; enlargement of the spleen; and nephritis, which is the terminating cause of death.

FIG. 55



Purpura hemorrhagica. Bleeding from the various mucous membranes. Fatal termination.

Purpura hemorrhagica (*Morbus maculosus Werlhofii*; *Land-scurvy*) may begin as a simple purpura without constitutional derangement, with mild systemic disturbances, or with grave symptoms. Those cases with a mild beginning may later develop moderate fever, considerable prostration, and typhoid fever may be simulated.

The lesions at the onset may be small and few in number, increasing rapidly or slowly in size and number until the greater portion

of the integument is involved. Petechiæ, vibices, ecchymoses, and ecchymomata may all be observed on the skin and mucous membranes and bleeding may occur from the mucous membranes. In favorable cases the disease terminates in from ten days to two weeks. Profound anemia may rapidly develop and death result from loss of blood or cerebral hemorrhage.

The disease has been observed in epidemics. In rarely severe instances, usually in children, the affection pursues a malignant course, terminating fatally in twenty-four hours (*purpura fulminans*).

Etiology.—The disease is not uncommon in the milder forms and is met with in both sexes and at all ages. A considerable number of cases have to be classed as idiopathic, as no etiological factor can be determined. The symptomatic causes of an outbreak may be classed under the headings of microörganismal, infectious, toxic, cachectic, neurotic, and mechanical.

The various organisms which have been found in the blood or integument associated with the condition are the pneumococcus, streptococcus, colon bacillus, anthrax bacillus, *Bacillus pyocyaneus*, *Staphylococcus aureus* and *albus*, and certain undifferentiated organisms.

Outbreaks have been associated with pyemia, septicemia, malignant endocarditis, and with typhus fever, measles, scarlet fever, smallpox, cerebrospinal fever, syphilis, malaria, and rheumatism.

Toxic causes consist of venomous snakebites, and various drugs such as copaiba, quinin, belladonna, mercury, érgot, salicylates, chloral, and the iodids.

Cachectic conditions have been causal as exemplified by cancer, tuberculosis, pseudoleukemia, leukemia, Bright's disease, various disturbances of nutrition, cirrhosis, lung and cardiac conditions, chronic alcoholism, and the debility of old age (*purpura senilis*).

The affection has been observed secondary to locomotor ataxia, acute myelitis, transverse myelitis, severe neuralgias, tuberculous meningitis, emotional and hysterical conditions, and the menstrual state.

From mechanical causes such as prolonged standing; relaxations of the bloodvessels due to intense heat, as in stokers; following paroxysms of coughing or epileptic attacks, tight bandages, etc.

Pathology.—The hemorrhage is chiefly observed in the corium, but may extend into the subcutaneous tissue. In recent attacks masses of red-blood cells are demonstrable in the corium and later pigment granules. The dilated capillaries may be blocked with red-blood cells, and the surrounding tissues show an inflammatory edema. Various changes have been found in the bloodvessels, endarteritis, lardaceous degeneration of the walls, thrombi, emboli,

and plugging of the channels with microorganisms. Red-blood cells escape from the vessels by diapedesis or through tears in the walls. The coagulation time has been retarded in certain instances.

Diagnosis.—The condition should be easily diagnosed as the affection is characterized by a hemorrhage into the skin. Scurvy is the one condition to be differentiated and is distinguished by its development in those deprived of vegetable food and fruits, and is preceded or accompanied by softening or sponginess and bleeding of the gums, often looseness of the teeth. The hemorrhages are usually limited to the legs, and are apt to be accompanied by brawny swelling of the parts and a tendency to break down into ulcers.

Prognosis.—Most cases, particularly those of the mild type, recover. Severe types, if developing in cachectic individuals, in those with organic lesions, or of a virulent causation, may terminate fatally.

Treatment.—The patient should be kept in bed, excepting in the mildest cases of the purpura simplex type. Liquid, semi-liquid, or the plainest kind of food is indicated. Arsenic pushed to its physiological limit has been of use, particularly in children with arthritic symptoms. Calcium chlorid or calcium lactate in fifteen or twenty grain (1.-0.125) doses three or four times daily to induce coagulation, are of help. Other preparations which have been employed are adrenalin chlorid 1 to 1000, five to ten minims (0.313-0.625) every two hours, hypodermically or by the mouth; oil of turpentine ten to fifteen minims (0.625-1.) three times daily; sodium salicylate ten grains (0.625) four times each day; salicin fifteen grains (1.), given with the same frequency; ergot, tannic or gallic acids, aromatic sulphuric acid, and injections of artificial serum, 120 c.c., at each injection.

To check the bleeding, in severe cases from the mouth or nose, inhalations of carbon dioxid, irrigations with a 2 per cent. gelatin solution; or with a 1 to 1000 to 1 to 5000 solution of adrenalin chlorid, are indicated.

CLASS 4.

HYPERTROPHIES.

ICHTHYOSIS.

Synonyms.—Fish-skin disease; Xeroderma; Xeroderma ichthyoides; Ichthyosis vera; Ichthyosis congenita; Sauriasis.

Definition.—A chronic disease developing in infancy or early life, and characterized by dryness and harshness of the skin, deficiency of secretion, scaliness, follicular enlargement, and in severe instances of warty growths.

Ichthyosis is divided into *ichthyosis simplex*, the mildest form of which is designated *xeroderma*; *ichthyosis congenita*; and *ichthyosis hystrix*, the linear form of the latter being termed *ichthyosis hystrix linearis*.

Symptoms.—*Ichthyosis simplex*, in its mildest aspect, consists of dryness and harshness of the skin, most marked on the extensor surface of the extremities, and to a lesser degree on other portions of the body, particularly during cold or windy weather (*xeroderma* or *xerosis*). There is frequently added to this a prominence and horny condition of the follicles, particularly on the anterolateral portions of the thighs, and posterolateral aspects of the arms. Scaliness and a tendency to the formation of large thin scales with turned-up edges is also observed. There is apt to be slight thickening of the epidermis and accentuation of the lines of the skin.

In severer types of the affection there is marked scaliness, thickening of the epidermis, and a greater follicular involvement. The entire body covering may exhibit these changes in a marked degree, including the face, the scalp, and even the mucous membranes of the lips. The plate-like character of the scales has given rise to the name *fish-skin disease* (ichthyosis), and in severe instances the condition has been termed "*alligator skin*," *ichthyosis serpentaria sauriasis* (crocodile skin); *ichthyosis scutulata* (shield-shaped). The skin in well-marked cases may be of a dirty yellow or dirty brown color, and motility is interfered with because of the dryness and thickness. Fissures may develop in the neighborhood of the joints. The skin reacts easily to all irritants, even in the mild grades of the affection. Eczematous outbreaks are common, particularly in winter. Mild or severe itching may be present.

Ichthyosis Congenita (Keratoma diffusum; Intra-uterine ichthyosis; Harlequin fetus).—In rare instances ichthyosis is present at birth and presents the most severe example of the affection. The surface is covered with thick, scale-like plates and numerous fissures. It is difficult for the child to open the mouth because of the dryness and thickness of the skin. Ectropion and fissures may be present

FIG. 56



Ichthyosis. Rather marked degree of the usual variety.

at all of the external orifices. Infants exhibiting this affection are frequently prematurely born, and usually live but a few days or weeks, death resulting from inanition, because of the tenseness of the skin and mucous membranes of the mouth which interfere with nursing, and from loss of heat.

Hebra and Kaposi have reported cases which somewhat resemble the above with the title of *ichthyosis sebacea*, or *seborrhea squamosa neonatorum*, in which there is an abnormal accumulation of vernix caseosa. The skin is tense, incrustated, with painful fissures, and of a brownish-red color. These cases terminate fatally unless the incrustations are removed by ointments and the body is artificially heated.

In other instances the infant is born with a collodion-like or oiled-paper-like membrane covering the skin, but this coating peels off in sheets, and after a short period of desquamation the skin assumes a normal aspect. The latter, although resembling, is distinct from ichthyosis.

FIG. 57



Ichthyosis hystrix. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Ichthyosis hystrix is characterized by the development of localized or somewhat generalized patches, of varying size and shape, which consist of thickened, rough, wart-like, papillary elevations. The underlying skin is harsh, dry, and thickened, and to a lesser extent the same condition of the integument may be observed between the patches, or the intervening cutaneous surface may be normal. In some of its aspects it resembles closely a horny nevus.

Ichthyosis hystrix linearis, or linear ichthyosis, differs clinically from ichthyosis hystrix in that it occurs in bands or streaks. Cases

of this type have been variously designated as *linear nevus*, *nevus unius lateralis*, *nevus nervosis*, *ichthyosis linearis neuropathica*, *papilloma lineare*, *papilloma neuropathicum unilaterale*, *nevus verrucosus*, *nevus papillaris*, *papilloma neuroticum*, etc. *Linear nevus* is usually unilateral in distribution, and may involve large or small portions of the cutaneous surface. The various explanations offered to explain the character and distribution of these lesions is the influence of the cutaneous nerves, of the blood-supply, the lines of cleavage of the skin, or following the trend of growth of the tissues.

Exceptionally ichthyosis, or a condition synonymous, is observed developing in middle or late life, particularly in natives of the Sandwich Islands who chew piper methysticum. Circumscribed areas of ichthyosis may be associated with neuritis or tabes; these latter probably are distinct from true ichthyosis, as they originate in chronic inflammatory processes. Chronic palmar and plantar ichthyosis have been described under *keratosis palmaris et plantaris*. *Ichthyosis linguae* has been given under leukoplakia.

Etiology.—The disease is congenital and a hereditary tendency can be determined in some of the cases. Hutchinson believed that the disease takes its origin during intra-uterine life, and is so mild in certain cases that its presence is not detected until a short or a considerable period after birth. Marked congenital cases are rare. Acquired ichthyosis is extremely rare. In instances of family tendency the affection may follow exclusively the male or female lines.

Pathology.—There is marked thickening of the horny layer, the pressure from this overgrowth thinning and flattening the underlying layers. There are also slight inflammatory changes in the corium.

Diagnosis.—Very little difficulty should be experienced in diagnosing the condition if the congenital nature of the affection, the non-inflammatory character, the dryness, scaliness, roughness, and in extreme cases the wart-like appearance, are found.

Prognosis.—The condition tends to continue during the life of the individual; in a few instances the tendency decreases toward middle life, and in a few cases cure has been reported. Most cases are worse during the cold weather.

Treatment.—If the tone of the system is in any way lowered, tonic treatment may be indicated; such preparations as cod-liver oil, iron, quinin, and arsenic are prescribed. Pilocarpin hydrochlorate one-fiftieth to one-thirtieth of a grain (0.0012–0.002), three or four times daily, has been administered to promote glandular activity. Thyroid extract one or two grains (0.06–0.12), three times daily, has also been used.

Locally baths and lubricating ointments are indicated. The

patient should take a warm bath daily, soaking for from twenty minutes to one-half hour. Bran baths, three quarts to the bath, or baths of hyposulphite of soda, three quarts to each bath, are of use. A most efficient ointment consists of salicylic acid five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), lanolin two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.). Where the patches are rather thick, particularly upon the extensor surfaces, the following is useful: Salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), precipitated sulphur twenty to thirty grains (1.25–2.), lanolin two drams (8.), benzoated lard six drams (24.). In the hystrix variety a 20 per cent. salicylic acid plaster; or resorcin twenty to forty grains (1.25–2.50), salicylic acid forty to sixty grains (2.50–4.), lead plaster and petrolatum each one-half ounce (16.) may be indicated.

ACANTHOSIS NIGRICANS.

Synonyms.—Keratosis nigricans.

Definition.—A rare disease characterized by pigmentation, warty growths, and usually associated with cancer.

The condition was originally described by Pollitzer and Janovsky.

Symptoms.—The affection begins rapidly or slowly. The involved areas become of a brownish color, thickened, and covered with papillomatous growths, which may be discrete or form blackish wart-like masses, of a more or less symmetrical distribution. The face, neck, backs of the hands, the commissure of the lips, and the deep folds of the skin are chiefly attacked. Between the involved areas the skin may be pigmented or normal. The palms and the soles may exhibit wart-like lesions without pigmentation. The oral mucous membrane is markedly involved and covered by papillomatous growths resembling closely acuminated condylomata. There may be nutritional changes in the nails and partial or complete hair loss. Freckles, seborrheic warts, and telangiectases may accompany the outbreak. The general health in the beginning is unaffected, but later there are symptoms of cachexia.

Etiology.—The majority of the cases have developed in women between the ages of thirty-five and fifty. Carcinoma of the abdominal viscera is present in most instances.

Pathology.—There is thickening of the horny layer, of the rete cells, and infiltration of the corium, with the presence of a few mast cells. Intracellular and extracellular pigment granules are present in the rete and the corium.

Prognosis and Treatment.—A fatal termination is to be expected because of the presence of carcinoma. Treatment is therefore without avail, although suprarenal extract may be tried.

CLAVUS.

Synonym.—Corn.

Definition.—A circumscribed hypertrophy of the horny layer of the skin.

Symptoms.—A corn differs from other callous areas only in regard to its size and conical formation; the base is directed upward and its apex downward. There are two varieties of corns, the *hard* and the *soft*. The former is usually observed on the dorsal surface of the toes or on the plantar aspect of the foot; one or more being present. The usual site of soft corns is on the lateral surface of the toes. It is centrally depressed and of a grayish color, the moisture of the part causing the softness. The hard corn is slightly or considerably raised above the surrounding surface, and is smooth or rough, and of a yellowish or grayish color. Corns are frequently painful, particularly during climatic changes, pressure on the nerve filaments producing the sensation. Corns may become infected by improper handling and erysipelas or a spreading cellulitis result.

Etiology and Pathology.—Corns result from pressure and friction, particularly from ill-fitting shoes.

A corn consists of dense conical masses of horny epidermis, with an underlying obliteration and surrounding hypertrophy of papillæ.

Treatment.—To alleviate the soreness there is nothing better than the official ichthyol plaster, and to cause softening of the horny layer salicylic acid plaster. The plaster is worn for four days; it is then removed, the corn soaked in hot water for from twenty to thirty minutes, and all of the whitened area scraped away with the flat surface of a needle. The procedure is then repeated until the corn is eventually removed. Another valuable prescription consists of salicylic acid one-half to one dram (2-4.), lead plaster and petrolatum, each one-half ounce (16.). The corn may be protected by a felt ring. Pressure over the bones of the toes or on affected areas should be carefully avoided to prevent the formation of corns after their removal. In the treatment of soft corns a dusting powder is of use, containing salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25), powdered boric acid one dram (4.), powdered talcum one ounce (32.).

CALLOSITAS.

Synonyms.—Callosity; Callus; Tylooma; Tylosis; Keratoma.

Definition.—A hypertrophy of the horny layer of the skin caused by friction or pressure.

The palms, the soles, the fingers, and the toes are the usual sites of these hard, horn-like patches; they may be somewhat elevated in the centre and fade off into the sound skin. The callous areas

may be produced by occupation. Rarely ulceration develops beneath the horny areas.

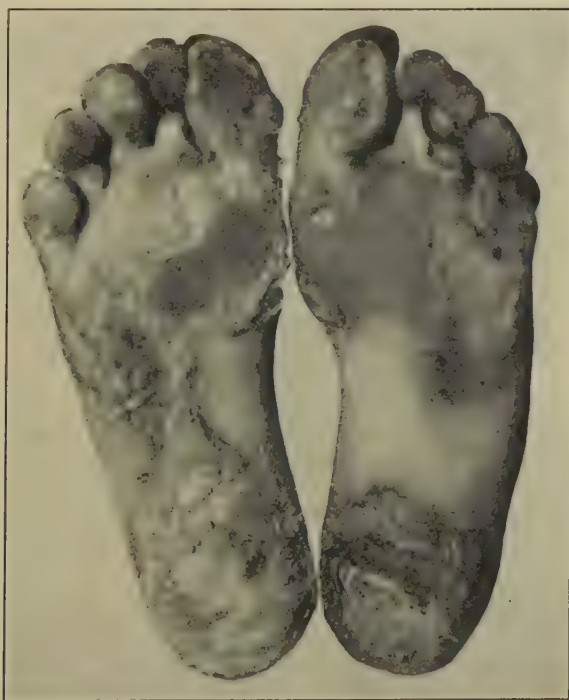
Pathology and Treatment.—There is hypertrophy and increase in density of the horny layer, thickening of the granular layer, and because of pressure, thinning of the rete mucosum, and the papillæ.

The same methods may be employed as suggested under *clavus*. The *x-ray* has a softening tendency in certain instances.

KERATOSIS PALMARIS ET PLANTARIS.

Synonyms.—Tylosis palmæ et plantæ; Ichthyosis palmaris et plantaris; Keratoma palmare et plantare hereditarium; Symmetrical keratoderma.

FIG. 58



Keratosis palmaris et plantaris. Palms also involved.

Definition.—A rare disease, characterized by a roughened and horny condition of the palms and the soles.

Symptoms.—The affection is almost invariably symmetrical in distribution, limited to the palms and soles, and exceptionally the

dorsal surface over the joints. The whole palmar surface and the plantar surface, to the exclusion of the arch, are involved by thickened, smooth or roughened, and pitted, yellowish, yellowish-brown, or yellowish-gray callous areas, of a leathery or horn-like consistency. These horny plates may be extremely thick; on the heels one-quarter inch or more in thickness. Hyperidrosis may be associated on the affected parts and the hypertrophic epidermic masses are then sodden and macerated. An inflammatory areola may be observed in certain instances around the thickened patches, and the condition has then been termed by Besnier *keratoderma symmetrica erythematosa*, and by Brooke *erythema keratodes* of palms and soles. The nails are usually more or less involved and raised by the thickened epidermis beneath the free border. There are no subjective symptoms, but locomotion may be interfered with and the motion of the hands somewhat impaired. Fissures are observed in some cases.

An apparently allied affection, termed *mal de Meleda*, is endemic on the island of Meleda, off the coast of Dalmatia, which is of congenital origin, and in addition to the symmetrical keratoses of the palms and soles, black dots, corresponding to the opening of the sweat orifices, are present on the involved areas, and thickening of the skin over the dorsal surface of the wrists, ankles, elbows, and knees.

Etiology and Pathology.—The condition may be congenital or acquired. Heredity plays an important part in etiology, several cases being observed in the same family or in preceding generations. I have seen three children in the same family attacked. In the acquired form, the long-continued use of arsenic and hyperidrosis, friction and pressure, have been thought contributing factors.

The histological changes are those found in callosities.

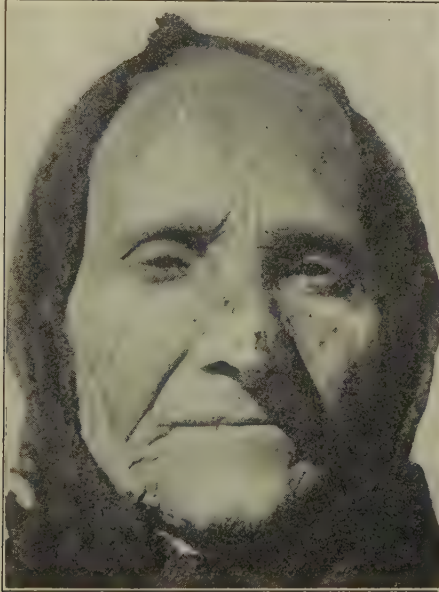
Diagnosis.—The symmetrical character of the outbreak, the absence of inflammatory symptoms, the frequent association of hyperidrosis, its early beginning, and the hereditary history differentiate it from callosities, squamous eczema, and thickened areas associated with other diseases.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Various drugs have been suggested for internal administration, such as large doses of arsenic, ichthyol, in three minim doses (0.18) three times daily, and pilocarpin, but with slight or no improvement. The condition is practically incurable, but can be much helped by stimulating external applications. Salicylic acid in the form of a plaster, 10 to 25 per cent., or one dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) each of led plaster and petrolatum, or with one dram (4.) of resorcin added. The thickened areas can be excised with a knife or burned off with the actual cautery. Pyrogallol plaster, 40 per cent., may be employed.

KERATOSIS SENILIS.

Definition.—Keratosis senilis, or old-age changes in the skin, is characterized by the development of freckle-like spots on the exposed portions of the body which tend in certain instances to undergo malignant change.

FIG. 59

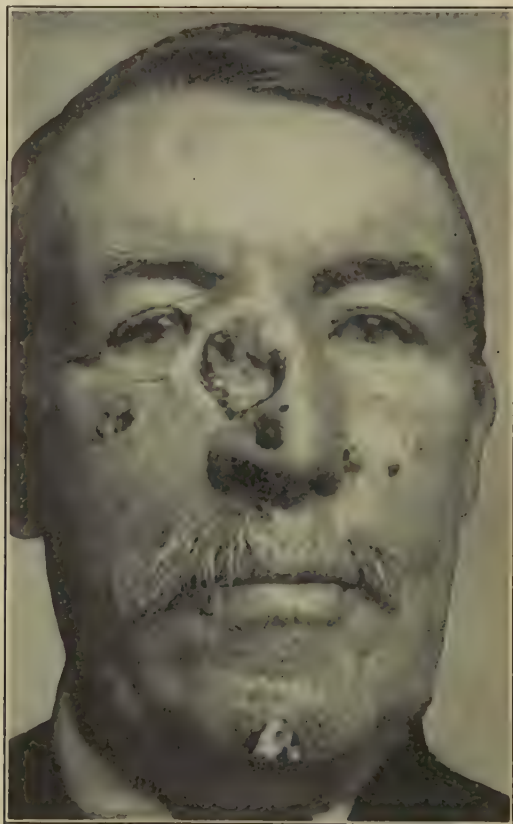


Keratosis senilis. Dorsal surface of hands also involved.

Symptoms.—Circumscribed yellowish-brown, reddish-yellow, non-elevated or slightly raised, slightly scaly spots, few in number or numerous, develop on the face, exceptionally on the neck, and the dorsal surface of the hands and the fingers. The spots vary from a split-pea to a small finger-nail in size, and are covered with a yellowish or brownish greasy scale, and are termed a degenerative seborrhea patch (*seborrhea degenerativa*). These patches may remain stationary over a period of months or years, new areas being added from time to time, or become covered with a thicker scale of a dark-brown color. This scale eventually, in certain cases at least, becomes roughened and wart-like (*keratosis senilis*). These wart-like areas tend in quite a proportion of instances to break down in the centre, ulcerate, and become epitheliomatous (*rodent ulcer*).

Etiology.—Any individual after the age of sixty, and occasionally in the neighborhood of forty years, is subject to these degenerative old-age changes in the skin. Those who have led an outdoor life are more prone to the affection, and the changes are observed at an earlier age. Some skins seem to have an unusual idiosyncrasy to an outbreak, while in others lack of proper cleanliness seems predisposing.

FIG. 60



Keratosis senilis which has progressed into an epithelioma; patient, aged seventy-one years. The wart-like keratoses have been present for many years.

Prognosis.—The condition tends to last over many months or years in the first or degenerative seborrhea stage, also for a long period in the wart-like stage, but there is a greater or lesser tendency in all cases to eventually undergo a malignant change.

Treatment.—The treatment depends upon the stage of the affection present, mild applications sufficing in the superficial type

of lesions, stronger in the thicker or wart-like lesions, and the treatment in the beginning or fully developed epithelioma stage is described under that disease.

An efficacious method of treating the superficial patches consists of painting once each week with salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25) in flexible collodion one ounce (32.), and giving an ointment to be applied twice daily, of salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), precipitated sulphur fifteen grains (1.), lanolin two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.); or salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), ammoniated mercury twenty grains (1.25), benzoate lard one ounce (32.), or a lotion containing zinc sulphate and potassium sulphurette, each ten grains (0.625), water one fluidounce (32.).

The thicker areas are treated with the same preparations, only in stronger solutions. The salicylic acid in the collodion mixture being made a dram (4.) to the ounce (32.); in the ointments the salicylic acid is increased to twenty grains (1.25), the precipitated sulphur to thirty or forty grains (2.-2.50), ammoniated mercury to forty grains (2.50), and the zinc sulphate and the potassium sulphuret to fifteen or twenty grains (1.-1.25) each to the ounce (32.). Trichloroacetic acid may be applied to the wart-like cases in certain instances. Carbon dioxide snow has also been used with benefit. The x-rays are curative in all stages of the affection.

KERATOSIS PILARIS.

Synonyms.—Pityriasis pilaris; Lichen pilaris.

Definition.—A roughened condition of the skin, chiefly attacking the extensor surfaces, and characterized by horny papules surrounding the openings of the hair follicles.

Symptoms.—Pinhead-sized or slightly larger, acuminate, or flattened, rough, grayish, or, from the admixture of dirt, blackish papules, occasionally with a hyperemic base, are observed on the thighs, legs, and arms. They are usually discrete, and the intervening skin may be harsh and dry, slightly scaly, and the surface feels like a nutmeg-grater. Most of the papules are pierced by a lanugo hair, or plugging of the summit prevents its exit and causes irritation. When the horny plug is removed a depression remains.

Etiology and Pathology.—The texture of the skin and the lack of sweat secretions combined with cold weather tend toward the production of the outbreak. Insufficient bathing makes the condition worse or predisposes to an attack.

Diagnosis.—The affection could hardly be mistaken for any other, because of its non-inflammatory character, its usually limited distribution, and its presence chiefly during the winter months.

Treatment.—Frequent bathing with warm water and thoroughly rubbing the surface with a rough wash-cloth, and in severe cases an ointment containing five to ten grains (0.312–0.625) of salicylic acid and equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum, each one-half ounce (16.).

KERATOSIS FOLLICULARIS (DARIER'S DISEASE).

Synonyms.—Keratosis vegetans; Ichthyosis follicularis; Ichthyosis sebacea cornea (Wilson); Acne sebacea corneae; Psorospermiosis; Psorospermose folliculaire vegetante; General hypertrophy of the sebaceous system.

Definition.—A rare disease, running a chronic course, usually of symmetrical distribution, and characterized by horny follicular papules.

The disease was described in 1889 by J. C. White and Darier independently, and since then about fifty examples of the affection have been recorded.

Symptoms.—The primary lesion is a pinhead- to pea-sized papule resembling markedly those found in keratosis pilaris. The papules originally may be the color of the skin, later greasy looking or dry, firm, brownish in color, and contain a central, hardened, fatty-looking plug. The lesions may become confluent and present an irregular papillomatous surface, covered with thick, grayish, or brownish horny scale, and associated fissuring. Some of the lesions may be rounded or flattened, instead of acuminate, dull red or dark brown in color, without the central opening, while others are hard or horn-like, of a dark gray or dark brown shade, and considerably elevated. Eventually large horny masses may be formed.

In the early stage of development the lesions may show depressed follicular openings filled with concretions. Infections may occur and ulceration and purulent discharge result. Lesions in all stages of development will be observed in marked cases. Where the outbreak is abundant and coalescence into hypertrophied papillomatous masses has occurred an offensive odor of decomposing epithelium or sebaceous matter is present. The disease has frequently started on the head and face and slowly, after months or years, extends more or less generally or may remain limited in distribution. The most abundant outbreak is usually observed upon the face, the scalp, the anterior portion of the chest, the loins, the genitocrural regions, and on the extremities. A seborrheic scale is observed on the scalp and also the follicular papules. Subjective symptoms are mild or absent.

Etiology and Pathology.—Most cases develop in males, under the age of puberty, and in several instances, in infancy. No hereditary evidence can be determined in most cases.

Darier found coccidia-like bodies in the lesions which he originally thought were causal and termed the affection psorospermiosis. These bodies have since been proved by Piffard, Bowen, and also by Darier, to be atypical forms of cornified epithelial cells.

The process is an epithelial hyperplasia, beginning in the neck of the hair and sebaceous follicles, and resulting in a peculiar parakeratosis. Changes are observed in late lesions extending in the epidermis beyond the follicular openings. There is an increased deposit of pigment in the epidermis and the corium. In the largest lesions there is a proliferation of the rete and a slight cellular infiltration of the corium.

Diagnosis.—The condition is differentiated from *keratosis pilaris* by the confluent areas of papillomatous lesions, its distribution and general characteristics. *Molluscum contagiosum* is excluded by the pearly lesions, few in number and chiefly in the vicinity of the eyebrows. Ichthyosis, lichen planus, and pityriasis rubra pilaris can be readily excluded by recalling the type and distribution of the lesions.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is persistent and extremely rebellious to treatment. The general health is not affected, but late in life, in a few instances, malignant changes have occurred. The same therapeutic measures should be carried out as are recommended under the severe instances of ichthyosis and ichthyosis hystrix. The *x*-rays have proved of benefit in certain instances.

Keratosis Follicularis Contagiosa.—Brooke has described a rare affection, apparently of contagious nature, occurring chiefly in children, frequently several in one family, and sporadically in adults. There is a thickening of the horny layer, with the development of yellowish to yellowish-black discolorations of the skin and comedo plugs seated at the follicular openings and papular elevations with horny projections. The neck, the trunk, and the extensor surfaces, and less frequently the face and the flexor aspects, are attacked. The horny changes are not alone limited to the follicles, but extend to the surrounding epidermis and into the sweat pores.

Histologically the lesions resemble markedly those of keratosis follicularis, but the psorosperm-like bodies are absent. Frequent bathing and the application of an ointment containing ten grains (0.625) of salicylic acid to the ounce (32.) of benzoated lard is curative.

VERRUCA.

Synonym.—Wart.

Definition.—Warts are papillary growths with a horny covering, varying in size, shape, and consistency.

Warts are divided into several varieties because of difference in their clinical appearance: *Verruca vulgaris*, *verruca plana*, *verruca plana juvenilis*, *verruca digitata*, *verruca filiformis*, *verruca acuminata*, *verruca necrogenica*.

FIG. 61



Verrucæ. Lesions disappeared under a few x-ray exposures. Patient aged ten years.

Verruca vulgaris is the usual variety of wart observed, and is approximately pea in size, occasionally larger or smaller, with a rounded or somewhat flattened contour, usually with a roughened, horny surface, at times distinctly papillomatous, and of a brownish or grayish color. Warts occurring on the soles are hard, smooth, with a pitted surface, frequently painful, with hypertrophied papillæ in the centre and a surrounding horny ring; they resemble corns or callous areas, and are designated plantar warts or *verruca plantaris*. The common wart most frequently attacks the hands

and the fingers, and also the scalp and face. The mucous membranes of the lips and tongue may be involved.

Verruca plana, or flat warts, is the term applied to the pea to finger-nail-sized and larger growths, slightly or moderately elevated, observed most frequently upon the back and face of middle-aged and elderly individuals. These lesions are apt to be covered with a rough, dark-brown or black, greasy scale, frequently smooth or at times papillomatous. They are frequently associated with other degenerative changes which have been described under *keratosis senilis* (old-age changes in the skin), and are termed *keratosis pigmentosa*, *verruca senilis*, *seborrheic wart* (*verruca seborrheica*).

Verruca plana juvenilis are flat, occasionally rounded warts having an irregularly shaped base, of a whitish-yellow, grayish or brownish color, discrete or confluent, exceptionally forming linear patches, frequently numerous, slightly elevated or even with the skin surface, pinhead to pea in size, and occasionally with a very slight central depression. The face is usually attacked and at times the dorsum of the hands. They are usually observed in young children or in early adult life. This type of wart may persist, untreated, for months or years.

Verruca digitata is a wart with marked hypertrophy of the papillæ and consists of separate finger-like projections arising from one base; it is usually of a dirty gray or brownish-black color. Separation of the projections readily causes bleeding. It is most often observed upon the scalp.

Verruca filiformis is a thread-like growth, most commonly found on the face, the eyelids, or the neck. It consists of one or more hypertrophied papillæ, projecting considerably above the surrounding skin, and is usually soft and flexible.

Verruca Acuminata (*Condyloma acuminatum*; *Venereal wart*; Moist wart; Pointed wart; Pointed condylomata; Fig-wart; Cauliflower excrescence).—So-called *venereal warts* are observed most frequently upon the genital and anal regions, the glans penis, the clitoris, and occasionally on the flexure surfaces, the axillæ, the mouth, and between the toes. They usually result from uncleanness, irritating discharges, and in association with venereal diseases. The growths are single or multiple, of a pinkish, reddish, purplish or grayish color, and consist of raspberry-like, cauliflower-like, or flattened elevations, of varying size and shape. As the usual sites of attack are moist, the lesions may be somewhat macerated, and covered with an abundant yellowish, seropurulent discharge having an offensive odor. The excrescences bleed readily. In some cases the discharge dries and thick reddish-yellow or brownish crusts are formed. They usually develop rapidly and remain

more or less stationary after reaching a certain size. The affection is contagious and does not disappear spontaneously. Several organisms have been mentioned as causal.

Verruca necrogenica is a warty, tuberculous growth already described under tuberculosis of the skin.

Etiology and Pathology.—Warts are found most frequently in childhood and early adult life. Experiments tend to prove that they are slightly contagious and probably of an organismal cause.

Verruca acuminata, or *venereal warts*, are probably a distinct affection etiologically from other varieties of warts. These verruca and their secretions are distinctly contagious and auto-inoculable. In addition to *Staphylococcus pyogenes aureus* and *Bacillus subtilis*, Ducrey and Oro have found in the secretions two unknown microorganisms.

Warts consist of hypertrophy of the vascular papillæ, the epidermis, the rete and the horny layer, and an imperfect cornification. There is also dilatation of the vascular and lymphatic channel in the corium. The digitate and filiform warts have a richer connective-tissue core and blood-supply than the others.

Venereal warts are made up largely of connective-tissue elements, marked papillary enlargement, excessive development of the rete, an abundant vascular supply, and differ from other warts in an absence or lack of hypertrophy of the horny layer.

Diagnosis.—Warts are distinguished from moles because of their hardness, lack of true pigmentation, and their later development instead of a congenital origin. Lichen planus is readily differentiated by the shiny, violaceous lesions. *Molluscum contagiosum* has a central opening through which its contents can be expressed, thus differing from a wart. The characteristic features of xanthoma, xanthoma diabeticorum, and angiokeratoma separate these affections.

Treatment.—Warts may be removed by excision, electrolysis, freezing with carbon dioxid snow or liquid air, by acids, the *x*-rays and by plasters. There is no better method in a great many instances than by means of the electric needle; the needle is inserted several times parallel to the surface into the growth until the blood-supply is destroyed and the color of the lesion becomes changed. In the snow method deep pressure and one-half to one minute exposures are suggested. Although numerous acids have been employed, the best is trichloracetic, applied until the surface of the wart turns white, the surrounding skin being covered with vaselin to prevent the acid from running over the surface. Salicylic acid plaster softens the surface of the wart so that acids may be more readily applied, or if persisted in will eventually remove the growths. Where there are a large number of lesions, particularly those of the

flat variety, the *x*-rays, applied at four days' interval, for from five to ten minutes, the tube eight to ten inches away, removes the growths in from three to six or more treatments.

In treating the acuminate wart or *venereal wart*, frequent bathing with warm water and soap and the application of a dusting powder are required. One of the best applications consists of calomel ten to forty grains (0.625–2.50), salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), boric acid one dram (4.), and powdered talcum one ounce (32.); or an ointment containing ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25) of calomel, salicylic acid five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), and zinc oxid ointment one ounce (32.).

CORNU CUTANEUM.

Synonym.—Cutaneous horn.

Definition.—Cornu cutaneum is a horny outgrowth of the skin of varying size and shape.

Symptoms.—The lesion resembles a miniature horn and is curved or twisted, with a rough surface, grayish or black in color, and elevated one-eighth to one-quarter of an inch, exceptionally several inches, above the cutaneous surface. It is firmly attached, and the surrounding skin may be normal or somewhat inflamed. It may be shed spontaneously or from suppurative changes in the base. Usually but one is present, exceptionally several, and found most frequently on the face or scalp, at times elsewhere. The growth is usually slow, in certain instances rapid, and after reaching a certain size it remains stationary. The base may eventually undergo a malignant change.

Etiology and Pathology.—They usually develop in old age, most frequently arising from senile keratoses or horny warts. They may also originate in scars, sebaceous or fatty cysts, or in other lesions. They are of rare occurrence.

Treatment.—The growth should be excised and the base cauterized with caustic potash or chloride of zinc.

POROKERATOSIS.

Synonyms.—Hyperkeratosis eccentrica; Keratoderma eccentrica; Hyperkeratosis figurata centrifuga atrophicans.

Definition.—A disease which consists of one or more slowly spreading patches, with elevated horny borders and more or less depressed centres.

The affection was described both by Mibelli and Respighi in 1893.

Symptoms.—The disease begins as small, superficial, slightly elevated, wart-like elevations or as thin callous spots. Eventually after a considerable period, sometimes months or years, the lesions suddenly spread peripherally, forming rounded, square, or irregularly shaped, coin or larger-sized patches, consisting of a horny ridge and an apparent or atrophic centre. The horny ridge may be grooved and divided into lateral halves or broken in its continuity. Minute blackish horny concretions or papillary horn-like projections may be found in the ridge or the central portion of the lesion. The horny portion of the epidermis is thickened and may be scaly or smooth.

The hairs may disappear and there is a decrease or absence of sweat and sebum secretion in the involved areas. The border of the patch is a dirty grayish or blackish color, while the central portion is of a light gray or pinkish hue. There may be one or more patches present which spread gradually, but eventually remain stationary. The condition tends to improve during the warm weather. Spontaneous involution rarely occurs. The areas usually attacked are the dorsum of the hands and the feet, exceptionally also the palms, the soles, the face, the limbs, the trunk, and rarely the mucous membranes. On the later areas there is a surrounding zone of hyperemia.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is extremely rare in this country but of more frequent occurrence in Italy. There is hereditary influence in certain instances. It is suggestive of a bacterial infection, but experiments have so far proved negative.

There is a hyperplasia of the epidermis, with an associated hypertrophy of the mucous, granular, and horny layers.

Diagnosis.—The affection does not resemble any other cutaneous outbreak.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesions without treatment tend to persist indefinitely. Excision, electrolysis, or curetting, followed by strong preparations of salicylic acid, are the methods suggested.

ANGIOKERATOMA.

Synonyms.—Keratoangioma; Lymphangiectasis; Verrues telangiectasiques; Tuberculides angiomateuses.

Definition.—An affection usually attacking the extremities and characterized by telangiectases and subsequent wart-like growths.

Symptoms.—The affection starts as pinpoint- to pinhead-sized discrete, closely crowded telangiectases, of a pinkish or purplish color. Later wart-like growths develop over the dilated capillaries. Some of the lesions may coalesce and form a pea-sized and larger patch covered with irregular horny projections. There may be

numerous lesions on the affected parts. The outbreak is usually observed upon the dorsum of the fingers and toes. The palms, the soles, the scrotum, the ears, the forearms, and the legs may show involvement. Exceptionally pedunculated vascular tumors and nevus-like growths may be present. Subjective symptoms are absent.

FIG. 62



Angiokeratoma of scrotum. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is rare, developing in the young, and exceptionally in those past middle age. There has apparently been a hereditary tendency in a few instances. The affection has in most cases been observed in those with vascular disturbances which cause peripheral congestion and is induced by cold or in those subject to chilblains. The association with tuberculosis of the internal organs has been suggested (Frohwein).

There is thickening of the horny layer and hyperplasia of the rete, and dilatation of the bloodvessels. Cavernous spaces are found in the upper corium and occasionally in the rete; these may be filled with blood.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The malady tends to persist indefinitely; exceptionally a few of the lesions may disappear.

The negative pole of the electric needle is inserted into the lesion, and a current of from 2 to 5 milliampères causes their destruction with a good cosmetic result. Trichloroacetic acid will likewise cause a cure.

SCLERODERMA.

Scleroderma differs considerably in its clinical aspects, in some instances exhibiting more or less diffused, hard, board-like areas, while in others the patches are sharply circumscribed or consist of bands, having a lardaceous appearance, with a pinkish border.

FIG. 63



Localized scleroderma. (Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

and exceptionally a combination of the two. Although in certain cases these types may more or less approach each other, it has been thought best to describe the two conditions separately, the first being known as *diffuse symmetrical scleroderma* and the later as *morphea or circumscribed scleroderma*.

Diffuse Symmetrical Scleroderma. — **Synonyms.** — Hide-bound skin; Dermatosclerosis; Chorionitis; Scleriasis; Sclerema Adulorum.

Definition.—A condition characterized by diffused board-like thickening of the skin and subcutaneous tissues.

Symptoms.—The disease may begin slowly or rapidly, with or without preceding rheumatic pains, prickling or tingling sensations, muscular cramps, and various neurotic disorders. Exceptionally, also, vesicles, blebs, scales, local hyperidrosis, and loss of sensibility develop in the area to be attacked. The skin and subcutaneous tissue, usually on the upper portion of the body, becomes involved by a gradually increasing induration or by a firm edema, which pits under pressure but later becomes hard and tense as leather. The integument is shiny, smooth, waxy, of an alabaster-like dirty yellow or grayish color. The thickened area usually fades off into the sound skin, the process extending subcutaneously at the periphery.

The affection may rapidly involve extensive areas or the greater portion of the integument; in most cases, however, it spreads slowly, years passing in the process, from one region to another, until a large portion of the body is involved, or it may remain stationary after reaching a certain development. The face when extensively involved may be immobile and expressionless, board-like to the touch, and mastication is difficult. Respiration may be impaired by inability to expand the chest because of the hide-bound condition of the skin. There is at times such extensive involvement of the shoulders, the arms, the hands, and the fingers that motion is impaired or impossible; the arms are flexed and also the fingers, and the latter have a claw-like appearance (*sclerodactylia*). The patient then becomes practically helpless, particularly when the lower extremities are likewise immobile. Sweat secretion may be lessened or absent on the attacked regions. The lesions are at times accompanied by subcutaneous tubercles, eczema, erysipelas, whitening of the hair, Raynaud's disease, erythematous lupus, herpes zoster, and acne. The mucous membranes of the mouth and vulva are in certain instances attacked. Later in the affection the skin becomes stretched, thinned, and atrophied, dry, scaly, and even ulcerated. The muscles may eventually waste; the teeth fall; and the fingers and arms are permanently flexed. In these late stages, neuralgic and rheumatoid pains develop, the patient's health is impaired and internal complications, usually renal, cardiac, pulmonary, or marasmus, cause death.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. A large proportion of cases occur in women, usually in the young or middle-aged. The changes in the skin are apparently due to vascular changes, probably due to a lesion or defect of the nervous system. The various causes which have been mentioned are rheumatism, climatic changes, neurotic conditions, traumatism, injury

of the nerves, extreme exposure to the sun, Graves' disease, Raynaud's disease, leprosy, Addison's disease, and various other morbid states.

An increased amount of pigment is found in the epidermis, and there is a decrease in the size of the corium bloodvessels and changes in their walls by pressure from an infiltration of cells. The latter also surround the sweat and sebaceous glands, the hair follicles, and are found in the subcutaneous fatty tissue; atrophy of these structures tends to occur from pressure. The white fibrous and elastic tissues and muscular fibers are increased in the corium.

Diagnosis.—Sclerema neonatorum can be distinguished because it is observed in the newborn and the surface is cold. Other diseases can be easily differentiated if the character of the lesions and the course of diffused scleroderma are considered.

Prognosis.—The affection runs a course of months or years, and in a considerable number of cases spontaneously disappears. In those instances which have progressed to the atrophic stage a fatal termination usually results from marasmus or intercurrent disease.

Treatment.—The preparations which have been most frequently employed are arsenic and thyroid extract. In certain cases they have proved of benefit, if given in large doses over a considerable period. Occasionally potassium iodid in ten grain (0.625) doses and two grains (0.125) of desiccated thyroid, three or four times daily, are of use. If the outbreak is not too extensive careful and mild x-ray treatment may be tried.

Morphea.—**Synonyms.**—Circumscribed scleroderma; Addison's keloid.

Definition.—A disease characterized by the development of one or more discrete, well-defined, yellowish-white patches, with a surrounding lilac or violet-colored areola, and running a persistent course.

Symptoms.—Patches usually begin as rosy or violet-colored macules which spread peripherally, either rapidly or slowly, until finger-nail and larger-sized, rounded, oval, irregular, or more or less linear areas are involved. The centre of the patch becomes whitened, resembling old ivory, usually depressed, at times elevated, while the circumference remains of the original hue. The lesion is infiltrated, lardaceous in appearance, dry, smooth, traversed by very delicate lines, and occasionally is dotted with depressed points resembling the patulous openings of the sebaceous glands. The skin of the affected area may eventually become atrophied and have the appearance of scar tissue. The condition runs a chronic course, lasting for months or years. The face, sides of the neck, the chest, the abdomen, and the extremities are the sites

usually attacked, particularly the first two. Cases exhibiting several areas may show symmetrical or asymmetrical distribution. Facial atrophy may be an associated condition (hemiatrophia facialis). Subjective symptoms of itching, tingling, prickling, and neuralgic pain are mild or absent.

White Spot Disease (morphea guttata) is an affection closely resembling or an unusual clinical type of morphea, although it has been described as a separate disease by Westburg, and later by Montgomery, Johnston, and Sherwell. The eruption occurs chiefly on the anterior surface of the chest, the neck, and the shoulders. The plaques are chalk-white or snow-white, pinhead to split pea in size, of an oval, round, or irregular, or linear formation, tending to extend peripherally, with clearing in the centre, and may eventually become the size of a silver dollar. The lesions may remain discrete or coalesce. The patches may be slightly elevated, non-elevated, or slightly depressed, sharply margined, dry, and covered with glistening epithelium, frequently exhibiting at their circumference slightly projecting points or ridges, and a few have a hyperemic areola. Atrophy of the involved areas may eventually occur, and keloid is simulated. There is an absence of tactile sensation over the plaques. Typical patches of morphea are at times associated. The histological changes resemble markedly morphea.

Etiology and Pathology.—The causes of morphea are unknown. The affection is more common in women, particularly those of a nervous temperament or in those with some nerve derangement. Local irritation is thought to be causal in some instances, such as the constriction of garters, the friction of shoes, of corsets, neckbands of clothes, etc.

The histological picture resembles that found in diffused scleroderma. Pressure of infiltrations of cells and increased fibrous tissue cause a constriction of the bloodvessels, the glands and the follicles, and therefore an anemia of the involved areas. The bloodvessels surrounding the diseased areas are dilated, causing a collateral hyperemia.

Diagnosis.—The lardaceous appearance of the patch, with the surrounding pinkish or violet border, differentiates the disease from leukoderma, vitiligo, scars, and keloid.

Prognosis.—The lesions ultimately disappear, frequently without atrophy, although the condition may run a chronic course over months or years.

Treatment.—Therapeutic measures are often disappointing. In certain instances, however, brilliant results are obtained, after a more or less prolonged period, from the internal administration of arsenic or thyroid extract and the local application of the *x*-rays.

Arsenic is usually administered in the form of the solution of

the arsenate of potassium or sodium or arsenious acid one-twentieth of a grain (0.003), four times daily, or the cacodylate of soda; the two former in five to ten minim (0.312–0.625) doses, three to four times daily, and the latter in one to three grain (0.06–0.18) doses, hypodermically, weekly or biweekly. The x-rays should be employed carefully and in mild doses, five to ten minutes, the tube eight to ten inches distant from the patch, and of a medium vacuum, and at five to seven days' interval. Other methods which have been suggested are galvanism, electrolysis, massage, and the injection of thiosinamin.

SCLEREMA NEONATORUM.

Definition.—A disease characterized by a more or less generalized firm infiltration of the skin, developing at or shortly after birth.

Underwood described this rare affection in 1784.

Symptoms.—In most instances, within the first or second week after birth, the skin becomes livid or whitish yellow in color, resembling wax, and of a leathery consistency. The disease usually starts on the legs and spreads generally, with the exception of the palms, the soles and the scrotum. The greatest rigidity of the integument is observed upon the face and the extremities. Feeding and deglutition are at first difficult and eventually impossible. The respirations and the pulse are shallow and imperceptible, and the temperature markedly subnormal. There may be an associated icterus and often sprue. Diarrhea is usually an associated symptom.

Etiology.—The condition has been ascribed to a lessened fatty acid content of the fat tissues due to bad hygienic surroundings, improper nourishment of the mother, and to premature birth, cardiac weakness, atelectasis, diarrhea, and pneumonia of the infant.

Pathology.—Parrot attributes the condition to desiccation of the tissues from diarrhea or other causes. He found the skin thinned, excepting in the horny layer, and contraction of the bloodvessels, especially of the papillary layer.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Congenital cases are usually born dead. Cases developing after birth die in a few days, excepting in those few instances, limited in extent, which may recover.

Treatment consists in raising the body temperature by artificial heat in an incubator, wrapping the body in wool, and warm baths, and by nourishment through a tube passed through the nose or mouth.

EDEMA NEONATORUM.

Definition.—An affection characterized by a somewhat limited diffuse edema of the skin, developing at or shortly after birth.

Parrot differentiated the affection from sclerema neonatorum in 1877.

Symptoms.—The infant between the first and third day after birth develops drowsiness, and is awakened from sleep with difficulty, and there is an associated pallor, coldness, and lividity, at times, redness, deep yellow or dirty appearance of the integument, with edema, and a tendency to hardening. The affection usually begins in the lower extremity, and the hands, the palms, the soles, the genitalia, and the lower portion of the back become attacked. It rarely becomes universally distributed, but in most instances is limited to the areas mentioned. Drowsiness increases, the circulation and respirations become weak, and the temperature subnormal. Jaundice, erysipelas, pemphigoid eruptions, purpura, gangrene of the skin, and high fever may complicate the condition.

Etiology and Pathology.—Premature birth, cardiac weakness, atelectasis, exposure to cold, and improper nourishment of the mother have been mentioned as causal. Nephritis, hereditary syphilis, and various infectious diseases have been associated with the condition.

There is circulatory obstruction, such as venous thrombosis, a serous effusion into the subcutaneous tissues, and the fat is of a thickened consistency and darker color than normally.

Diagnosis.—The condition is differentiated from sclerema neonatorum by the edema of the tissues, with the characteristic pitting under pressure, the more or less limited distribution, and the tissues are much less stiff and immobile.

Prognosis and Treatment.—According to Soltmann, between 80 and 90 per cent. of the cases terminate fatally.

The treatment is the same as suggested under sclerema neonatorum.

ELEPHANTIASIS.

Synonyms.—Elephantiasis arabum; Pachydermia; Buenemia tropica; Barbadoes leg; Morbus elephas; Elephant leg; Elephantiasis indica; Spargosis; Hypersarcosis; Cochin-leg.

Definition.—Hypertrophy of the skin and subcutaneous tissues caused by circulatory disturbances and obstruction of the lymphatics.

The filarial form of the affection has been described under the parasitic diseases.

Symptoms.—The disease usually develops without constitutional involvement but may begin with chills, prostration, delirium, and fever. The latter severe systemic involvement is more apt to be found in the filarial form of the disease, or in the type following

recurrent attacks of erysipelas (*elephantiasis nostras*). There is enlargement of the affected part and hypertrophy of the tissues, without pitting unless there is a superadded edema. The attacked areas are normal or of increased firmness, the skin may remain smooth and unchanged in the beginning or mild instances. In severe cases, particularly of the extremities, the integument becomes hard and sclerotic, with a papillary hypertrophy, of a wart-like appearance. The latter changes are usually observed upon the leg and foot. Fissures, eczematous areas, and ulcers may be added to the condition chiefly when the lower extremity is attacked. The legs, genitalia, the face, and the arms are the areas prone to show involvement. The condition may be limited to one part, such as the foot, the foot and the leg, or exhibit a bilateral and rather extensive distribution. There may be enlargement of the lymphatic glands contiguous to the attacked area. The facial involvement resembles true edema, excepting for the absence of pitting, and has been termed "solid or persistent edema." The lips may exhibit a marked expression of the disease. The disease develops slowly and it usually requires months or years to reach the extreme types of the affection. There may be a persistent edema for a considerable period previous to the hyperplastic changes. Recurrent attacks of lymphangiectasis almost always precede the condition. All of the pathological changes are much less marked than in the filarial form.

Congenital elephantiasis (*elephantiasis lymphangiectodes*) or *elephantiasis telangiectodes* consists of hypertrophy of the affected parts, enlargement and redness, dilatation of the bloodvessels, and it is almost invariably of congenital origin.

Etiology and Pathology.—Elephantiasis, of non-filarial causation, usually develops in males in early adult and middle life, and is produced by any condition that induces persistent obstruction of the lymphatic system. A considerable proportion of cases are due to repeated attacks of erysipelas or secondary to inflammation caused by streptococci. Other etiological factors are chronic ulcers, chronic tuberculous or syphilitic inflammations, obstruction by the pressure of neoplasms or contracted scars, extensive removal of the lymphatic glands, and as a congenital anomaly.

There is extensive increase of dense fibrous tissue, surrounding the dilated lymphatics, a considerable quantity of round or spindle, and plasma cells, and leukocytes. Thickening of the corium and subcutaneous tissue and a matting together of the various structures. Fatty degeneration and atrophy of the underlying muscles may supervene.

Diagnosis.—The condition is distinguished from acromegaly by the symmetrical distribution of the latter on the face, feet and

hands, and no lymphatic involvement. Myxedema is excluded by other symptoms of that affection.

Prognosis.—The condition persists and in certain instances tends to progress, unless the cause is removed.

Treatment.—Removal of the cause and operative interference.

TROPHEDEMA (MEIGE).

A rare disease characterized by chronic edema and a subsequent induration, tending to attack the lower extremities, and exceptionally the upper extremities and the face. There may be neuralgic pains and an exaggeration of the tendon reflexes. There are no subjective symptoms and the condition after reaching a certain development remains stationary for years. A similar condition has been observed with anterior poliomyelitis and lesions of the spinal cord. Spontaneous disappearance may occur. Massage of the affected parts is suggested.

MYXEDEMA.

Synonyms.—Cretinoid edema; Cachexia thyroidea.

Definition.—A constitutional affection, induced by insufficient thyroid tissue, and accompanied by edematous swelling, thickening, and induration of the skin and subcutaneous tissue. The disease was first clearly described by Sir William Gull in 1873.

Symptoms.—The condition usually develops slowly, with generally poor health, anemia, sluggishness of movement, unsteady gait, slow and halting speech, and mental hebetude. The temperature may be subnormal, and there is often an accompanying glycosuria or albuminuria. These symptoms may be mild or severe and only a few or all present. "Bolsters" of fat are observed at the sides and back of the neck. The scalp hair may become harsh, and scanty, and alopecia ensue. The sight, hearing, digestion, and muscular strength are at times impaired. The nails are grooved, discolored, and cracked. The teeth are often carious, fragile, and lost.

The skin becomes yellowish and waxy, thickened, firmly edematous, not pitting on pressure, and swollen. The neck, face, and extremities are the parts usually attacked. The lips, the nose, the eyelids, and also the tongue, the uvula, and the fauces exhibit thickening. The integument later in the affection may be more or less pigmented, either locally or in widely distributed areas.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is of unusual occurrence, developing chiefly in middle life and mostly attacking the female sex. The condition is caused by interference with the function

of the thyroid gland. Derangement of the nerve centres has also been attributed as the causal factor.

The thyroid gland is reduced in size and its glandular structure impaired by fibrous changes.

There is slight atrophy of the epidermis, a round-celled infiltration of the upper corium, and an obliterating endarteritis. There is a deposit of fluid, supposedly mucin, in the superficial connective tissue. The epithelium of the sweat and sebaceous glands is swollen and proliferated, and these emunctories eventually become occluded. The hair follicles and nerves may show a similar process.

Diagnosis.—Myxedema is distinguished from elephantiasis by the changes in the thyroid gland, the fatty lumps, waxy appearance of the skin, and the constitutional symptoms. Acromegaly involves the osseous system. Leprosy runs an entirely different course; tubercles and the bacillus lepra can be found.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is favorable if thyroid is given in sufficient quantity and over a long period. Desiccated thyroid gland is given in three to five grain (0.18–0.312) and larger doses, three or four times daily. In certain instances the administration of the cacodylate of soda, one to three grains (0.06–0.18) three times daily in association with the other medication, is suggested. Electricity and massage of the affected parts will prove of use.

DERMATOLYSIS.

Synonyms.—Loose skin; Cutis laxa; Cutis pendula; Pachydermatocoele; Chalazodermia.

Definition.—A rare disease characterized by hypertrophy and looseness of the skin and subcutaneous tissue.

Symptoms.—The skin may hang in loose folds or have a normal or pigmented appearance, but sufficiently elastic to allow of stretching a foot or more beyond the surrounding surface. The integument is usually thickened, but exceptionally is thinner than normal. It may be the seat of molluscum tumors, and is either insensitive or painful. The functions are preserved. The anomaly is frequently limited to the face, the neck, the abdomen, or the genital region. The condition may be somewhat progressive or, after reaching a certain development, remain stationary.

Etiology and Pathology.—The etiology is unknown; in certain instances it is congenital, in others acquired. A trophoneurotic origin has been suggested, as in the acquired cases it has started at the point of traumatism. It has been thought to be related to fibroma, in certain instances at least.

There is hypertrophy of all portions of the integument, particularly the subcutaneous tissue. There is a considerable amount of fibrous and soft lipomatous tissue present.

Diagnosis.—In senile conditions and after pregnancy or tumors the skin is somewhat relaxed but the subcutaneous tissues are relaxed rather than the skin. Elastic skin (*cutis hyperelastica*) is a closely allied affection.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is progressive or after reaching a certain growth remains stationary. Treatment consists of excision of the superabundant skin and suturing.

ACROMEGALY.

Definition.—A rare affection characterized by hypertrophy of the bones and soft parts. The disease was first clearly described by Marie.

Symptoms.—The disease usually starts insidiously without constitutional symptoms. The bones and soft parts, particularly of the face, the hands, and the feet, occasionally the arms and the legs, and exceptionally the trunk, are increased in size and thickness, sometimes becoming enormously hypertrophied. The nails are often thick, flattened, and grooved longitudinally. The hair is of coarser texture than normally, more abundant, and widely distributed. Pigmentation may be present in spots or covering large areas. The sweat glands have an increased activity. The ears, nose, under lip, tongue, and larynx may exhibit enlargement. The eyes are at times prominent, and articulation indistinct.

Etiology and Pathology.—Derangement of the pituitary body, the thymus gland, nerve and cerebral lesions have been suggested as causal.

There is hyperpigmentation of the prickle layer and hypertrophy of the epidermis, corium, and fibrous tissue. The arteries, veins, and nerve sheaths are thickened. In certain instances the muscles, bloodvessels, and nerves are degenerated.

Diagnosis.—The disease is easily differentiated from elephantiasis and myxedema by the bone changes.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The affection either remains stationary after reaching a certain growth or is progressive. The various gland extracts may be administered, but without much hope of betterment. Extract of the posterior lobe of the pituitary gland may help more than any other preparation.

CLASS 5.

ANOMALIES OF PIGMENTATION.

LENTIGO.

Synonyms.—Freckles; Ephelides.

Definition.—Freckles are yellowish, brownish or blackish, circumscribed pigmented spots.

Symptoms.—The pigmented areas are from pinhead to split pea and larger in size, and are usually observed on the exposed portions of the body, the face and the hands, exceptionally on the covered parts. They are most often seen between the ages of ten and twenty years, and may be sparsely scattered over the involved regions or in large numbers. Freckles appear most frequently during the summer months, disappearing or becoming fainter during the winter months, or persist indefinitely without change.

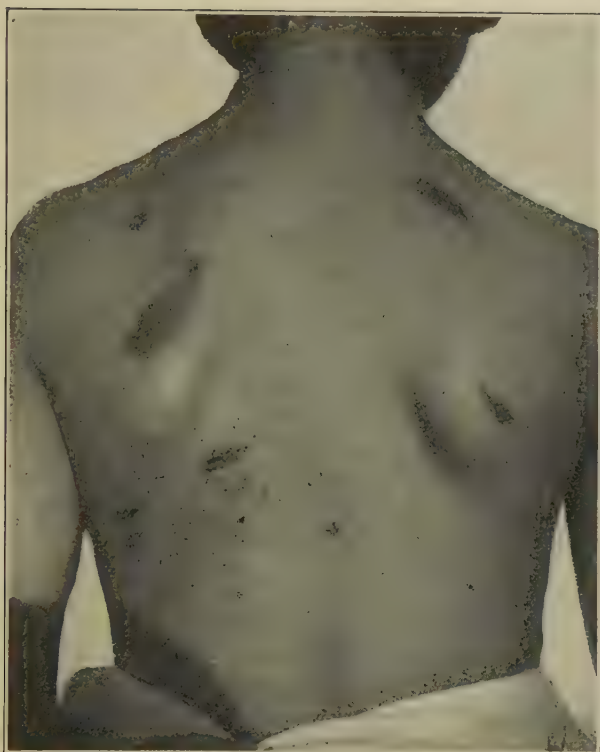
Pigmented freckle-like spots are also observed associated with the old-age changes in the skin. A special form of lentigo frequently attacks the covered parts in fibroma molluscum, and is an early symptom of xeroderma pigmentosum.

Etiology and Pathology.—Exposure to the light and the heat of the sun, acting upon a susceptible skin, causes pigmentary changes. An allied outbreak is produced by *x*-ray exposures. The cause of lentigo of the covered parts is unknown. Lassar suggests a congenital predisposition to these pigment changes which requires external conditions for their development.

Pathologically an increased amount of pigment is found in the rete layer of the epidermis.

Treatment.—Three methods are suggested to improve or eradicate the condition; electrolysis, a peeling ointment, or stimulating lotion. A weak current, from one to three milliampères, is employed. The following preparations are of use: Ammoniated mercury and bismuth subnitrate each one dram (4.), lanolin two drams (8.), cold cream one-half ounce (16.); the bichloride of mercury one-quarter to one grain (0.016–0.06), salicylic acid one-half to one dram (2.–4.), alcohol one ounce (32.); resorcin one-half to one dram (2.–4.), may be added to the latter, but temporarily darkens the skin. These remedies should be used carefully, as they may cause irritation of the skin.

FIG. 64



Lentigo (freckles). Face only slightly involved. Girl, aged twelve years. Duration eight years. Sections showed no derangement of the skin excepting an increased amount of pigment. Plate I is of section from this patient.

CHLOASMA.

Synonyms.—Moth patches; Liver spots.

Definition.—An affection characterized by pigmented spots or diffuse pigmentation of the skin.

Symptoms.—Smooth, non-elevated, yellowish, brownish, or blackish patches, the latter termed *melasma* or *melanosis* of varying size and shape, appearing usually slowly, at times rapidly. The spots may be sharply margined or fade off into the sound skin. The patches are observed in most instances on the face, although no portion of the cutaneous surface is exempt, and in certain instances the mucous membranes are attacked. The diffuse variety of the affection may involve the trunk or a considerable portion of the integument.

The type associated with uterine and ovarian disorders usually attacks the face, and occasionally the breasts and the genitalia.

In *Addison's disease* the skin is either bronzed generally or it is most pronounced on the face, the neck, the scrotum, the groins, the axillæ, and surrounding the nipple. The mucous membranes of the lips, the gums, and other portions of the mouth may be attacked.

In *Graves' disease* there may be diffuse pigmentation or freckle-like spots, with associated telangiectases.

Bronze diabetes, which is characterized by general bronzing of the skin, is a sequela of diabetes mellitus and hypertrophic cirrhosis, and was originally described by Hanriet and Chauffard. Osler has shown that diabetes and the bronzing of the skin is a late phenomenon, due to a disease termed hemochromatosis, characterized by accumulation of an iron-containing and an iron-free pigment.

Etiology and Pathology.—Etiologically the affection has been divided into idiopathic and symptomatic chloasma.

Idiopathic chloasma is the term applied to the hyperpigmentation of external origin, such as from and following exposure to the heat and actinic rays of the sun, the Röntgen rays (*chloasma caloricum*), sinapisms, blisters, and certain drugs (*chloasma toxicum*), the hyperemia or irritation due to pressure, friction, scratching, parasites, and following certain diseases, chronic eczema of the legs, lichen planus, generalized exfoliativa dermatitis, leprosy, scleroderma, etc.

Symptomatic chloasma is the pigment deposited in the skin secondary to internal conditions, such as are observed in association with tuberculosis, secondary syphilis, sarcoma, cancer (*chloasma cacheticorum*), malaria, Addison's disease, Graves' disease, functional and organic affections of the utero-ovarian system (*chloasma uterine*), with pregnancy (*chloasma gravidarum*), chronic alcoholism, etc. Jaundice also is productive of a yellowish discoloration of the skin and mucous membranes.

The pathological changes are the same as found in lentigo, only the pigmented areas are larger. The origin of the pigment in these conditions is still undetermined, whether migratory pigment conveying cells are responsible or the pigment granules themselves migrate. The cells obtain their pigment from the hemoglobin of the blood.

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis should be clear, as pigmentation is the only clinical symptom.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The removal of the cause of the affection is essential if a cure is to be effected. The individual has to be treated according to the internal or external cause of the

affection. The preparations mentioned under lentigo can be employed on localized areas of pigmentation.

Mongolian pigment spots are occasionally observed in infants of darker races, particularly in the Mongolian race, and are characterized by bluish areas of pigmentation over the sacrum and buttocks.

TATTOO MARKS AND POWDER STAINS.

Tattooing is the mechanical introducing of coloring matter, consisting of carbon, cinnabar, carmin, and indigo, into the skin, which results in a permanent pigmentation.

Powder, coal dust, and similar stains produced by accidental embedding into the integument of particles of coloring substances, usually carbon, are essentially the same as tattoo marks. Whitish stains may also be produced by the precipitation of lead into the tissues.

Histologically the skin shows large particles of pigment in the corium, the subcutaneous tissue, and also in the contiguous lymphatic ganglia.

Tattoo marks have to be destroyed by mechanical means, by a destructive inflammatory process, or excised. Variot tattoos a concentrated solution of tannic acid into the mark, and then vigorously rubs a nitrate of silver pencil over the surface. Brault employs a solution of chlorid of zinc, thirty grams to forty grams of water. This solution is tattooed into the mark. An inflammatory reaction follows which results in the destruction of the pigment and a scar. Ohmann-Dumesnil has suggested the use of a ferment. Electrolysis may be tried.

In treating powder stains the individual particles of pigment have to be picked out with a needle or sharply pointed knife.

ARGYRIA.

Argyria is the term applied to the permanent bluish-gray or slate-colored pigmentation of the skin which follows the prolonged administration of the nitrate of silver. The first manifestation is a bluish line at the margin of the gums, and the generalized discoloration of the skin develops gradually.

Etiology.—The continued local application of the drug, as well as the internal administration, has caused the anomaly.

Pathology.—There is an abundant deposit of particles of metallic silver in the corium, the subcutaneous tissue, the mucous membranes, and the internal organs.

Diagnosis.—The affection has to be differentiated from the blue or slate-colored pigmentation associated with cirrhosis of the liver and the pancreas.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The condition is permanent and treatment is without avail.

ALBINISMUS.

Synonyms.—Albinism; Complete congenital leukoderma; Congenital leukopathia; Congenital leukasmus; Congenital achromia.

Definition.—Congenital absence of the pigment of the skin, the hair, and the eyes.

Symptoms.—The covering of the entire body is milky-white, with frequently a pinkish tinge. The hair is very fine, soft, whitish or yellowish, and exceptionally of a reddish hue. The irides are colorless, pinkish, or light blue, and the pupils, because of lack of pigment in the choroid, are pinkish and reddish. Photophobia and nystagmus are prominent features. The subjects of the affection may be in poor physical condition and their mentality below normal.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is evidently of hereditary origin; several cases may be observed in the same family or in ancestors. Recently I have had under observation three cases in one family. Both the negro and white races are attacked by the affection. Fright and shock during pregnancy have been suggested as causal.

The skin is normal excepting for complete absence of pigment.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The absence of pigment is permanent, and therapeutic measures are without avail.

LEUKODERMA.

Synonyms.—Achromia; Leucasmus; Partial albinism; Piebald skin.

Definition.—A partial congenital absence of pigment in the skin.

Symptoms.—The integument shows one or more milky-white spots, of various size and shape, which exceptionally may follow the distribution of certain cutaneous nerves. Hairs located in the whitened areas, such as on the scalp, may exhibit the same anomaly. The patches are apt to be of a circular contour, and the scalp, the face, the breasts, and the genitalia are the sites usually attacked.

Etiology and Pathology.—The condition is congenital and the cause unknown. The skin is normal excepting for the lack of pigment.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The condition is persistent and remedies have no effect.

VITILIGO.

Synonyms.—Acquired leukoderma; Leukopathia; Acquired leukasmus; Acquired achromia; Acquired piebald skin.

FIG. 65

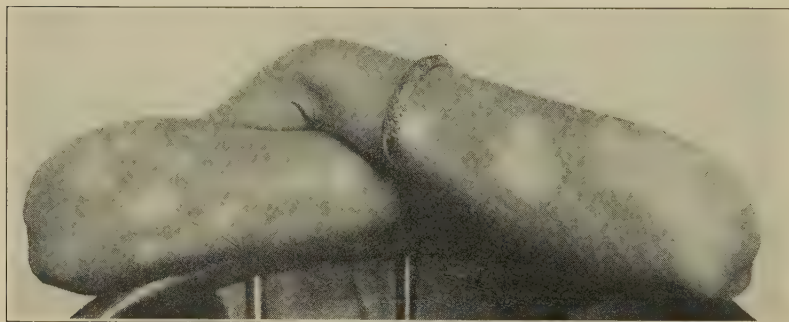


Vitiligo. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

Definition.—An acquired affection characterized by the development of patches without pigment.

Symptoms.—The affected areas are milky-white in color, irregular or rounded in contour, small or large, and frequently surrounded by an areola of increased pigmentation. The hairs in the affected patches usually exhibit the same change, although they may remain normal in color. There may be present but one or many non-pigmented spots. The usual sites of attack are the backs of the hands, the face, the neck, and the arms, and they may be distributed more or less symmetrically. The patches tend to increase in size and the tendency for new areas to develop may last over months or years; rarely the entire cutaneous surface is involved.

FIG. 66



Vitiligo.

Etiology and Pathology.—The affection is most frequently observed in brunettes and negroes rather than in the blond type, and between the ages of ten and forty years. The cause of the disease is unknown, but it is probably a trophoneurosis. Various factors have been mentioned as causal; neurotic disturbances, and heredity. It has followed or been associated with alopecia areata, morphea, psoriasis, migraine, retinitis pigmentosa, toxic neuritis, malaria, scarlet fever, typhoid fever, Addison's disease, Graves' disease, hysterectomy, sunstroke, and after exposure to extreme cold.

Histologically there is an absence of pigment in the patches and an increased amount of pigment surrounding them.

Diagnosis.—The affection is distinguished from leukoderma by its acquired character; and from albinism because it is not congenital and does not show the lack of pigment in the eyes. There are no changes in sensation such as is characteristic of anesthetic leprosy. Morphea exhibits parchment-like patches, an old ivory aspect or denseness of the integument, dilated bloodvessels, and a violaceous areola.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is unfavorable, as treatment has to be continued over a long period to induce even slight improvement.

The preparations usually administered are arsenic, pilocarpin, thyroid extract, and suprarenal extract. Locally, galvanism, the negative pole over the patch, has been employed. The areas have been made less noticeable by treating the surrounding hyperpigmentation with the remedies mentioned under lentigo. The white spots are somewhat disguised by staining with a weak solution of walnut stain or chrysarobin. A saturated solution of the hypsulphite of soda may also be tried.

CLASS 6.

ATROPHIES.

DIFFUSE IDIOPATHIC ATROPHY.

Synonyms.—Acrodermatitis chronica atrophicans; Atrophia maculosa cutis; Anetodermia; Erythematodes; Erythromelia.

The malady was first described by Buchwald in 1883.

Symptoms.—The affection is characterized by a primary atrophy, without preceding inflammation. Atrophic patches or streaks slowly but steadily multiply, coalesce, and extend until an extensive surface is involved. The disease usually has a symmetrical distribution. The affected areas are slightly depressed, of a bluish red color, thin, wrinkled, with enlarged veins coursing over the surface. The lanugo hairs are reduced in number and the cutaneous glands disappear in the involved areas.

Pick has described a special form of the affection, in which the skin atrophies, is of a bluish-red color, coursed by a plexus of enlarged veins, and spreads up the leg, starting at the ankle.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the disease is unknown, although exposure to cold and a congenital origin have been cited. The general health is not affected, and the disease attacks individuals in middle life.

There is an inflammatory cell infiltration surrounding the blood-vessels in the corium and a disappearance of the elastic fibers.

Diagnosis.—The condition should be differentiated from scleroderma and syringomyelia.

Treatment.—Treatment offers very little relief.

GLOSSY SKIN.

Synonyms.—Atrophoderma neuriticum.

The knowledge of this affection is owed to Paget, Weir Mitchell, Morehouse, and Keen.

Symptoms.—The affection in most instances attacks the hand and one or more fingers. The affected skin is red or of a red and white mottled appearance, smooth, dry, thinned, and shiny, resembling somewhat chilblains. Retraction of the skin over the distal phalanges causes the terminal extremity of the finger to appear thin

and drawn away from the nail bed. There are atrophic changes in the sebaceous and sweat glands, the hair is lost over the phalanges, the surface is excoriated, and ulceration may result. The malady is generally preceded or accompanied by neuralgic or burning pain of the affected part which is frequently severe.

Etiology and Pathology.—The affection is due to disease or injury of the nerves of the affected area, usually following one or two weeks after a neuritis or injury from a gunshot or other wound. The condition may be associated with leprosy, gout, or rheumatism.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The course of the affection is usually prolonged over months or years, but in most instances spontaneous disappearance eventually results. Treatment consists in removing the cause and protective measures.

ATROPHIA SENILIS.

Synonyms.—Senile atrophy of the skin; Atrophoderma senile.

Symptoms.—The skin becomes of a dull yellow or yellowish-brown color, furrowed, wrinkled, dry, inelastic, readily raised from the subcutaneous tissues or hangs in loose folds, and may exhibit a mild desquamative tendency. The hairs may fall from the involved areas. Other old-age changes, including telangiectases, which have been described under keratosis senilis, are frequently associated. The face, dorsum of the hands, the genitalia, the anus, and the lower extremities are usually the areas of greatest involvement. Itching may be an associated symptom.

Etiology and Pathology.—The changes are rarely observed under the age of forty years, and frequently at a much later period. Individuals with little subcutaneous fat and a naturally dry skin exhibit the condition at an earlier age, and in a more marked degree.

There is thinning of the epidermis and corium, and shrinkage of the subcutaneous fat. The papillæ are flattened and the connective tissue shrunken. Pigment granules are found in the corium and the walls of the bloodvessels. These channels are obliterated in certain portions of the skin and enlarged in others.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in eradicating the harshness and dryness of the integument by means of a bland ointment containing five to ten grains (0.312–0.625) of salicylic acid and one-half ounce (16.) of lanolin and petrolatum.

STRIÆ ET MACULÆ ATROPHICÆ.

Synonyms.—Atrophic lines and spots; Atrophoderma striatum et maculatum; Atrophia maculosa et striata; False cicatrices.

Symptoms.—Lines and streaks develop which are pearly and bluish-white in color, thin, glistening, and level with the cutaneous surface or slightly depressed. They are usually not more than one-quarter inch in width and vary from one to more inches in length, and tend to follow the lines of cleavage of the skin. Their development is insidious, without accompanying symptoms, persistent in course, symmetrically located, usually multiple, and in certain instances numerous. The hips, the buttocks, the upper portion of the thighs, and less frequently the neck, the trunk, and the extremities, are attacked. Bunch has recorded the occurrence of these streaks of cutaneous atrophy over both patellæ (*striæ patellares*).

The macular type of the affection is much less common than the striated variety. The atrophic spots vary in size from a quarter of an inch or smaller in diameter to a large coin. They are few in number, somewhat isolated in distribution, and are usually observed upon the extremities and occasionally on the trunk.

Etiology.—The affection develops in both sexes and usually in middle life, exceptionally in childhood. The most familiar example is that known as *lineæ albicantes*, observed in association with mechanical causes, usually due to distention of the skin, such as from pregnancy (*lineæ gravidarum*), anasarca, and the rapid accumulation of fat. At times they follow severe illness, such as typhoid fever, either from rapid accumulation of fat during convalescence or because of nutritional changes in the skin. Certain traumata have been causal.

Pathology.—Kaposi has found separation of the connective-tissue bundles of the corium, obliteration of the papillæ, diminution in the number of the vessels, the glands, the adipose globules, and atrophy of the epidermis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesions remain permanently and are unaffected by treatment.

KRAUROSIS.

Synonym.—Kraurosis vulva.

Symptoms.—This affection, which was first described by Breisky in 1885, consists of an atrophy of the skin of the external genitalia in women, usually accompanied by intense itching. The affected area shows marked shrinkage, sometimes sufficient to cause constriction of the vaginal orifice. The labia minora, the clitoris, and the preputium clitorides become shrivelled and atrophied, and the two latter may disappear, leaving two furrows and a minute depression. Gray, roughened leukoplakic plaques may develop, and the

surrounding skin is usually dry and of a whitish or reddish-gray color.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the disease is unknown, excepting that pruritus and vaginal discharge usually precede the outbreak. The condition develops both in married and unmarried women, and has no relation with pregnancy or coitus. Ovarian disease or derangement and also senile changes in the skin have been cited as causal.

The histological changes, according to Breisky, show atrophy and sclerosis in the upper part of the corium, especially the papillary portion, a cellular infiltration, and disappearance of the glandular structures.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The atrophic changes remain permanently and the patches of leukoplakia, in certain instances, tend to undergo a malignant change.

Treatment consists of excision, curettement, cauterization, and applications of the *x*-rays. The various antipruritic preparations mentioned under pruritus may be indicated for the itching. If a vaginal discharge is present it should be alleviated by douches.

AINHUM.

Synonym.—Dactylolysis spontanea.

Definition.—A disease characterized by the spontaneous amputation of one or more toes, usually the smallest, secondary to the formation of a constricting ring.

The affection was first described by Dr. Da Silva Lima, and has in the majority of instances been observed in the negroes of the West Coast of Africa, in Algiers, Egypt, South America, and exceptionally in negroes and the white race in our own country.

Symptoms.—The affection starts with the development of a furrow or shallow groove on the plantar surface of the toe or the palmar aspect of the finger. This furrow gradually deepens and spreads until a constricting and indurated ring is formed. The toe or finger beyond the point of constriction becomes swollen to two or three times its normal size, and after months or years drops off. The amputation may occur at the first, second, or third joint, or even through the phalanx. There is usually very little pain. At times ulceration with a foul-smelling discharge develops, and in rare instances ulcers persist at the site of the disarticulation.

Trophic, vasomotor, and sensory changes of the affected part may be observed. The skin of the attacked portion, at times, is pigmented, wrinkled, puckered, the muscles wasted, the hair growth increased, the tendon reflexes absent, and the sensibility lessened.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease usually occurs in male subjects and adults of the negro race, exceptionally in childhood and the white race. The affection has been attributed to continued irritation by wounds of the foot, such as by sharp grass in those going barefooted, to jiggers, and to hereditary influences.

The constricting ring consists of fibrous tissue, with a thickened epidermis. The subcutaneous fat is usually increased. The bones are affected secondarily by the constriction.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is progressive, generally terminating with the removal of the constricted member.

The toe or finger should be amputated surgically. The feet particularly and also the hands should be guarded against injury.

PERFORATING ULCER OF THE FOOT.

Synonym.—*Malum perforans pedis*.

Definition.—A disease characterized by callous formation and a subsequent ulcer or sinus, usually on the plantar surface of the foot, but occasionally on the hand.

Symptoms.—The epidermis in a circumscribed area becomes thickened and a hypertrophic border is formed, in the centre of which develops a sinus or rounded ulcer, with a wall of unhealthy granulations. The ulcer usually penetrates deeply into the tissues and causes a disorganization of the underlying bone and, not infrequently, the metatarsophalangeal joint. The discharge from the ulcer or sinus is very slight in most instances. The ulcer tends to develop at the point of greatest pressure, on the ball of the foot, posterior to the big toe, and occasionally on the heel or beneath the other metatarsophalangeal joints. There is usually but one lesion present, which is frequently painless but exceptionally hypersensitive. Walking, however, is apt to cause pain. There may be anesthesia, neuralgic or rheumatic pains, and coldness of the affected part, and nutritional changes in the nails, or anidrosis, hyperidrosis, hyperpigmentation, and hyperkeratoses.

Etiology and Pathology.—The affection is a trophic disturbance with an added mechanical causation. It usually develops in adults of the male sex. The outbreak has been found in association with tabes, leprosy, syphilis, and peripheral neuritis.

There is degeneration of the sensory nerves supplying the affected part and, in certain cases, calcareous and other degenerative changes in the arteries.

Diagnosis.—The affection should be easily distinguished from a corn, a localized callosity, or a tuberculous ulcer.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The condition tends to persist, and is extremely rebellious to treatment.

Therapeutic measures are frequently unsatisfactory and the lesion in most instances has to be treated surgically. Acid salicylic ten grains (0.625), lead plaster and petrolatum each one-half ounce (16.), may prove healing if the patient is kept in bed or off his feet. The surgical means are curettement, excision, and in severe instances amputation.

SYRINGOMYELIA.

Synonyms.—Morvan's disease; Myelosyringosis; Analgesic paralysis with whitlow.

Definition.—A disease of the spinal cord, characterized by sensory and trophic changes, chiefly of the upper extremity.

The affection was first described by Morvan in 1883.

Symptoms.—The disease begins with pain in the arm, then loss of muscular power, and later analgesia; although the latter symptom may be the first sign observed of the affection. Whitlows tend to develop singly or in crops; as many as nine have been observed at one time. They may appear more or less continuously, or months and years may elapse between the outbreak of these lesions. The fingers are the usual site of attack, exceptionally the toes are involved. The phalanges become necrosed and drop off, and the hand has a claw-like appearance. Various trophic and vasomotor disturbances are present, such as blueness of the skin, fissures, vesicles, bullæ, deep ulceration involving the tendon sheaths, changes in the substance of the nails, pigmented and glossy skin.

The other phenomena which may be noted are hyperidrosis, lessening or loss of the tendon reflexes, impaired vision, scoliosis, and arthropathies. Loss of muscular power is, at times, observed in the hand and arm because of atrophy of the muscles. The power of determining heat, cold, and pain are lost, but the sense of touch is intact. The upper extremity is usually alone attacked, and it may be limited to one arm; exceptionally, one or both legs show involvement, or both upper and lower extremities.

Etiology and Pathology.—The affection is rare and occurs usually in males between the ages of twenty and fifty years. The cause is unknown, although some of the cases have been attributed to traumatism, malaria, syphilis, rheumatism, and other constitutional diseases.

The affection, pathologically, is apparently of central spinal origin. Cavities are found in the cerebral canal supposedly due to absorption of gliomata. Sclerotic changes have been found in the posterior horns and columns of the cord, and a sclerosis and neuritis of the peripheral nerves.

Diagnosis.—The affection has to be particularly differentiated from anesthetic leprosy, and unless the attack of syringomyelia is characteristic and the *Bacillus lepra* is found, extended observation may be required to determine which condition is present. Scleroderma and glossy fingers should be readily excluded.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The malady is insidious and frequently slow in progress, in certain instances, lasting over many years, at times, with prolonged remissions. Great deformity may result. There is a tendency for the disease to be progressive.

The disease should be treated symptomatically: tonics, such as iron, quinin, strychnin, and arsenic are of use in raising the general tone of the individual. The lesions should be dressed with the official boric acid ointment, or ammoniated mercury fifteen to twenty (1.-1.25) grains to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment. Galvanic and faradic currents have been applied to the spine.

CLASS 7.
NEW GROWTHS.

CICATRIX.

Synonym.—Scar.

Definition.—A scar is a new formation of the skin which replaces tissue loss.

Symptoms.—Cicatrices may be smooth, glossy, scaly, and in the beginning soft, reddish or pinkish, and later hard and white. They are elevated, even with the skin surface, or depressed, attached to the underlying structures, such as bone, or freely movable. Scars are linear, rounded, irregular in shape, with a corded, ridged or dotted surface. The most insignificant scars are seen as the result of clean and incised and punctured wounds. There may be considerable deformity of the skin by the contraction of certain cicatrices. The loss of tissue resulting from burns results in a corded scar. Those following the tertiary syphilitic lesions have a characteristic serpiginous outline. Those occurring about the joints may interfere with motion. They are usually painless but occasionally a nerve fiber is enmeshed in the fibrous tissue and pain results. Hypertrophic scars are usually the result of infected wounds or extensive loss of tissue in which there is prolonged granulation.

Etiology and Pathology.—Cicatrices are divided into traumatic, resulting from injury, and pathological, secondary to disease. The number of traumatic conditions and diseases which may give rise to scar formation are too numerous to mention. It is sufficient to state that any cause which destroys the papillary portion of the corium gives rise to a cicatrix.

A scar consists of connective-tissue bundles, irregularly arranged, with a very thin epidermic covering. The fibers are fine in young scars and later become coarse and contracted. In the early stage also the tissue is well vascularized, but afterward the vessels are obliterated. There is complete absence of the hair follicles, the glands, and the natural furrows of the skin. Most observers have found an entire absence of both papillæ and rete pegs in the scar.

Treatment.—Unightly scars, if small, can in certain instances be excised with a betterment of the cosmetic appearance. For a softening affect salicylic acid ten grains (0.625) and lead plaster

and petrolatum each one-half ounce (16.) is efficacious. The *x*-ray softens and flattens certain cicatrices.

FIG. 67



Hypertrophic scars from vitriol burn.

KELOID.

Synonyms.—Cheloid; Alibert's keloid; Kelis; Kelos.

Definition.—A keloid is a connective-tissue new formation, practically the same as a hypertrophic scar, usually following a trauma.

Symptoms.—Keloids correspond to excessive scars. They are usually very slow in growth, taking months or years to develop. These growths are of a pinkish-white, reddish or purple color, deeply seated in the corium, slightly or markedly elevated, hard, with rounded, flattened or uneven surface, and frequently with an irregular claw-like base. They vary from a fraction of an inch to

many inches in diameter, and frequently involve large areas. Itching, tenderness, and even pain may be experienced. The areas most frequently attacked are the sternum and the upper portion of the trunk, although any part of the cutaneous surface may show the anomaly. There may be but one, but usually several lesions are present.

FIG. 68



Keloid in the negro. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.)

Acne keloid is described under *dermatitis papillaris capillitii*.

Etiology and Pathology.—Keloids are of frequent occurrence in the negro, while they are rather unusual in the white races. There seems to be either an individual idiosyncrasy or a family tendency toward their production in the white race. These growths may develop in both sexes and at any age. They may follow the most trivial trauma, such as insect bites, needle pricks, following various inflammatory diseases, or from severe injuries, blows, pressure, friction, and after suppurative processes. Instances have been reported in which keloids developed spontaneously (*spontaneous* or *true keloid*), supposedly without even a slight preceding trauma.

These growths consist of an overgrowth of fibrous connective tissue, arranged parallel to the skin surface, in the middle and lower portions of the corium.

Diagnosis.—A keloid is distinguished from a hypertrophic scar by its extending beyond the limits of the origin trauma.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The condition can be improved, made even with the skin surface, but not entirely eradicated.

Excellent results have been reported from the injection of from ten to twenty minims (0.625–1.25) of a 10 per cent. solution of thiosinamin in equal parts of glycerin and water, or in alcohol. The best method, however, is *x*-ray treatment; the exposures are from five to ten minutes in length, given every four to seven days, and the tube, of medium grade, placed six to eight inches from the surface. As an adjunct the softening effect of salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), lead plaster and petrolatum each one-half ounce (16.) is helpful.

FIBROMA.

Synonyms.—Fibroma Mullusum; von Recklinghausen's disease.

Definition.—Fibroma is a connective-tissue new growth characterized by the development of variously sized soft or firm tumors in the skin and underlying tissues.

Symptoms.—The tumors exhibit a great variation in regard to size, elevation, shape, and consistency. There may be but the one new growth present, small or very large in size, at times pedunculated and exceptionally pendulous (*fibroma pendulum*). In the multiple cases there are only a few fibromata present or several hundred, varying from a pea to an egg and larger in size. Exceptionally a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface is densely packed with the lesions. The new growths may be rounded, pear- or sausage-shape, with a moderately narrowed base, pendulous, and in certain instances lobulated. Some of the fibromata are only slightly elevated above the skin surface and imbedded deeply in the subcutaneous tissue, while others are raised several inches. The skin covering the tumors is generally normal in appearance, but it may be tense or lax, and of a pinkish or reddish color. The tumors are painless, usually soft, but occasionally of a firm consistency.

The new growths do not tend to undergo destructive changes but occasionally, particularly in the large tumors, there may be abrasion, ulceration, and at times inflammation, even, exceptionally gangrenous alteration. Partial absorption may occur in some of the growths and a soft mass of hanging, hypertrophied skin results (*acrochordon*).

Fibroma Mollusum.—A special form of fibroma has been described by von Recklinghausen to which various terms have been applied, such as *von Recklinghausen's disease*, *mollusum simplex*, *fibroma mollusum*, and *neurofibroma*.

Pigmented spots of small or very large size may develop months or years before the appearance of the fibromata, or may appear

synchronously with the new growths, or again may be absent. Some authorities believe that all of the tumors are neurofibromata, a combination of nerve and fibrous tissues; while others consider that only a few of the lesions are other than fibrous new growths.

Any portion of the cutaneous surface may be the seat of fibromata. The back, however, is most prone to show the largest and most numerous lesions. Exceptionally the tumors have been found on the mucous membranes of the lips, the gums, the hard palate, and the tongue.

An unusual form of the affection has been described by Brickner, which develops from the fourth to the sixth month of pregnancy and disappears shortly after parturition. The growths were from ten to fifty in number, varied in size from a pinhead to a split pea, and were either pigmented or colorless.

Etiology and Pathology.—The condition is uncommon in our own country, but more frequent in England, on the Continent, particularly in the eastern countries. Several factors have been suggested as causal or associated with the condition; heredity or family tendency; weak physique or mental derangement; and traumatism. The affection may develop in early life, exceptionally congenitally, but reaches its full development only in later life. Single fibroma are observed in middle or late life.

Pathologically the growths consist of a circumscribed hyperplasia of connective tissue, chiefly of the fibrous type. In certain cases there is in addition a proliferation of the connective-tissue sheaths of the nerves.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The tumors do not tend to recur if excised but in extensive instances very little can be done in their elimination. Electrolysis may be used in the removal of the small growths. Arsenic may be administered without much hope of success.

Dermoid Cysts.—They are generally single; those of the multiple variety are very rare. They are indistinguishable clinically from fibroma. Histological examination or incision of the growth alone proves the diagnosis.

PARAFFIN PROSTHESIS.

Those individuals who have had paraffin injected into the skin and subcutaneous tissues for the removal of wrinkles and various deformities or abnormalities are subject, in certain cases at least, to the formation of deforming new growths. Six months to two or three years after the paraffin, having been melted to 40 degrees Centigrade or a higher temperature, is injected the deformity commences. These changes are observed at the sites of injection,

at the junction of the nose with the cheeks, between and beneath the eyes, in front of and below the ears, and on the neck. The masses are firm in consistency, attached to the epidermis, deeply imbedded in the subcutaneous tissues, and vary from a pea to a hen's egg and larger in size. They are of a bluish-red or brownish-red color, often showing a line of the yellowish-white paraffin in the centre, at times covered with dilated bloodvessels, and resemble somewhat keloid. Subjective symptoms are usually mild or absent.

Swelling and edema is so marked, in certain instances, that the eyes are almost entirely closed and the face double its normal size, as in a patient at present under my care. Infections of the oral and nasal cavities seem to predispose to the deformity.

Histopathology.—The tumors are connective-tissue new growths resembling the granulomata. Numerous round and oval cavities, some of large size, are found in the tissues—spaces formerly occupied by the paraffin. Fibrous bands, giant cells, connective-tissue cells, and numerous enlarged bloodvessels are also present.

Diagnosis.—The masses are readily differentiated from keloid and lupus vulgaris by the hardness of the growth, the absence of the soft yellowish-brown nodules of lupus, and by the history, color, size, and the location.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Although scars usually result the condition can be much improved by excision, *x*-ray exposures, or the combination of the two. The *x*-ray flattens, decreases the size, and softens the growths. Rupture of the growths is apt to occur by this means and the hard paraffin is then thrown out and healing slowly results. The patient usually refuses excision as there may have been from six to twelve areas injected.

LIPOMA.

Synonym.—Fatty tumor.

Definition.—A new growth consisting of fatty tissue and seated in the corium and subcutaneous tissue.

Symptoms.—These tumors occur as circumscribed or diffuse growths, varying from a pea to a plum or larger in size, smooth lobular, soft in consistency, and in rare instances pedunculated. The skin over the lipomata is usually freely movable, excepting for inflammatory adhesion, and the growths are also easily moved. The skin covering the fatty tumors is usually normal in appearance but occasionally is pigmented. In most instances there are several lesions present; at times, however, only one; and exceptionally the tumors are numerous. The neck, the back, and the buttocks are the sites most often attacked. The diffuse form of the affection shows ill-defined fatty swellings which may involve large areas.

Fatty somewhat nodular tumors of large size may occur on the neck and the condition has been termed "fatty neck."

Circumscribed lipomata exceptionally disappear as the result of ulceration or inflammation, but in only rare instances do they undergo malignant change. There are no subjective symptoms. The growths may undergo calcareous, myxomatous, or colloid changes, and occasionally there is an increase in the vascular tissues (*lipoma telangiecticum*).

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. The tumors are usually observed in middle or late life, but in rare instances they have been congenital. Women are apt to be attacked by the circumscribed form while men more frequently show the diffuse type.

The new growths are composed of groups of large fat cells, held together by a capillary net-work, forming small lobules. The tumors are enclosed within a connective-tissue capsule.

Diagnosis.—The growths are diagnosed from other conditions by their movable, lobulated, non-compressible, soft, slow-growing and painless character.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The tumors are benign and after reaching a certain size tend to remain stationary.

Extirpation is the only cure.

ADIPOSIS DOLOROSA.

Synonym.—Dercum's disease.

Symptoms.—The disease is characterized by the gradual development of irregularly symmetrical deposits of fatty masses in various portions of the body, preceded or accompanied by pain of a neuralgic character. The deposits of fat are often large in size and soft in consistency. The hands, the feet, and the face are not attacked by the growths. The skin is apt to be dry and in certain instances a purpuric outbreak and hemorrhages from the mucous membranes have been observed.

There may be an associated muscular weakness, with flabby and degenerative changes in the muscles, nerve tenderness, alteration in the tactile and temperature senses, gastric and uterine hemorrhages.

Etiology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. The disease tends to attack women of middle age.

Diagnosis.—It is differentiated from myxedema by the inconstancy of alterations in the thyroid gland.

Treatment.—Treatment consists of the administration of the extract of the thyroid gland, potassium iodid, and the local application of the x-rays.

NEUROMA.

Synonyms.—Neurofibroma; Nerve tumor.

Definition.—A new growth consisting of one or more tubercles in the skin, which are composed of elastic, fibrous, and connective tissue, and also nerve fibers.

Symptoms.—The nodules or tubercles are disseminated, defined, at times closely packed together, pinhead to hazel-nut in size, immovable, elastic, dense, purplish or pinkish in color, tender, painful, spherical, or oval in shape. The outbreak tends to attack the shoulders, the arms, the thighs, and the buttocks. Although they may develop without pain, they are eventually accompanied by excruciating paroxysmal pain. The latter is aggravated by temperature changes, mental emotion, and movement. The skin between the nodules is normal or slightly scaly.

Etiology and Pathology.—Neuroma is rare, usually developing in adults, more often of the male sex. The cause is unknown, although traumatism, irritation, a family tendency, and tuberculosis have been suggested as predisposing.

Histologically, the growth is composed of firm connective tissue containing medullated or non-medullated nerve fibers, bloodvessels, and lymphoid cells.

Diagnosis.—A microscopical examination is at times necessary to differentiate the affection from myoma.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Treatment consists of excision of the lesions or in extensive cases resection of the plexus or the nerves supplying the affected part. The pain is apt to recur notwithstanding extensive resections.

MYOMA.

Synonyms.—Dermatomyoma; Leiomyoma; Muscle tumor.

Definition.—Myoma is a tumor composed of smooth muscle fibers mixed with fibrous tissue.

Besnier has divided this class of new growths into two classes: simple myoma or leiomyoma, and dartoic myoma.

Multiple myomata (*simple myoma*) are of rare occurrence and characterized by the development of superficial, multiple, pinhead to pea-sized or larger, soft, elastic, reddish or brownish or rarely translucent yellow tumors, from which the color can be temporarily pressed. The lesions tend to develop slowly; new lesions continuing to appear while the old ones persist and increase in size. There are usually but a few growths present, exceptionally they are numerous, and there is a tendency to form groups. The face, the

neck, and the trunk are most frequently attacked. The lesions may be painless or painful. The pain if present is apt to develop after the lesions are fully formed; it is spontaneous, paroxysmal, at times severe, and excited by pressure and exposure to heat and cold.

Dartoic or deep-seated myoma is of more frequent occurrence than simple myoma. There is usually but the one lesion present, occasionally several, and the mammae, the labia majora, the penis, and the scrotum are the areas most often attacked. The tumor grows slowly, eventually becoming the size of an orange and may be pedunculated. The growth tends to contract under the stimulus of cold and local irritation. It is usually painless but may be slightly painful.

Etiology and Pathology.—The growths tend to develop in the adult female, exceptionally, however, they appear in childhood. Their etiology is unknown.

The multiple forms (*simple myoma*) consist of unstriped muscle fibers, surrounded by elastic tissue, and originate from the arrectores pilorum or from the fibers of the middle coat of the bloodvessels.

The *dartoic* or *deep-seated myoma* arises from the tunica dartos or from the embryonic remnants in the skin.

There may be a considerable admixture of fibrous tissue with the muscular fibers in the tumor (*fibromyoma*); an increased number of bloodvessels (*angiomyoma*); or of lymphatics (*lymphangiomyoma*).

Diagnosis.—A microscopic examination may be necessary to establish the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Extirpation is indicated if the lesions are not too numerous. In exceptional instances pain has persisted after the removal of the growths.

OSTEOMA CUTIS.

Synonyms.—Osteosis cutis; Bony tumor.

Symptoms.—The affection is rare and is characterized by the development of single or multiple new growths composed of bone. Osseous formation has been found on the plantar surface of the foot (Coleman); on the scalp (Salzer); in a scar following a laparotomy operation (F. G. Harris); on the limbs, the scalp and the trunk of a child (Taylor and MacKenna); and in a pigmented nevus (Heidingsfeld). Misplaced embryonal cells and also trauma have been cited as causal.

Treatment consists of excision.

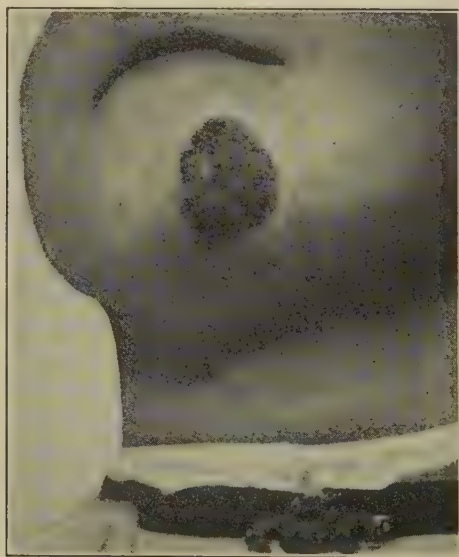
NÆVUS PIGMENTOSUS.

Synonym.—Pigmentary mole.

Definition.—Pigmented nævi are congenital circumscribed lesions characterized by an increased deposit of pigment, and, at times, hypertrophy of the other cutaneous structures.

Symptoms.—Moles vary in color from a light yellow or chocolate-brown to a blackish hue, and are from pinhead to the palm of the hand and larger in size, of an ovoid, circular, or irregular contour, even with the skin surface or considerably elevated, with a smooth or wart-like surface, and frequently covered by hairs. Some bear a rough resemblance to the conformation of certain animals; hence the popular theory of maternal impression. The areas usually attacked are the face, the neck, the trunk, the thighs, the buttocks, and the external genitalia.

FIG. 69



Pigmented nevus. Hairs were removed by the x-rays and the color by carbon dioxid snow. Patient, aged twenty-one years.

Moles are divided according to the predominance of certain structures of the skin into *nævus spilus*, *nævus verrucosus*, *nævus pilosus*, and *nævus lipomatodes*.

Nævus spilus is the term applied to a smooth, non-elevated or slightly raised pigmented spot.

Nævus verrucosus is applicable to a raised pigmented wart-like area, frequently containing hair.

Nævus pilosus to a pigmented mole containing short or long, stiff or downy hair.

Nævus lipomatodes is the type characterized by an excess of fat and connective-tissue hypertrophy, in addition to the pigmentation.

Exceptionally a curious unilateral and linear arrangement of nævi may be found following more or less accurately the distribution of a cutaneous nerve. Several terms have been applied to this band-like form of the disease (*linear nævus*, *nævus unius lateralis*, *nævus nervosus*, and several others).

Etiology and Pathology.—Moles are of congenital origin, in most instances, at least. They usually first appear a few weeks after birth. In those appearing in the adult, probably an embryonal defect has slowly developed into the visible mole formation. The linear arrangement seen in certain cases has been thought to be etiologically associated with the underlying structures, such as the nerves and vessels.

Pigmentary moles show an increased amount of pigment in the deeper layers of the rete cells and a deformity of the rete pegs. Nævus cells are also found in the corium. Warty and hairy moles exhibit peculiar embryonic cells, arranged in rows in the corium. It has not been definitely determined whether these nævus cells are epithelial or endothelial derivatives. There has been a great diversity of findings in the linear nævus cases; a diminution in the glandular organs of the skin in some, and in others an imperfect or increase in the papillæ, vessels, and prickle cells.

Prognosis.—After reaching a certain size a nævus tends to remain stationary. Those in early life tend to grow in size for some months or years, and may change from a smooth to a warty or hairy nævus. Moles, particularly if irritated, may undergo malignant change.

Treatment.—The treatment of pigmented moles depends considerably upon their size, elevation, character of the surface, and whether they contain hairs or are of a fatty consistency.

The small non-elevated or slightly raised non-hairy moles occurring about the face may be treated by salicylic acid one dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of flexible collodion, trichloracetic acid, or by carbon dioxid snow; the latter is preferred in most cases. The salicylic acid collodion preparation is applied once each week. Trichloracetic acid is applied with a pointed match-stick, tooth-pick, or pointed applicator, until the surface is whitened. Several applications are usually necessary to affect the desired result, and a persistent slightly reddened area may remain. The technique of the "snow" treatment has been described.

Non-hairy considerably raised moles of small size are preferably

treated by the electric needle; either one or two needle electrodes are introduced parallel to the skin surface into the growth. This procedure is repeated until the tumor changes color, showing that destruction has occurred.

Verrucous moles are best treated, if of small size, by carbon dioxid, or, if large, by the *x*-rays.

Hairy moles are either depilated by the electric needle or *x*-ray exposures, and, if small, are then exposed to the snow method, or, if large, the Röntgen seances are continued.

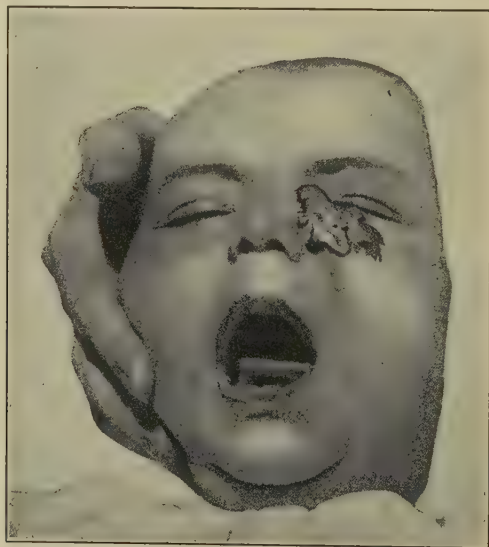
Large infiltrated and fatty moles respond best to *x*-ray exposures, although betterment alone can be expected.

Moles of a blackish color which show any tendency to malignant change should be thoroughly excised.

NÆVUS VASCULARIS.

Synonyms.—Nævus vasculosus; Angioma; Nævus sanguineus; Mother's mark; Birthmark.

FIG. 70



Nævus vascularis. Infant, aged four months. Treated successfully with carbon dioxid snow.

Definition.—A congenital new growth, consisting of hypertrophy of the vascular tissues of the corium and subcutaneous tissues.

Nævi may be divided into three varieties:

Flat, non-elevated or slightly raised nævi, composed of a superficial plexus of dilated capillaries; which type has been termed *port-wine mark*, *nævus angiectodes*, *nævus flammeus*.

Hypertrophic or elevated angiomata made up of a network of large dilated bloodvessels (Angioma simplex hyperplasticum of Virchow; Angioma plexiforme of Winiwater; Angioma glomeruliforme of Unna).

FIG. 71



Extensive vascular nævus. Was observed five days after birth and extended rapidly. The nasal septum and right ala nasi have been destroyed. Infant, aged six months.

Angioma cavernosum (Winiwater) is a cavernous nævus which tends to destroy the surrounding tissues by mechanical obstruction.

Symptoms.—The superficial flat nævi vary from a bright red to a dark purple color, depending upon the arterial or venous involvement. The color can be temporarily pressed from the superficial red nævus. They are non-elevated or slightly raised. The skin covering the growths may be smooth, slightly roughened, or thick and warty. They vary from the size of a coin to the involvement of extensive areas. One or more lesions, either grouped or disseminated, are observed. Their most frequent site is just below the occiput and next in point of frequency upon the face. The border of the vascular growth is sharply outlined, although

there may be outlying patches. If several groups of lesions are present they tend to have a unilateral distribution.

Hypertrophic nævi have the same characteristics as the flat or superficial variety but are of larger size and the bloodvessels are more numerous and of larger caliber. They may be considerably elevated, lobulated, and, in certain instances, nodular. The growths vary in size from a pea to a walnut and may involve the entire side of the head and neck, or the greater portion of an extremity. The large tumors located over a bony projection often exhibit pulsation. Coughing or crying, by impeding the circulation, causes temporary congestion of the lesions. This form of nævus most often attacks the face or neck. The large lesions sometimes ulcerate because of mechanical interference with the circulation, and alarming hemorrhage occurs. There is usually an absence of subjective symptoms in these two varieties of nævi.

Cavernous nævus (Angioma cavernosum of Winiwater) is a persistent slow-growing vascular, globular, or lobulated tumor of a purplish color, deeply seated in the tissues. These growths may after a certain period remain stationary, but are apt to progress and destroy the contiguous tissues, even cartilage and bone. They cause destruction by mechanically shutting off the blood-supply and are often accompanied by severe pain.

Etiology.—*Flat* or *hypertrophic nævi* may be observed at birth or from a few to several weeks later. Nævi are a development defect, but their causation is unknown. Various factors have been suggested as causal, such as maternal impressions, a theory chiefly of the laity, and intra-uterine pressure, exploited by Unna and Virchow. Statistics, according to Gessler, show that vascular nævi are found twice as often in females as in males.

Cavernous nævi appear during the first year of life and a history of previous injury is frequently ascertainable.

Pathology.—The growth consists of dilated and newly formed bloodvessels in the papillary layer of the corium and, at times, in the whole derma and subcutaneous tissue. The vessels, either arteries or veins, may be slightly or markedly dilated, in extreme instances showing pouch-like or cavernous distentions and sinuses. The connective tissue chiefly surrounding the bloodvessels is slightly or considerably increased. All of the tissues of the skin may share in the hypertrophy. In the cavernous variety, according to Winiwater, the structure resembles closely the cavernous tissue of the penis.

Diagnosis.—Vascular nævus should be readily distinguished from other affections as it is present at birth or appears shortly afterward. Hæmatoma is easily differentiated by its different course and characteristics.

Prognosis.—Vascular nævi are usually permanent, although occasionally they disappear spontaneously. They tend to increase more or less rapidly in size for several weeks or months after their appearance and then slowly progress or remain stationary. Exceptionally dangerous hemorrhage occurs from ulceration of the growth, and rarely there has been a fatal result. Superficial ulceration of the tumor may cause spontaneous cure. Very little can be accomplished in extensive port-wine marks or in very large growths.

Treatment.—Vascular nævi may be treated by flexible collodion, trichloroacetic acid, the electric needle, carbon dioxid snow, liquid air, radium, the *x*-ray, and excision. Flexible collodion by its contracting properties may decrease the size or cause the disappearance of a small superficial flat nævus. Trichloroacetic acid is applied to the same type of lesion until the surface is whitened, or several small incisions may be made along the course of the large bloodvessels of the growths and the acid applied in the linear cuts; several applications, in selected cases, help or eradicate the condition. Flat nævi can be also beneficially treated with the electric needle. The needle is attached to the negative pole and a current two to five milliamperes, or five to ten milliamperes for the hypertrophic variety, is used. The needle is inserted into the corium and withdrawn when a linear blanching of the surface is observed; this is repeated several times and in several directions into the tumor. A needle dipped into nitric or carbolic acid may be used in place of the electric needle. The electric needle should be used with care in the raised lesions as there is the possibility of a thrombus being formed.

There is no better method, in a considerable number of nævus cases, than the use of carbon dioxid snow, applied with moderate or considerable pressure for from ten to thirty seconds. Radium and fulguration are suggested in the treatment of the port-wine marks. Surgical means, such as hot-water injections, excision, ligation, or the *x*-rays are to be considered in the extremely elevated cases or in cavernous nævi.

TELANGIECTASIS.

Definition.—An acquired dilatation of the capillaries in the skin.

Symptoms.—Tortuous or wavy red lines, either minute or plainly discernible, are observed which consist of dilated or newly formed capillaries. They vary from one-eighth to one-quarter inch in length, sometimes branching or crowded closely together. The color can be temporarily pressed from some of the lesions. There may be but a few or many of these dilated vessels, even to the production of a mottling of the skin. There may be a central red

dot with radiating dilated capillaries, constituting the so-called *spider nævus* (*Nævus araneus*). These areas are most often observed upon the face in the neighborhood of the nose and cheeks. They also have been noted on the outer surface of the thighs, on the abdomen at the lower border of the ribs, and over the shoulders. Exceptionally the telangiectases are quite numerous and more or less general in distribution. Rarely vascular tumor-like growths may supervene.

Papillary varices involve the capillary loops of several contiguous papillæ and are characterized by the appearance of small pinhead-to pea-sized, purplish-red, flattened or rounded, hard or soft elevations. These occur on the trunk, particularly the upper portion.

Varicose veins (*Angioma venosum racemosum* of Virchow) are another well known and common example of dilated bloodvessels found on the lower portion of the leg. The congestion of the affected part caused by the blood-stasis renders the leg liable to attacks of eczema and ulcers.

Etiology and Pathology.—The primary causal factors of the affection are an out-of-door life, particularly in those of a florid type; old age, heredity, and individual tendency. The *spider mark* may be congenital. Under such circumstances it is classed as a *vascular nævus*; when acquired, it is termed a *telangiectasis*. It is usually found in infants and children, exceptionally in adults. Telangiectases are observed following or associated with morphea, tubercular, syphilitic and malignant infiltrations of the skin, with myxedema, rosacea, xeroderma pigmentosum, and in senile skin. They are frequently seen in a marked degree secondary to an x -ray dermatitis. Papillary varices are observed in middle-aged or elderly individuals. Varicose veins are noted in those required to stand for long periods, in middle and advanced life, particularly in women who have borne children.

The microscopic picture shows simply a dilatation of the capillaries.

Treatment.—If the color can be temporarily removed from the telangiectasis by pressure, there is simply a congestion of the capillary, and internal treatment toward some gastro-intestinal condition is indicated. Generally, however, the little bloodvessel is permanently dilated and destruction is indicated. The electric needle is the best means to employ. The needle attached to the negative pole is inserted into the capillary, using a current of from two to four milliampères until blanching occurs. In place of the electric needle the vessel may be carefully slit with a sharp knife and trichloracetic acid applied. In treating spider marks it usually suffices to insert the electric needle into the central red dot until

it is whitened. Trichloracetic acid may be used in the same way. The physician is rarely called upon to treat papillary varices; if so, the electric needle or trichloracetic methods may be employed.

The treatment of varicose veins belongs chiefly to the domain of surgery. The patient should be kept off of the leg as much as possible. When on the foot an elastic web bandage should invariably be worn.

ANGIOMA SERPIGINOSUM.

Synonyms.—Infective angioma, or *nævus lupus* (Hutchinson); *Sarcome angioplastique réticulé* (Darier).

Definition.—A rare affection resembling very superficial *nævi* but spreading peripherally.

Symptoms.—The disease consists of small bright red, at times purplish, vascular points resembling grains of cayenne pepper, forming small groups which spread peripherally and tend to clear in the centre. Rings are thus formed with a diameter not exceeding one-half inch. Fresh lesions continue to develop a little beyond the border of the spreading patch ("infective satellites," as termed by Hutchinson), and by their joining with other rings large gyrate areas are produced. Scattered reddish dots and linearly arranged lesions are seen beyond the main areas of disease. The intervening skin is usually of a pinkish color. The dots vary from the size of a pinhead to those scarcely discernible. The ring and group formations may exceptionally be absent. The affection is usually observed on the arms or legs; in certain cases, however, the trunk or face have been attacked. The disease tends to be progressive and spreads very slowly. There may be certain periods without spread and progression then ensues. There is usually no atrophy or scarring.

Etiology.—In most instances the affection has occurred in early life, under the age of two years. It has followed vascular strain, heart disease, gymnastic exercises and convulsions connected with dentition, and also in the vicinity of preëxisting *nævi*.

Pathology.—The affection resembles a superficial *nævus*.

Treatment.—Therapeutic measures have had no effect on the course of the affection. Electrolysis may be tried.

MOLLUSCUM CONTAGIOSUM.

Synonyms.—*Molluscum epitheliale*; *Molluscum sebaceum*; *Epithelioma molluscum*; *Epithelioma contagiosum*.

Definition.—A disease of the skin characterized by the development of small, waxy, pearl-like tumors with a central depression.

Symptoms.—Minute yellowish or pinkish-white somewhat shiny elevations develop, which become pinhead to pea in size, but, in certain instances, large pedunculated growths. They are rounded, semiglobular, or have a flattened surface, with a central umbilication, and resemble somewhat pearl buttons. They are generally firm in consistency, at times soft, and a semisolid, cheese-like material can be pressed from the central opening. Some of the lesions may undergo inflammatory changes, become reddened, suppurate, break down, and heal without leaving a trace. They tend, however, in most instances to run a chronic course and persist more or less indefinitely. Some of the tumors dry up and disappear

FIG. 72



Molluscum contagiosum. Boy, aged three years; duration some months.

without any signs of inflammation. New lesions appear from time to time. There are usually but a few growths present, generally not more than six to twelve. They tend to remain discrete, but occasionally may form small or large groups. The tumors are most frequently found on the face, in the neighborhood of or on the eyelids, but the trunk, the extremities, the genitalia and the scalp have shown the lesions. In a recent severe epidemic there were hundreds of lesions limited to the trunk. There are usually no subjective or constitutional symptoms; occasionally, however, in extensive cases involving the trunk, particularly when a considerable number of the growths are inflamed, there is intense itching.

Etiology.—There seems to be no doubt of the contagiousness of the affection, as large epidemics have occurred in schools, colleges, institutions, in bathing establishments, etc. I have seen fifty-nine cases in a children's home. The disease has been experimentally produced. The incubation period of the affection is from three to six months. Although several organisms have been discovered, none have been proved as causal. The disease is usually observed in children; either sex is attacked. The tumors have also been found in chickens, sparrows, and pigeons.

FIG. 73



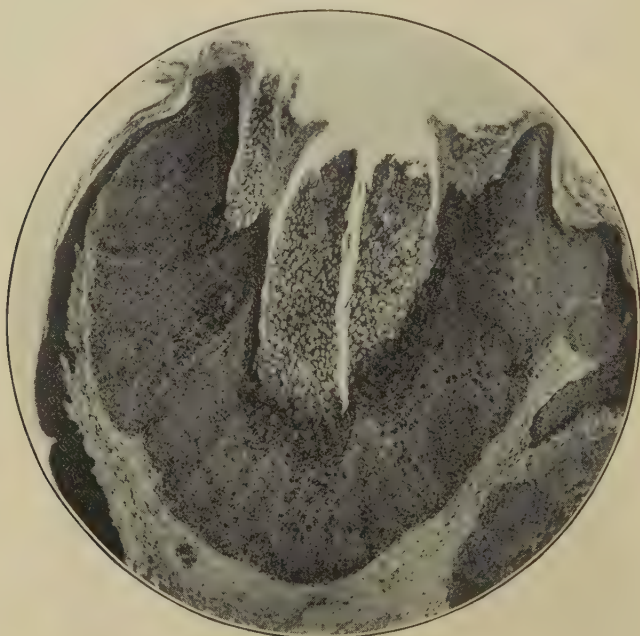
Molluscum contagiosum. Boy, aged ten years.

Pathology.—The molluscum bodies which were originally believed to be psorosperms have been demonstrated to be degenerated epithelial cells.

The lesions were thought to be tumors of the sebaceous glands, but most authorities believe them of epithelial origin and independent of these glands. They are derived either from the epithelium

of the hair follicles or from the rete layer of the epidermis. These bodies can be readily examined by collecting on a slide, the secretion pressed from the summit opening of the growth.

FIG. 74



Molluscum contagiosum.

The lesions are lobulated epithelial tumors surrounded by a fibrous capsule, which sends fibrous bands into the growth dividing it into lobules. These lobules are made up of cells which become white, opaque; their internal structure is obliterated, and by their increase in size large, round, so-called molluscum bodies are formed. These cells tend to break down, and the neck of the tumor contains a yellowish, cheesy, disorganized mass.

Diagnosis.—The small pearl-like umbilicated growths from which a cheesy mass can be expressed should clearly differentiate this condition. Large pedunculated growths are the exception, and usually the associated common form assists in its diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is favorable, as the lesions are, in most instances, readily eradicated.

The usual type of lesion is easily removed by the application of trichloroacetic acid or the electric needle. A pointed applicator wet with the acid is bored into the central opening until it turns

white and the surrounding portion of the growth is also whitened by the same application. The needle attached to the negative pole is inserted into the growth parallel to the skin surface, using a current of two to five milliampères, until the lesion becomes a dirty yellowish-gray color. Large tumors should be excised, or the electric needle, using a stronger current, is employed. Extensive cases exhibiting a large number of lesions involving the trunk yield frequently to a solution of formalin, one to two drams (4.-8.) to the pint (512.) of water, mopped on freely, once or twice daily.

XANTHOMA.

Synonyms.—Xanthelasma (Wilson); Vitiligoidea (Addison and Gull); Fibroma lipomatodes (Virchow); Plaques jaunâtres des paupières (Rayer); Molluscum; Choléristique (Bazin).

FIG. 75



Xanthoma tuberosum multiplex.

Definition.—A disease of the skin characterized by the formation of yellowish plaques or nodules. The disease is divided into two clinical varieties, *xanthoma planum*, the common type, and *xanthoma tuberosum* or *xanthoma multiplex*, which is unusual.

Symptoms.—Xanthoma Planum.—This form of the affection exhibits one or more small or large, rounded or linear, sharply defined, non-elevated or slightly raised, smooth, soft and compressible, opaque yellowish patches resembling chamois leather. The plaques when examined closely, particularly if the skin is stretched, are orange-yellow, at times with a minute pinkish or reddish central point. The skin over the patch is of normal texture. Exceptionally the patches are of a whitish-cream shade or even a deep brown hue. The plaques are usually observed

FIG. 76



Xanthoma tuberosum multiplex. Same case as Fig. 75.

on the eyelids, chiefly the upper, and unilaterally or symmetrically distributed. They grow slowly, and years may elapse before full development is completed. Sometimes other portions of the face or the mucous membranes of the mouth are involved, but in each instance the nodular or mixed types are present. There are, as a rule, no subjective symptoms, but occasionally slight itching or burning is present.

Xanthoma Tuberosum or Xanthoma Multiplex.—The lesions are nodular instead of flat, varying from a pinhead to a hazel-nut, and

at times an orange or larger in size. They are either soft or of a firm consistency, yellowish or orange in color, and frequently show dilated bloodvessels upon their surface. The lesions are usually formed by coalescence of the smaller growths. There are frequently large numbers of lesions present, and they may be widely distributed. The hands, palms, feet, soles, ankles, and the buttocks are most often attacked. Lesions may develop on the lips, in the mouth, in the iris, and in conjunctiva. Various viscera, such as the heart and abdominal organs, are at times attacked. In a case recently under my observation, tumors were present in the tendo-Achillis and over the knuckles, as well as in the usual locations. Xanthoma planum plaques on the eyelids may be associated with the tuberous variety. The lesions develop, generally, more rapidly than in the planum type. Subjective symptoms are usually absent. Occasionally, however, there is slight itching and burning.

Xanthoma elasticum (or *xanthoma pseudo-elasticum*) is a closely allied affection described by Balzar. The lesions were pinhead to pea-sized, flat, yellowish in color, and occurred over the flexor folds, about the umbilicus, the clavicles, and the extremities; the eyelids were normal. Hepatic and diabetic symptoms were absent, but tuberculosis has been present at times. The process is considered to be due to a degeneration of elastic tissue. Xanthoma and fat cells were not found.

Etiology.—*Xanthoma planum* is a disease of adult life and more frequently occurs in women. Heredity, migraine, jaundice, gout, rheumatism, and utero-ovarian conditions have been attributed as causal.

Xanthoma multiplex is of unusual occurrence, attacking both sexes and children as well as adults. Heredity has been mentioned as causal. Jaundice frequently precedes or accompanies the disease. Various organic diseases are not infrequently present.

Pathology.—Pollitzer believes that xanthoma planum is due to a fatty degeneration of the orbicularis muscle, the xanthoma bodies being fragments of degenerated muscle fibers.

Xanthoma is a connective tissue growth containing cells infiltrated with fat. Cells of various size, having a distinct membrane, granular protoplasm and large round or oval nuclei, from one to a dozen or more, are found between the interlacing fibers, and are termed "xanthoma bodies." Some authorities consider the primary process is an inflammation which is followed by a fatty degeneration of the cells.

Diagnosis.—The characteristic color, location, and form of the lesions should readily distinguish it from miliary and multiple

dermoid cysts. Xanthoma diabeticorum is differentiated under that affection.

Prognosis.—The affection does not tend to spontaneous disappearance, but after reaching a certain growth remains stationary. Xanthoma involving the internal organs may prove fatal.

Treatment.—The best treatment for xanthoma planum attacking the eyelids is trichloroacetic acid. This acid is lightly applied to the stretched surface until the chamois-like patch becomes white and is then neutralized with alcohol. The electric needle attached to the negative pole and inserted parallel to the surface, using two to three milliamperes, has also proved successful. "Snow" has also been used.

In the multiplex cases the lesions of large size should be excised.

XANTHOMA DIABETICORUM.

Synonym.—Glycosuric xanthoma.

Definition.—A rare affection usually associated with diabetes and characterized by the development of papules, or nodules, with reddish bases and yellowish summits.

Symptoms.—The outbreak may appear gradually or rather rapidly. The lesions are usually in the beginning of a dull red color, but shortly most of them develop minute yellowish summits which tend to spread to the elimination of a considerable portion of the inflammatory base. They are firm or hard, rounded or conical, sharply defined pinhead- to pea-sized papules mostly discrete but at times crowded together into a patch. New lesions may continue to appear, while some of those already formed disappear. Some of the lesions may show a predominance of the yellow color, and because of their flatness resemble ordinary xanthoma. Although a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface may be involved, the disease tends to attack the buttocks, the extensor surface of the forearms, the elbows, the knees, and the back. The scalp, lips, mouth, and face have also shown involvement. There are usually but a comparatively few lesions present. Itching and burning may be absent, slight, or severe.

Etiology.—In most cases diabetes or glycosuria has been present, and at times the quantity of sugar present determines the extent and severity of the outbreak. The male sex, between the ages of twenty-five and fifty years, occasionally at an earlier period, is attacked. Pentosuria, albuminuria, and jaundice have also been found. It is an undecided question whether xanthoma diabeticorum is a form of xanthoma multiplex or a separate entity.

The lesions are anatomically similar to those in the latter disease, excepting more inflammation and less connective tissue.

Diagnosis.—The affection is distinguished from xanthoma multiplex by the rapidity of onset, the tendency to involute, tenderness, itching and the reddish color of the lesions, and the presence, in most instances, of glycosuria.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The eruption tends to disappear spontaneously; the disappearance is hastened by the betterment of the diabetes.

Treatment is based on the principles followed in diabetes. If there is much pruritus, menthol gr. two (0.12) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment or a saturated solution of boric acid with five to ten minims (0.312–0.625) phenol to the fluidounce may be used.

COLLOID DEGENERATION OF THE SKIN.

Synonym.—Colloid milium (Wagner).

An affection characterized by an outbreak of semitranslucent, yellowish, slightly raised papules, usually upon the face. This rare affection was first described by Wagner in 1866.

Symptoms.—The lesions are pinhead to pea in size, flattened, of a yellowish to orange color, deeply imbedded in the skin, slightly raised above the surface, shiny, and filled with a thick jelly-like material. They are soft and elastic to the touch, and may have a reddish areola containing capillaries. The upper part of the cheeks, the bridge of the nose, and the forehead are the sites usually attacked; exceptionally the dorsum of the hands is involved. The lesions tend to remain discrete, although they may form groups. There are usually only a few papules present. In most instances they have persisted indefinitely. Exceptionally some or all have disappeared spontaneously. They have, in one case at least, undergone inflammatory changes, and faint scars have resulted.

Etiology and Pathology.—The etiology is unknown, although constant exposure to the weather, particularly sunlight, has been cited as causal. There is a colloid degeneration of the connective tissue of the corium and the walls of the bloodvessels.

Diagnosis.—The microscope may be necessary to settle the diagnosis. The location and shiny lemon color are, however, quite characteristic.

Treatment.—The outbreak easily yields to mild x-ray exposures. This was the curative agent employed in a case recently seen by Dr. Hartzell and myself. Electrolysis, trichloroacetic acid, and curettement should prove successful.

ADENOMA SEBACEUM.

Synonym.—Adenoma of the sebaceous glands.

Definition.—A rare affection characterized by the presence of small tumors of sebaceous gland origin which usually attack the face.

Symptoms.—The outbreaks consist of pinhead- to split pea-sized, rounded or convex, white, yellowish, brownish or reddish papules. The lesions are covered by smooth, rough, or warty skin, with dilated capillaries. They tend to form groups, and occasionally have a linear arrangement. The cheeks in proximity to the nose are usually symmetrically involved. They appear and develop slowly. The lesions are most numerous at the time of puberty. Involution may occur and minute atrophic spots or scars result. Comedones, pigment spots, hair, warts, and fibromata may be associated conditions. There is an absence of subjective symptoms.

Etiology and Pathology.—The condition in most instances is of congenital origin, and there is frequently an associated defective mental development. The poorer classes and asylums have shown the most cases.

There is a hyperplasia of the sebaceous glands and probably also the sweat glands. Crocker found in addition hypertrophy of the hair follicles.

Diagnosis.—The early appearance, the distribution, the dilated capillaries, and the persistence of the lesions make the diagnosis clear.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesions tend to persist. Electrolysis may be employed with needle fastened to negative pole and two to three milliampères used. Trichloracetic acid may be painted on the lesions. Exfoliation may be attempted by painting with resorcin and salicylic acid, each one-half dram (2.), and alcohol seven fluidrams (28.).

MULTIPLE BENIGN CYSTIC EPITHELIOMA.

Synonyms.—Syringo-cystadénome (Török); Epithelioma adenoides cysticum (Brooke); Adenoma of the sweat glands (Perry); Trichoepithelioma papillosum multiplex (Jarisch); Hydradenomes éruptifs (Jacquet and Darier); Cellulone épithélial éruptif kystique (Quinquad); Cystadénomes épithéliens benins (Besnier); Nevi épithéliens kystiques (Besnier); Hemangio-endothelioma tuberosum multiplex (Jarisch); Acanthoma adenoides cysticum (Unna); Spiradenoma; Spiroma; Adenoma sudoriparum; Syringocystoma.

The term employed by Fordyce has been selected as descriptive of the class of cases which is characterized by the outbreak of

multiple, small epithelial tumors occurring chiefly about the face and usually of a benign character. They resemble one another clinically more or less closely. The names applied are used to designate the portions of the skin from which the growths arise, such as in different portions of the rete, from the hair follicles or from the sweat glands.

Symptoms.—The lesions of multiple benign cystic epithelioma consist of pinhead, pea-size to slightly larger papules or tubercles, with a smooth, glistening surface, and having a translucent appearance. They are firm in consistency, of a yellowish, pinkish, or pearl-like color, and telangiectases are frequently present. The lesions tend to a symmetrical arrangement, and are frequently numerous. The face is the usual site of attack, particularly about the lips, the nasolabial furrows, the forehead, and the ears. A rather sparse outbreak may be observed on the neck, shoulders, and upper portions of the arms. The lesions remain discrete, although they may coalesce into small, irregular, nodular tumors. The lesions in the beginning are minute skin-color papules or black dots (Brooke).

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is rare, and in most instances has been observed at puberty or in early adult life. Certain cases have given a marked hereditary history.

Microscopically the tumors are composed of communicating branching cords and strings of epithelial cells. Cyst-like formations containing colloid or hyaline matter are present.

Diagnosis.—A microscopic examination is, at times, necessary to eliminate molluscum contagiosum, colloid degeneration of the skin, and adenoma sebaceum.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesions grow slowly, and after reaching a certain size remain stationary, new papules continuing to appear. The condition does not tend to disappear spontaneously and only exceptionally do degenerative malignant changes occur.

The *x*-ray is of benefit when a considerable number of lesions are present. The electric needle or trichloroacetic acid may be applied in cases exhibiting but a few papules.

MULTIPLE BENIGN TUMOR-LIKE NEW GROWTHS.

Schweininger and Buzzi have described an affection characterized by the development of multiple lentil to bean-sized whitish, bluish-white, rounded or slightly flattened, circular or oval elevations, the larger somewhat puckered, of a benign tumor-like character. They bear a resemblance in touch to an elastic, hollow, bladder-like tumor. They tend to become flaccid, and the skin at the site of the lesions shows a minute scar-like depression or

striation. They appear slowly, and a considerable time elapses before many are observed.

The shoulders, trunk, and thighs are the usual sites of attack. Women are more prone to an outbreak.

There is a decrease in elastic tissue in the central portion and a peripheral increase. A round-celled infiltration has been observed about the vessels and glands. The sebaceous glands are enlarged. Treatment is without avail.

LYMPHANGIOMA.

The dividing line between lymphatic new growths and lymphangiectasis is rather difficult to draw as the two processes are often associated.

The subject may be divided into *lymphangiectasis*, *simple lymphangioma*, *lymphadenectasia*, and *cystic lymphangioma*. *Lymphangiectasis* is observed in the superficial or deep lymphatics. The *superficial form* is characterized by the development of pinhead- to pea-sized isolated or grouped whitish vesicles which disappear temporarily under pressure, and when ruptured emit a continuous or intermittent flow of lymphatic fluid. The *deep variety* often produces no change in the skin and can only be recognized by palpation, or raised, irregular cords, or chains of nodules may be discernible. It is usually chronic and tends to attack the lower extremities. Soft nodules may develop which may rupture, forming lymphatic fistules. The deeper structures are frequently most involved, and elephantiasis, phlegmon, lesions of the periosteum and the bone may be present; the overlying skin appearing edematous, infiltrated, ulcerated or cicatricial.

Simple lymphangioma occurs on any portion of the body as circumscribed, elastic tumors, consisting of enlarged lymphatics. The skin covering these tumors may be normal, or reddened and thickened. There may be hypertrophy of the surrounding tissue and the deformities may be as extreme as in elephantiasis. Certain terms have been applied to these extreme examples, *elephantiasis lymphangiectatica* or *pachydermia lymphangiectatica*. The tongue and the lips may present enormous swelling; the former is designated *macroglossia*, the latter *macrochilia*.

Lymphadenectasia has been applied by Virchow to tumors which are most frequently situated in the axillary and inguinal regions. These growths consist of hypertrophied or multiplied lymphatic glands.

Simple lymphangiomata have occurred congenitally. They are supposed to be due to some toxic or other irritating influence. Recurrent erysipelas-like inflammations are often associated.

Microscopically the lesions consist of hypertrophied lymphatic vessels and spaces in a network of small-celled connective tissue. The surgeon is called upon to treat the larger lesions. Cystic lymphangioma is a surgical condition consisting of multilocular cysts, usually attacking the neck, and mostly congenital in origin.

LYMPHANGIOMA CIRCUMSCRIPTUM.

Synonyms.—Lymphangioma cavernosum (Besnier); Lupus lymphaticus (Hutchinson); Lymphangiectasis (Tilbury Fox); Lymphangioma superficium simplex (Unna); Lymphangioma capillare varicosum (Török); Angioma cystique (de Smet and Bock); Lymphangiome circonscrit vésiculeux (Broce and Bernard).

Definition.—A patchy outbreak connected with the lymphatics and consisting of pinhead to small pea-sized deeply seated, closely crowded vesicles.

The affection is rare and was first described by Tilbury Fox, although the term lymphangioma circumscriptum was applied by Morris.

Symptoms.—The irregularly shaped characteristic lesions are small deep-seated yellowish or reddish pinhead to pea-sized vesicles, with thick walls which are closely crowded into irregularly shaped groups. There are usually several groups present, with a few outlying discrete lesions. One portion of the body alone is involved, usually the left side; the upper part of the extremities is usually attacked, and at times the mucous membranes of the mouth, the pharynx, and the tongue. The skin covering the older lesions may be hypertrophied and wart-like. The lesions may be more or less covered with telangiectases. The vesicles contain a clear, colorless fluid.

Attacks of an erysipelatous type may supervene, and secondarily a localized elephantiasis-like appearance may be observed.

Etiology.—As the disease in most instances begins in infancy or early childhood, the possible etiological factor may be a congenital defect. Nevi may be associated. It has followed surgical operations.

Pathology.—The upper corium shows vesicles or cysts, which are dilated, or newly formed lymph capillaries. There may also be a round-celled infiltration, dilatation and new growths of the blood capillaries and hypertrophy of the epidermal layers.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease runs a slow course, and after reaching a certain development remains stationary; spontaneous involution rarely occurs.

Excision, electrolysis, and the x-ray are the therapeutic measures advocated. The x-ray has caused disappearance in a case recently treated; ten-minute exposures were given every five days.

LUPUS ERYTHEMATOSUS.

Synonyms.—Seborrhea congestiva (Hebra); Lupus erythematodes; Lupus superficialis (Parkes and Thompson); Lupus sebaceus; Ulerythema centrifugum (Unna); Erythème centrifuge (Bielt).

Definition.—An affection characterized by the development of variously sized pinkish or reddish scaly patches, usually on the face, less often on the scalp, and rarely on the body, frequently having a symmetrical arrangement and tending to leave atrophic scars. Cazenave gave the affection its present title in 1850.

FIG. 77



Lupus erythematosus in mulattress, aged twenty-two years. Duration, two years.

Symptoms.—The disease starts with a slightly elevated pinhead-sized red papule, which gradually enlarges peripherally, and forms a sharply circumscribed, discoid, rounded, slightly elevated, more or less infiltrated pinkish or reddish, slightly scaly patch. The

plaque is studded with the patulous openings of the follicles which are filled with dry sebum and epithelial debris of a dirty gray color. The scale is usually thin, occasionally rather thick, more pronounced at the border of the patch, of a grayish or grayish-yellow color, and dips into the patulous follicular openings.

FIG. 78



Lupus erythematosus. Patient, aged forty years; duration, fourteen months; atrophy of the patches distinctly seen.

As the lesions spread peripherally there may be a partial central clearing or they may be uniform throughout. They may remain indefinitely or disappear spontaneously without leaving a trace, but usually a thin, atrophic, slightly depressed area remains at the site of the former lesion. Several plaques are usually present varying from a dime to a silver dollar, or exceptionally larger in size, and there is frequently a symmetrical arrangement, hence the appellation, "butterfly" disease.

The sites most frequently attacked are the cheeks, the nose, next in frequency the ears and the scalp. Occasionally the scalp alone is attacked; the patches may then be thicker and less inflammatory in appearance. Lupus erythematosus exceptionally attacks either the dorsal or palmar surface of the hands or fingers; the patches are more ill-defined than upon the face, without or having but a slight scale and of a dark red or violet hue. Occasionally the mucous membranes of the lips, and exceptionally the mouth, the nose, or the palpebral conjunctivæ, are attacked. The lesions in the latter regions are bright red or grayish-red in color, but little elevated, slightly infiltrated, and at times undergo atrophic changes. Lesions on the skin surface are associated with the mucous membrane lesions. Subjective symptoms are usually absent; itching is occasionally present in a slight degree. Constitutional symptoms are absent in the usual type of case.

Rare Forms of Lupus Erythematosus.—Rarely round infiltrations are found present which resemble the tubercles of lupus vulgaris, which Besnier has designated *lupus érythémato-tuberculeux* and Leloir, *lupus érythématoïde*.

Nodular Erythematos Lupus (Crocker).—In addition to the typical plaques of erythematos lupus, numerous round or oval, hemp-seed to bean-sized elevated nodules, resembling the tubercles of lupus vulgaris, are scattered over the upper portion of the face.

Telangiectatic Erythematos Lupus.—Persistent circumscribed patches of erythema, consisting of numerous dilated vessels without scale, are limited to the face. The areas are flat, infiltrated, elevated, and edematous. They may remain stationary for years, finally involuting and leaving atrophic scarring. The usual type of lesions may be present on the scalp.

Lupus Erythematos Disseminatus.—Rarely lupus erythematosus becomes generalized. The patches develop rapidly and spread over the body. The lesions are acutely inflammatory, crusted and scaly, with well defined borders, infiltrated, and the follicular mouths are wide open. Fever, joint and bone pains, and gastrointestinal symptoms are present.

Erysipelas Perstans Facial.—In this form, described by Kaposi, erysipelas-like swellings are observed on the face, associated with high temperature, typhoid symptoms, and possibly coma. About one-half of the reported cases have died.

Lupus Pernio.—The ears and hands which have been attacked by chilblains may occasionally develop patches of erythematos lupus. The lesions are frequently ill defined and purplish in color. Typical plaques of the disease may be present on the face.

Lupus Livido.—Persistent purplish patches may be observed on the extremities of those with peripheral asphyxia, and at times

ulceration occurs. Extreme types are observed in association with Raynaud's disease, and are probably best classed under that disease.

Complications.—Acne-like lesions, bullæ, and folliclis have been observed in association with erythematous lupus.

In rare instances epithelioma has supervened in this disease.

Etiology.—Lupus erythematosus is of comparatively unusual occurrence, appearing in the majority of cases in women between the ages of eighteen and forty years, exceptionally at an earlier period. It is probably due to some toxin the exact nature of which is unknown. Observers are almost equally divided as to whether the affection is of tubercular origin, if so, it is caused by toxins from rather than directly by the tubercle bacilli.

Pathology.—Histologically the principal changes are found in the corium. There is a perivascular infiltration, chiefly around the glandular structures and horizontal bloodvessels. Edema of the prickle layer and cutis may be present. There has been a considerable variation in the pathological findings.

Diagnosis.—The affection has to be distinguished chiefly from eczema, seborrheic eczema, and lupus vulgaris.

Patches of *eczema* fade off into the sound skin, are not symmetrically distributed, do not have patulous follicular openings on the surface, may exhibit oozing, and are markedly pruritic.

Seborrheic eczema has a greasy yellow scale, is found on the eyebrows, *alæ nasi*, and frequently elsewhere on the hairy skin surface, and does not exhibit wide open follicular mouths.

Lupus vulgaris develops at an earlier age, is very slow in growth, shows typical reddish-brown nodules, and tends to ulcerate. The dilated follicular openings and atrophic scarring should readily distinguish the affection from the non-inflammatory, smooth and entirely bald patches of alopecia areata, and the irregular shaped lesion of folliculitis decalvans.

Prognosis.—In a considerable proportion of cases the patches persist indefinitely after reaching a certain size, a few new lesions appearing from time to time, while in others spontaneous disappearance occurs either without leaving a trace or with atrophic scarring.

Treatment.—The treatment is at times discouraging as to permanent cure, although betterment can be effected. In the superficial type of case, of a markedly inflammatory aspect, mild applications are indicated, a saturated solution of boric acid frequently having a remarkably curative property. Boric acid 15 grains (1.), alcohol one fluidounce (32.), is also of benefit. The mild lotions recommended under eczema, such as calamin, zinc oxid, or resorcin and bismuth subcarbonate, are of use. In the less inflammatory instances zinc sulphate and potassium sulphuret each

five to fifteen grains (0.312-1.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water act well, or 50 per cent. ichthyol lotion made in water is efficacious. In the deeper seated type of case, trichloroacetic acid painted on the surface, the x-ray or carbon dioxid snow is of use. The "snow" treatment is particularly applicable, applied for from five to thirty seconds, and with mild or firm pressure, depending upon the depth of the lesion.

Internally quinin sulphate in five-grain doses (0.312), given three or four times daily, apparently is the most effective preparation. Salicin ten to twenty grains (0.625-1.25), four times daily, or sodium salicylate, have also been reported of benefit.

XERODERMA PIGMENTOSUM.

Synonyms.—Angioma pigmentosum atrophicum (Taylor); Dermatitis Kaposi (Vidal); Atropoderma pigmentosum (Crocker); Melanosis lenticularis progressiva (Pick); Lioderma essentialis cum melanosi et telangiectasis (Neisser); Lentigo maligna (Piffard); Epitheliomatose pigmentaire (Besnier).

Definition.—A rare malignant disease, characterized by freckle-like spots, telangiectases, atrophic and other changes, and with a tendency to the formation of epitheliomata. Kaposi was the first to describe the affection in 1870.

Symptoms.—According to Crocker, there are six kinds of lesions present in the great majority of cases; freckle-like pigmentations, white atrophic spots, vascular telangiectases, warty growths, superficial ulcerations, and tumor formations.

There may be a history of repeated attacks of erythema on the exposed parts during infancy or early childhood, usually following exposure to sunlight. The first manifestation of the disease consists of pigmented spots, indistinguishable from freckles, which are chiefly observed during the summer months or after exposure to the sun's rays, and are found on the face, the neck, the shoulders, the hands, and the forearms, and in some instances on the scalp. These lesions may, in the beginning, disappear during the winter to reappear each successive summer for several years, when they remain permanently. The freckles grow in size and number and in the intensity of pigmentation. At a varying period following the freckle-like lesions, telangiectases and later atrophic white spots appear, and the skin becomes dry and harsh. Later in the affection the skin becomes thin, atrophic, glistening, wrinkled, shrunken, and covered with keratoses, warty growths, and the telangiectases grow larger and angiomas may appear.

Eczematous areas, fissures, and ulcers develop above the nose, mouth, and eyes, and ectropion, conjunctivitis, and ulcerative

keratitis may be present. Photophobia frequently is marked. Epithelioma tend to develop months or years after the onset of the disease. The exposed portions show the greatest involvement, although freckling and more or less atrophic changes may be observed on the covered portions of the body. There are no subjective symptoms in the early stages of the disease, but later the cachexia due to malignancy is present. Telangiectases and pigmented areas may attack the conjunctiva, the lips, and the mucous membranes of the cheeks.

Etiology.—The disease is congenital, although there is usually no evidence of heredity. In most instances several children in a family are attacked. The affection usually starts between the third month or second year of life, exceptionally at a later period. The affection is probably due to a congenital defect in the skin, which causes a lessened resistance to the effects of the actinic rays of the sun.

Pathology.—Kaposi found a proliferation of the connective tissue of the papillæ, an endarteritis, retraction of the papillæ, obliteration of some and dilatation of the other capillaries, an irregular accumulation of pigment in the rete, downgrowth of the rete pegs into the corium and proliferation of the cutaneous glands and degeneration of their epithelium. The tumors are generally melanotic carcinoma. Metastases are rare.

Diagnosis.—A well-developed case could hardly be mistaken for any other condition.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The affection is almost invariably fatal, death resulting in from a few months to many years. Prophylaxis consists in protecting the patient as much as possible from sunlight. Mild protective applications may be used and excision of the larger growths.

CARCINOMA CUTIS.

Carcinoma cutis is the term applied to those malignant tumors of the skin which usually arise secondarily to carcinoma of the breast or of the visceral tissues. The skin growths consist of epithelial tissue and therefore could properly be termed epitheliomata, the terms carcinoma cutis and epithelioma being employed more or less synonymously.

Carcinoma lenticularis, or lenticular carcinoma, occurs most commonly about the breasts of women secondary to mammary scirrhus or in the scar following breast operations. A few or many firmly imbedded, slightly raised, whitish, yellowish or pinkish, pinhead to cherry-sized, closely crowded papules or nodules are observed. The skin covering the growths is of a pinkish or reddish

color and coursed by dilated capillaries. These nodules may coalesce, forming hard, thickened, nodular areas. There may be such extensive involvement of the upper portion of the chest both anteriorly and posteriorly that the armor-like investment causes immobility and interferes more or less with complete respiration. The blocking of the lymphatics and veins by these tumors may cause considerable swelling of the arms. These associated manifestations are typical of *cancer en cuirasse*. Softening and ulceration develop, metastases occur, marasmus supervenes, and death results. The disease runs a moderately rapid course. Exceptionally a few of the nodules disappear spontaneously.

Carcinoma Tuberosum.—The lesions are of a larger type than in the former affection, beginning as small nodules, deeply seated in the corium or subcutaneous tissues. They may be egg or larger in size, and coalesce to form large nodular masses. The overlying skin is distended, shiny, tense, and of a reddish, brownish, bluish or purplish color. The distribution may be somewhat generalized, with a greater number of lesions on the face or extremities. It develops primarily or secondarily, and is usually observed, although rarely at the most, in middle or advanced age. The internal organs may also be attacked. It may run a slow or rapid course. Ulceration, marasmus, and a fatal termination are to be expected.

Secondary carcinoma of the skin frequently first shows itself with involvement of the axillary, the intercostal and supraclavicular lymph nodes.

Melanotic or pigmented carcinomata are primary growths of the skin which have formerly been classed as sarcomata. The lesions usually begin as moles or large pigmented nevi. They run a less malignant course than pigmented sarcoma of the skin but can only be positively diagnosed by a histological examination.

EPITHELIOMA.

Synonyms.—Skin cancer; Epithelial cancer; Carcinoma epitheliale.

Definition.—An epithelial new growth with destructive tendency.

Epitheliomata may be divided into the *superficial* or *discoïd*, the *deep seated* and the *papillomatous*.

Superficial Variety.—The superficial or discoïd type begins as one or more small, firm, reddish, yellowish or pearly papules or tubercles, as a small wart or elevated fleshy mole; or as a pea to a bean-sized smooth or roughened keratosis or greasy, scaly, seborrhoeic patch. These benign-appearing lesions develop a slight fissure or surface abrasion which persists, slowly enlarges, becomes crusted, and eventually, after months or years, ulceration occurs.

The typical superficial epithelioma has a slightly elevated pearly, roll-like border, a depressed centre, which bleeds readily, and has a slight serous or serosanguinolent, viscid, slightly pus-like discharge.

FIG. 79



Epithelioma. Shows the sharply margined edge. Patient, aged seventy-two years. Duration, eight years.

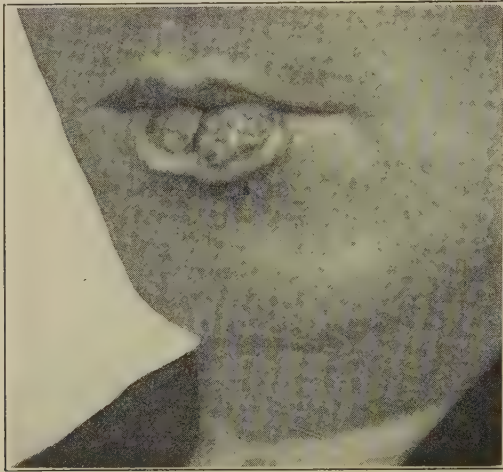
FIG. 80



Epithelioma of an extremely superficial type.

In rare instances the superficial spreading epithelioma has a resemblance to morphea and has been termed by Hartzell *morphea-like epithelioma*. The epithelial growth tends to eat in and is destructive, the older portions may cicatrize. The tumor usually is from a split pea to a quarter-dollar in size.

FIG. 81



Epithelioma resembling somewhat an initial lesion. Starting at thirty-eight years of age. Duration, one year.

Rodent Ulcer (Jacob's ulcer; Chancroid ulcer; *Ulcus exedens*; *Ulcus rodens*; *Noli me tangere*).

Rodent ulcer is characterized by its lateral, steady, progressive spread, and the absence or very slightly marked elevated or infiltrated border. This type of the disease is usually observed on the upper portion of the face, about the eyes or nose. It is extremely destructive, eating deeply into the tissues without any tendency to metastasis or glandular involvement.

Deep-seated Variety.—The deep-seated or nodular type of epithelioma may begin as the superficial form or as a nodular growth in the corium or subcutaneous tissue. The skin covering the growth is elevated, of a pinkish or reddish color, and frequently with dilated capillaries. The nodule may become cherry or larger in size before it ulcerates. The ulcer has a prominent infiltrated and inflammatory border, the surface is granular, with a viscid, often ichorous discharge, and crusted. Infiltration, fairly rapid growth, an undermined edge, waxy nodules around the circumference, and a papillomatous or vegetating tendency are characteristics

of the deep-seated variety. The growth bleeds easily when subjected to the slightest trauma.

Hutchinson has described a variety of epithelioma designated as "crateriform ulcer," which is usually seated on the upper portion of the face, possibly standing as a superficial rodent ulcer, which

FIG. 82



Epithelioma showing the typical rolled and pearly border. Patient, aged sixty-two years. Duration, two years.

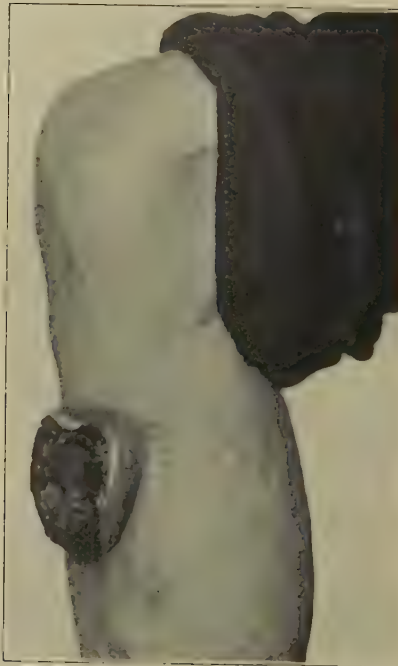
is characterized by an ulcerative tendency, most marked in the centre, and a surrounding hard and elevated infiltration. The invasion and course are rapid and there may be destruction of muscle, cartilage, and bone. The neighboring lymphatics become involved, severe pain is present and death results from metastatic tumors.

FIG. 83



Rodent-ulcer type of epithelioma.

FIG. 84



Fungating epithelioma. Started at point of injury and has grown slowly for many years.

Papillary Variety.—The papillary or papillomatous variety of epithelioma has its origin in the superficial or deep-seated type, or begins as a wart-like growth. The fully developed papillomatous epithelioma, which may take months or years to mature, presents an ulcerated, fissured surface, resembling a digitate wart, a cauliflower protuberance, or a condyloma, and is bathed in a viscid,

FIG. 85



Section from small epithelioma of the skin of face. (Hyde.)

thick, purulent secretion, frequently mixed with blood. It usually varies from a half to an inch in diameter. It may run a slow or rapid course, involving the lymphatic glands and causing death.

Epitheliomata are usually observed on the face, particularly on the nose, the eyelids, the lips, and next most frequently upon the temporal region of the forehead, the ear, the back of the head and the genitalia.

Exceptionally in the deep-seated and papillomatous varieties pain is either very slight or absent. In the majority of these growths, excepting those attacking the lips, the tongue or the mucous membrane of the mouth, the tendency to metastasis is very slight, the tumors tending to eat in rather than to spread to the lymphatics.

Etiology.—The cause of cancer is unknown. Certain conditions are predisposing, such as age, the malignant tumors rarely developing earlier than forty years of age; local irritation, such as various trauma; the presence of warts, fleshy moles, pigmented nævi, senile lesions of the skin, scratches, the irritation of a pipe or cigar, extreme exposure over a long period to the sun's rays, or to the actinic Röntgen rays; certain occupations, workers in petroleum and tar products; certain diseases; such as lupus vulgaris, syphilis, lupus erythematosus, and psoriasis; and certain drugs, particularly arsenic.

It has been thought, but as yet not proved, that cancer is due to some organism or its toxins.

Pathology.—The various epitheliomata consist of a proliferation of epithelial cells from the epidermis, the glandular structures, the hair follicles, or the mucous membranes. The cellular proliferation grows downward in the form of finger-like prolongations or columns, or forms rounded masses; the central portion becomes horny, and onion-like bodies, the so-called "pearls," "cell-nests," or "globes" are formed.

The bloodvessels are enlarged. There is in addition a serous oozing and round-cell infiltration. Two varieties are recognized histologically, the *lobulated* and the *tubular*. The *lobulated* is the usual type seen, and consists of lobules composed of concentric strata of cells.

The *tubular* shows the epithelial cells arranged in columnar fashion, freely anastomosing, usually more or less perpendicular to the skin surface.

There is a diversity of opinion as to the histological formation of *rodent ulcer*, whether it is of the tubular variety, a small-celled tumor arising from the deeper layer of the epidermis or hair follicle, or simply a slow-growing epithelioma which may have its origin from the epithelium of any of the skin structures.

Various coccidia-like bodies have been found in the cell nests, some authorities considering them organisms, while others, degenerated epithelial cells.

Diagnosis.—Three diseases have to be always distinguished: tuberculosis of the skin, particularly lupus vulgaris; tertiary syphilis, and epithelioma.

LUPUS VULGARIS.	TERTIARY SYPHILIS.	EPITHELIOMA.
Develops usually at an early age, earlier than puberty.	Develops between twenty and forty years.	After forty years.
Slow in growth.	Rapid in growth.	Fairly rapid, but not so quick as syphilis.
Frequently only one patch.	Frequently more than one patch.	Usually one lesion.
Diagnostic, deep-seated, soft red-brown tubercles.	Dark red tubercles or gumma.	Flat, nodule or warty lesion.
Ulceration, irregular in outline, late in disease.	Ulceration characteristic in the shape of segment of circle, serpiginous or kidney-shaped.	Punched-out ulcer, undermined, rolled, pearly border, bleeds easily.
LUPUS VULGARIS.	SYPHILIS.	EPITHELIOMA.
Scar irregular in outline.	Scar serpiginous in outline, kidney-shaped, or the formation of a segment of circle.	Scar rounded or irregular.
Possibly tuberculous family history, other signs of tuberculosis present.	Syphilitic history possibly, or old scars present.	History of trauma possibly or some other previous lesion present.
Tuberculin tests positive.	Wassermann and luetic tests possibly positive.	Negative to all these tests.
Histological examination shows characteristic arrangement of cells, giant cells, and a few tubercle bacilli.	Characteristic picture.	Characteristic picture.
Inoculation test into guinea-pig positive.	Positive for monkeys and rabbits possibly.	Inoculation tests negative.

Prognosis.—The prognosis depends upon the size, duration, and type of lesion present. In the superficial variety cure can be effected after the condition has lasted for years. The prognosis is favorable in most varieties of the affection if seen shortly after development. The rodent ulcer and the deeper epitheliomata may prove fatal unless treated early.

Treatment.—Destruction by means of caustics; the *x*-rays, Fin-sen light, or fulguration; excision or curettement are the measures advocated. The caustics generally used are pyrogallol, zinc chlorid, arsenious acid, caustic potash, and "snow."

Pyrogallol is employed in a salve, 25 to 40 per cent. in strength; the following formula: pyrogallol two and one-half to three drams (10.-12.), salicylic acid gr. twenty-five to fifty (1.56-3.12), simple cerate one to two drams (4-8); petrolatum one ounce (32.). It is spread on a piece of lint, muslin, or linen, the exact size of the growth, and fastened to the tumor by adhesive straps. This remains for four days, and a fresh application is made for the same period, and the procedure repeated unless the action has been sufficiently deep or the pain becomes too severe.

Zinc chlorid is usually employed as Bougard's paste, which consists of *farinæ trit.* (wheat flour), *pulv. amyli*, āā ℥ss (16.), *pulv. acidi, arseniosi* gr. four (0.25); *pulv. hydrarg. chloridi corr.* gr. two (0.125), *pulv. hydrarg. sulph. rub.*, *pulv. ammonii chlorid*, āā gr. twenty (1.25); *zinci chlorid cryst*, ℥ four (16); *aquæ fervid* (32). The first ingredients are mixed, the zinc chlorid dissolved in water, and the two mixtures rubbed up together. This is spread on any suitable material and applied to the growth, extending slightly beyond the border. The depth destroyed is usually one or two times the thickness of the layer of paste. It takes about twenty-four to forty-eight hours for sufficient destruction; it is sometimes necessary to remove the mummified mass by paring it away and reapplying a fresh plaster (Stelwagon). The inflammatory reaction is marked and the pain very severe. A small quantity of cocain hydrochlorate may be added to somewhat alleviate the pain. In superficial lesions one application is usually sufficient. The slough separates in from five to twenty days.

Arsenic is employed in the form of arsenious acid, either two parts to one of mucilage of acacia or equal proportions, depending upon the action required. A saturated solution of cocain hydrochlorate is added to counteract the severe pain. The application should be limited to an area not larger than a square inch in size. It is recommended in fairly deep-seated growths. It requires from twelve to thirty-six hours for sufficient action, and produces marked inflammatory swelling and edema. A second application may be required.

Carbon dioxid snow is rather superficial in action and is hardly to be recommended.

Caustic potash is powerful and efficient in its action. The stick is applied with a considerable amount of pressure to the growth, and immediately after its removal the area is neutralized with acetic acid. It acts rapidly and goes deep into the tissues. It therefore should not be applied to growths on the *alæ nasi*, as it may penetrate into the nares. The application is extremely painful, but the pain disappears immediately after neutralization.

The *x*-rays are applied to the tumor, the surrounding parts being protected by lead foil. The tube is either medium or soft, and is placed four inches from the growth. The application lasts from ten to twenty minutes, and is repeated every four or five days; ten to twenty treatments are usually required. A mild or marked erythema hastens the cure.

The Finsen light, radium, and cauterization with a solution of the acid nitrate of mercury (Sherwell) have also proved effective.

The *x*-rays have proved efficacious in my hands in all epitheliomata, if they are not too deep or extensive, and it is my first

thought in these cases. In papillomatous tumors the surface may be first curetted or the crusts removed. In small growths caustic potash is my next choice, frequently following this latter application by 40 per cent. pyrogallol ointment. I rarely use the chlorid of zinc or arsenious acid because of the pain and inflammatory reaction. The eschars formed after the use of the zinc, arsenic, or caustic potash are routinely dressed with equal parts of lead plaster and petrolatum.

Growths on the lips or in the mouth may be excised or fulgurated.

PAGET'S DISEASE.

Synonym.—Malignant papillary dermatitis (Thin).

Definition.—Paget's disease is rare and characterized by an eczematoid patch, which terminates in a malignant growth. Paget first described the affection in 1874.

Symptoms.—The disease starts with a slightly scaly margined patch, which becomes reddened and itching, granular, raw, with a viscid discharge. It may remain in this condition for months or years, eventually spreading, becomes fissured, eroded, thickened, ulcerated, nodular, and scirrhus carcinoma develops. The involved area is rarely more than a few inches in diameter. The affection is usually limited to one nipple and the surrounding skin. The nipple and areola finally ulcerate and nodules are found in the breast. Both breasts may be attacked. The malignant changes are usually observed in the breast within two years after the original patch. Although the nipple is the most common site of attack, the scrotum, the penis, the pelvic and perineal regions, the lip, the nose, the axilla, the umbilical region, the buttocks, and the forearm have also been attacked.

Etiology.—The disease occurs in most instances between fifty and sixty years of age in the female sex, and is limited to the nipple region; usually the right. The original eczematous patch is probably malignant from the beginning. Psorosperm-like bodies have been demonstrated, which are probably simply degenerated epithelial cells.

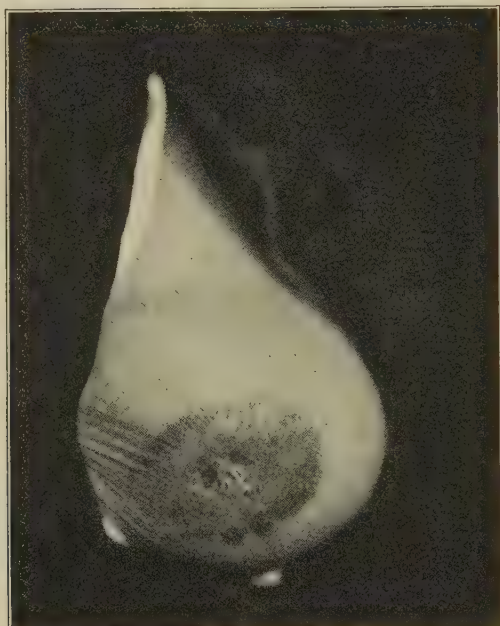
Pathology.—There is an inflammation of the papillary region of the corium, and edema, vacuolation, destruction and abnormal proliferation of the epidermic cells; and also a proliferation and degeneration of the lactiferous canals and glandular tissues.

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis should be clear if the age of the patient, the margination, the infiltration, the red, raw, granulated surface, and later the retraction of the nipple, and the involvement of the deeper tissues are considered. In the early stage it is, at times, rather difficult to differentiate from eczema.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Excepting in the early stage the prognosis is grave.

Radium, the *x*-rays, and excision are the procedures advocated. Excision is advised. The *x*-rays in the early stage may effect a cure.

FIG. 86



Paget's disease of the breast. (Hyde.)

SARCOMA CUTIS.

Synonyms.—Sarcoma of the skin; Sarcomatosis cutis.

Sarcoma of the skin is divided into *non-pigmented sarcoma* of a local or generalized distribution; *melanotic sarcoma*; and *multiple pigmented (hemorrhagic) sarcoma* (Kaposi). This classification corresponds to that inaugurated by De Amicis.

Non-pigmented Sarcoma.—Non-pigmented sarcoma may consist of but a single growth, or several, more or less generally distributed. The type represented by the single growth is relatively less malignant than the other forms of sarcoma. The tumor varies in size from a pea to an orange or larger; it may be white, pale red, or bluish in color, and is often covered by capillaries. It is nodular, encapsulated, mushroom-like, and occasionally pedunculated. The blood-supply may be so abundant that pulsation

is felt on palpation of the tumor. The growth at times develops slowly, months or years elapsing before ulceration, generalized skin growths, and metastases occur.

In the *generalized type* of non-pigmented sarcoma, several tumors may develop simultaneously on the same or distant portions of the skin. This variety of sarcoma may primarily attack the skin or be secondary to visceral tumors. The growths vary considerably in size, from a pea to an orange or larger, of a white, red, or bluish color. They have their seat in the skin or subcutaneous tissue, and may be few in number or abundant. All portions of the cutaneous surface may show involvement, the tumors are general in distribution and widely separated, or contiguous and limited to the one portion of the body. The tumors tend to ulcerate and give rise to metastases.

Melanotic Sarcoma.—This extremely malignant type of sarcoma has its beginning as a pigmented spot, an abraded black superficial blister; a dilated group of capillaries; a purpuric spot, in the “melanotic whitlow” of Hutchinson; in the pigmentation around the border of the nail, or its source is not readily determined. The first observed changes in melanotic sarcoma may consist of a dark-colored abrasion with a smooth, irregular, or slightly fungating surface, or an insignificant tumor of a pea to small nut in size. It tends to attack the dorsal or lateral aspects of the hands or feet, at times the face, and mucous membrane of the lips.

Multiple Pigmented (Hemorrhagic) Sarcoma (Kaposi).—Kaposi was the first to describe this affection. The extremities, chiefly the lower, are first attacked by small, discrete, nodular, grouped, pea or slightly larger sized lesions. In addition there may be thickened or diffused infiltrated areas. The various lesions are firm in consistency, of a reddish blue or purplish, dark brown, or black color, and tender, painful, or both. Angioma-like lesions may also be present. Some of the tumor may exhibit a central depression. Spontaneous involution of some of the growths may occur and discolorations or scars remain. The capillaries are dilated around the nodules. New tumors and infiltrated areas continue to appear and the legs chiefly below the knees may become slightly or markedly enlarged. The course of the disease is slow. In certain instances, two to twenty years have elapsed before ulceration and metastases to the internal organs have occurred. The general health is usually unimpaired until the malignant stage is reached.

Etiology.—The cause of sarcoma is unknown. Local irritation has apparently been predisposing, especially in the single non-pigmented and melanotic varieties. The cases are usually observed under twenty and over forty years of age. Almost all of the cases

of multiple pigmented sarcoma have developed in males after forty years of age.

Pathology.—The tumors of the *non-pigmented variety* consist chiefly of cells of the round or a combination of the round and the spindle types. The early lesions may show an alveolar arrangement of the cells. Some of the growths may exhibit a predominance of fibrous tissue (*fibrosarcoma*) or an increase of the lymphatic elements (*lymphosarcoma*), or there may be an increase of connective tissue, originating from the adventitia of the vessels, and the formation of new bloodvessels (*angiosarcoma*).

Melanotic sarcomata are composed of small and large round cells and spindle-shaped cells, in most instances the latter. There is frequently an alveolar arrangement. The increased amount of pigment is chiefly the product of the neoplastic cells. *Multiple pigmented sarcoma* consists of round, fusiform or spindle cells, fibrous tissue, and increased pigmentation, secondary to capillary hemorrhage. The bloodvessels are dilated.

Diagnosis.—A pigmented rapidly growing tumor, beginning in a mole or congenital deposit of pigment, suggests the diagnosis of a sarcoma. A microscopic diagnosis may be necessary to prove the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Death is to be expected in the generalized cases and also in the localized instances unless complete excision is performed. The melanotic variety runs a rapidly fatal course.

The *multiple pigmented (hemorrhagic) sarcoma* (Kaposi) may run a course over many years, eventually becoming malignant and causing death. Rarely spontaneous recovery occurs.

Early operation is advised except in the latter class of cases. The *x-ray* has caused a disappearance or betterment of the lesions in Kaposi's type. Arsenic given hypodermically has been exploited in the latter variety.

MYCOSIS FUNGOIDES.

Synonyms.—Granuloma fungoides; granuloma sarcomatoides; inflammatory fungoid neoplasm; fibroma fungoides; lymphodermia perniciosa; sarcomatosis generalis; ulcerative scrofuloderma; eczema tuberculatum.

Definition.—A malignant disease, running a chronic course, which is characterized by eczematoid areas, infiltrations, nodules, tumors, ulcerations, and terminating fatally.

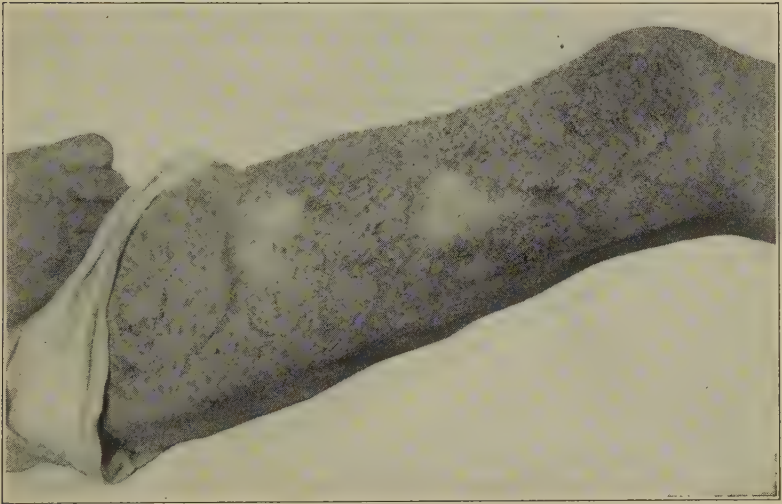
The disease was first described by Alibert in 1814, who later named it mycosis fungoides.

Symptoms.—The affection is divided into three stages: The *premycotic*, the *stage of infiltration*, and the *fungoid*. All the

stages are usually found in sequence, with months or years elapsing between each period. The tumor stage, however, may usher in the disease, or all three stages may be observed together.

Premycotic Stage.—Mycosis fungoides is usually observed as an outbreak of circumscribed, localized or somewhat generalized areas of dermatitis accompanied by intense itching. The patches may be dry and resemble eczema, psoriasis, erythema, or urticaria. The lesions may be moist and the counterpart of a vesicular eczema. They tend to fade off into the sound skin, are of a variable size, at times circular in outline, of a pink, bright or dark red color and may be persistent, or disappear and again reappear.

FIG. 87



Granuloma fungoides (prefungoid stage).

Infiltration Stage.—The patches become thick and slightly or considerably elevated, sharply margined, or new infiltrated areas and nodules develop. The nodules are from pea to hazel-nut in size, and may remain discrete or by confluence form irregular raised nodular plaques. The lesions tend to have an irregular or circinate outline, involuting in the centre and spreading peripherally. A few of the lesions may spontaneously disappear but the majority persist. The color varies from a pink, red brown or violet.

Fungoid Stage.—The deep-seated button-like nodules increase in size and large fungating tomato-like tumors are formed. The tumors are orange or larger in size, flat, pedunculated, or

lobulated, and of a pink or red hue. The growths may become enormous in size and consist of blood-red, suppurating, unhealthy granulations. Ulceration eventually occurs. The itching is less severe, usually in the fungoid, than in the premycotic and infiltrated stages.

FIG. 88



Granuloma fungoides (fungoid stage).

Etiology.—Three-quarters of the cases have occurred in men, mostly older than forty years. No cause has been determined. There is no family or hereditary tendency. The majority of investigators believe that it is caused by some micro-organism which has not as yet been isolated.

Pathology.—Although mycosis fungoides was originally thought to be related to the sarcomata, the majority of investigators now believe it is a separate affection.

The earliest changes in the skin consist of a congestion of the capillaries in the corium, with a surrounding cellular infiltration and a slight fibrous proliferation. The cells resemble those found in a small round-cell sarcoma. In addition there are small numbers of plasma and mast cells. The epidermis is either normal or presents a slight edema, acanthosis, or parakeratosis. The mycotic stage shows an increase of granulomatous tissue, which involves the papillæ, causing an elevation above the surface and finally

ulceration. There is a basophilic degeneration of the collagen and elastin. An eosinophilia and also a leukocytosis has been found in some cases.

Diagnosis.—Diagnosis may prove difficult in the early stage of the affection. The advent of the small nodules and infiltrated plaques should readily differentiate the condition.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Although the disease can be held in check over months or years, in only a few cases has cure been effected; *x*-ray treatment is the one measure that causes the disappearance of the lesions, helps the itching, and prolongs the life of the patient. Arsenic may be administered.

LEUKEMIA CUTIS.

Cutaneous, subcutaneous and mucous membrane lesions of various kinds are occasionally found associated with leukemia. They are found in the acute and chronic types of the affection, and also in the lymphatic and myeloid varieties.

Symptoms.—There are two types of cutaneous outbreak, a *superficial* and a *deep variety*, or a combination of the two. The *first* is characterized by hemorrhages, petechial and diffuse, papular, vesicular, urticarial, and pigmented lesions, symptomatic erythema, diffuse scaly erythrodermia, and rarely, a moist or scaly dermatitis accompanied by intense itching. The deeper lesions consist of ulcers and necrotic areas usually attacking the mucous membranes, and secondary to the breaking down of hemorrhagic or lymphomatous deposits. Nodules and tumors of various size, shape, and color are also observed. Although any portion of the body may be attacked, the usual sites of attack are the extremities and face. The nodules may be from a pea to a coffee-bean in size, few or numerous, of a pale, waxy, reddish, brownish-red, or yellow-red color, firm or soft in consistency, movable, smooth or scaly, oval, round, flat, and at times with a depressed centre. Telangiectases may be associated. The tumors are small, hen's egg or larger in size, few or present in large numbers, and grow slowly, without the tendency to break down. Exceptionally in acute lymphatic leukemia greenish tumors (*chloromata*) occur.

Etiology and Pathology.—The skin lesions are a part of the general leukemic process. The leukemic nodules are located in the middle and lower corium and upper portion of the subcutaneous tissue, and consist of accumulations of lymphocytes. These cells are not limited to the nodules and tumors but are found generally throughout the skin even where clinically no derangement is found. The cellular infiltration is chiefly found around the bloodvessels and coil glands.

Diagnosis.—Leukemic cutis has to be differentiated from mycosis fungoides, sarcoma, and retractable eczematous outbreaks. The blood-findings offer a diagnosis of the underlying disease.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The systemic leukemia has to be treated by the proper means. The cutaneous lesions have been helped, in some instances, by hypodermic injections of arsenic and the *x*-ray. The prognosis for the underlying cause is unfavorable.

Pseudoleukemia Cutis.—Pseudoleukemia (Hodgkin's disease) causes an outbreak of lesions almost the counterpart of those already described, except that the papules and urticarial-like lesions associated with itching are of more frequent occurrence.

ULCERATING GRANULOMA OF THE PUDENDA.

Synonyms.—Serpiginous ulceration of the genitals; Groin ulceration; Sclerotizing granuloma of the pudenda; Perforating granuloma of the thigh; Granuloma inguinale tropicum; Venereal granuloma.

Definition.—A disease of the tropics, characterized by the development of chronic ulceration of the groin and neighboring parts, with papillary overgrowth. Conyers and Daniells, in 1896, were the first to record instances of the disease.

Symptoms.—The affection starts as a distinct or ill-defined papular and nodular infiltration which tends to ulcerate. The disease spreads by continuous eccentric peripheral extension and by auto-inoculation of opposing surfaces. Papillomatous masses form on the affected areas and scar-tissue formation is marked following involution. The ulcerated areas are bright red in color. The process is superficial and unaccompanied by lymphatic involvement. There may be an offensive discharge from the affected parts. The sites usually attacked are the labia, the vagina, the penis, the urethra, the scrotum, the anorectal region, the pubes, the groins, and rarely the bladder.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease attacks all races, but chiefly the negroes in the tropics (British Guiana, East Indians, Fiji and Solomon Islanders, and those in the New Hebrides). Females, between the ages of fourteen and thirty years, are most frequently attacked. The affection is contagious, auto-inoculable, and frequently venereal in origin, although not syphilitic. The cause of the affection has not been proved.

The histological picture shows granulomatous changes, papillary elongations, and proliferation of the rete.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The condition runs a persistent course, rarely involuting spontaneously, and is difficult to cure. Excision or curettage, followed by cauterization and the *x*-rays, have proved curative.

GRANULOMA ANNULARE.

Synonyms.—Ringed eruption on the fingers (Colcott Fox); Lichen annularis; Ringed eruption of the extremities (Galloway); Sarcoid tumors (Rasch, Galewski); Eruption chronique circonée de la main (Dubreuilh); Neoplasie nodulaire et circonée (Brocq); Erythemosclerosis circonée du dos des mains (Audry).

Definition.—A disease characterized by an aggregation of nodules or papules into a ring, which enlarges peripherally while it involutes centrally (Crocker).

Crocker was the first to describe this rare affection in 1893. Graham Little has written a very complete paper on the subject and analyzes all reported cases.¹

Symptoms.—The malady usually develops slowly, occasionally rapidly, as one or more discrete, slightly raised, firm or soft, deeply seated nodules which form a ring or crescentic group. The fully developed nodules are whitish or ivory-like, often shining and glistening in appearance, at times with a bluish-red or purplish-red tinge, small to large pea in size, and somewhat flattened. The coalesced nodules form a perfect ring, a segment of a circle or an irregularly shaped patch. The ringed band of lesions is $\frac{1}{16}$ to $\frac{1}{8}$ inch or slightly larger in width, and distinctly elevated. There may be a narrow pinkish or reddish areola contiguous to the plaque. The skin within the ring may be normal or somewhat atrophied and of a pinkish hue. The patches are usually from one to two inches, occasionally larger in diameter. The lesions are found in most instances on the dorsal surface of the hand and fingers; in a few instances the wrists, the feet, the ankles, the neck, the elbows, the knees, and the buttocks have been attacked. The face and scalp are rarely involved.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. Children of either sex are most frequently attacked. The summer season and a tuberculous tendency are supposedly predisposing.

Histologically there is a cellular infiltration in the cutis which corresponds to that found in certain chronic inflammatory processes (Galloway). Graham Little found a deep hypodermic inflammation spreading toward the surface, chiefly around the vessels.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease runs a chronic course, new lesions appearing from time to time, and there is a tendency toward spontaneous disappearance.

The two cases I have treated were cured by a few exposures to the x-rays.

¹ British Jour. Derm., 1908, pp. 213, 248, 281, 317.

GOUNDOU.

Synonyms.—Anaklire; Henpuye; Big nose; Dog nose.

Goundou was first described by MacAlister in 1882. It occurs in childhood, and is characterized by the development of symmetrical bean and larger shaped tumors on the sides of the nose, apparently caused by a specific osteitis of the nasal process of the superior maxilla. The tumors increase to the size of a hen's or ostrich's egg. The tumors are associated with persistent cephalalgia and purulent rhinitis. It has been found chiefly in dark-skinned races. The pathology, etiology, and curative measures are not as yet determined.

CLASS 8.

NEUROSES.

HYPERESTHESIA.

HYPERESTHESIA is an exaggerated sensitiveness to external impressions. Usually only a small portion of the cutaneous surface exhibits this phenomenon, but it may become general. The hypersensitiveness to external factors may be slight, causing unpleasant sensation upon contact or upon variation in temperatures, exposure to heat or cold (*thermalgesia*), or so severe as to cause external pain from the slightest touch (*hyperalgesia*).

Hyperesthesia may be symptomatic or idiopathic; almost invariably a cause is determinable. It is due to functional neuroses, hysteria, neuritis, derangement of the nerve centres or the terminal nerve filaments, and is a symptom of various nerve diseases. It is observed in association with certain cases of herpes, urticaria, etc.

Treatment.—Treatment is directed toward the underlying condition.

Meralgia Paresthetica.—This rare affection is characterized by tingling, formication, heat, cold, and occasionally numbness, tension, constriction, distention, hyperesthesia, anesthesia, imaginary movements, pruritus, and rarely a sense of throbbing of the lower two-thirds of the thigh. The symptoms are persistent, when the patient is standing or walking. Various etiological factors have been mentioned, such as neuritis, gout, rheumatism, alcoholism, and following various infectious diseases, etc. The region supplied by the external femoral nerve is usually at fault. Betterment has resulted from massage and x-ray exposures.

DERMATALGIA.

Synonyms.—Neuralgia of the skin; rheumatism of the skin.

Definition.—Painful sensations of the skin without structural change.

Symptoms.—The pain is of a burning, stinging, or shooting character, frequently worse at night, and may be increased by external contact. It is usually observed on hairy parts, and involves circumscribed areas.

Causalgia is a variety of dermatalgia characterized by burning pain; it is a symptom of glossy skin and was described by S. Weir Mitchell.

Etiology.—The cause of the affection may be unascertainable, but it is frequently associated with nervous disorders. It has been found associated with uterine-ovarian conditions, hysteria, neuritis, syphilis, diabetes, malaria, locomotor ataxia, rheumatism, and after exposure to cold.

Diagnosis.—It is distinguished from hyperesthesia by its spontaneous character rather than being excited by external factors. It is frequently associated with hyperesthesia.

Treatment.—The treatment is symptomatic and directed toward the underlying condition.

ERYTHROMELALGIA.

Synonym.—"The red neuralgia."

Definition.—An affection characterized by pain, redness, and local elevation of temperature.

S. Weir Mitchell described this rare affection in 1872.

Symptoms.—The disease begins in a limited area and gradually, but, as a rule, slowly extends. The temperature of the affected part is usually increased, there is hyperesthesia, redness, burning, aching and neuralgic pain. The latter is particularly marked when the part is warm. In extreme instances the affected part is somewhat swollen, the veins engorged, and there is arterial throbbing. The pain is paroxysmal in character, lasting for several minutes to an hour or more, or may be continuous. The malady may attack one or both hands and the feet as well, or is limited to one or several fingers or toes. The nails may show trophic changes. Local hyperhidrosis is at times an associated condition.

Etiology and Pathology.—Males are usually attacked, particularly during early life.

It is probably caused by central organic disease, central functional disturbance, or peripheral irritation or disease.

Histological examination in one instance showed a peripheral neuritis (Mitchell and Spiller).

Prognosis and Treatment.—Cure can hardly be expected.

Nerve stretching, and cutting the nerves supplying the affected part, has given only moderately successful results. Sodium salicylate, antipyrin, acetanilid, or suprarenal extract may be given internally. Mild x-ray treatment has also been administered.

ANESTHESIA.

A condition characterized by lack or impairment of sensation in certain portions of the cutaneous surface. It is of central or peripheral nerve origin. The skin may be normal or structurally changed. The sense of touch may be partially or completely absent. It may be idiopathic or symptomatic, from within or without. The condition may last only momentarily or indefinitely. Only one small area may be affected, one or both sides of the body. In certain instances it is associated with syphilis, scleroderma, leprosy, etc. It is frequently associated with hysteria. The cure of the affection is dependent upon the removal of the underlying cause.

PRURITUS.

Definition.—An affection of the skin without eruption, except as the result of scratching, characterized by itching, burning, and pricking sensations.

Pruritus may be divided into *universal* or *localized*. Universal pruritus is divided according to its etiology into symptomatic universal pruritus, pruritus from congenital cutaneous hyperesthesia, winter pruritus, bath pruritus, and senile pruritus.

Symptomatic universal pruritus may precede or be associated with urticaria. It is also seen in association with emotional disturbances, functional and organic nervous diseases, toxic infections, and after the administration of certain drugs, such as opium. Severe itching, at times, accompanies jaundice, gastro-intestinal conditions, particularly constipation, rheumatic affections, nephritis, diabetes, etc. The cure of the underlying cause usually results in a cessation of the pruritus.

Pruritus from Congenital Hyperesthesia.—Pusey has met with cases in which from earliest childhood there is severe itching on exposure of the body to air, from the irritation of bathing and of clothing, and especially when the body becomes heated in bed. The skin is so sensitive that dermatographism can be readily excited, but the itching occurs independently of wheal formation.

Winter Pruritus (pruritus hiemalis).—Itching is observed with the advent of the cold weather and disappears with the warm weather of spring. It is most severe upon removal of the clothes at night and continues for one or two hours after retiring. The skin surface shows an exaggerated "goose-flesh" appearance upon being exposed to the air. The pruritus is either absent or slight during the day. In a mild form it is of common occurrence.

Hutchinson has described a summer pruritus associated with the heat of summer, but it apparently only rarely occurs.

Bath Pruritus.—The itching is excited by bathing, and may last for but a few minutes or several hours after the bath. It seems to be prolonged if the patient retires immediately after bathing. It may be mild or quite severe. The itching occurs in those with hypersensitive skins.

Senile Pruritus.—The itching is usually slight or moderate, and is observed as an accompaniment of the senile changes in the skin. It is more severe in winter, most pronounced on the legs, worse at night, and is somewhat excited by rough clothing. Exposure to heat causes an acute exacerbation. It may occur independently of old-age changes in the skin. Rarely the patient has a delusion that the itching is caused by organisms crawling on the skin (*acarophobia*).

Local Forms of Pruritus.—Rarely there may be persistent pruritus of the palms, the soles, or the tongue, but the local forms usually encountered occur about the genitals and anus.

Pruritus Ani et Vulvæ.—There is frequently an associated itching of the genitals, the perineum, and the anus. In the male sex the anal region often alone is pruritic. The itching may be mild in character, but is frequently so severe that the patient is unable to sleep at night and is uncomfortable during the day. The pruritus usually is most severe at night, but may be of a paroxysmal character, with periods of entire freedom. Often, however, it is continuous. The scratching frequently gives rise to a secondary eczema, excoriations, macerated and whitened areas, and thickening. The incessant itching causes a great depression of the nervous system, and the individual may reach the stage of melancholia.

Pruritus scroti is of uncommon occurrence.

There may be pruritus of the urinary meatus, which is usually due to some local irritation, such as vaginitis, urethritis, stricture, stone, or cystitis.

Etiology of Local Pruritus.—The affection has been associated with or is excited by hepatic derangement, tumors causing congestion of the pelvic viscera, uterine and ovarian disorders, intestinal catarrh and fermentation, the gouty diathesis, fissures, fistulæ, and hemorrhoids. Frequently no cause can be determined excepting the neurotic character of the patient.

In children it results from intestinal worms.

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis should offer no difficulty, as pruritus is the only symptom present, all eruptions being secondary.

Prognosis and Treatment.—If the underlying cause can be determined and removed the prognosis is favorable; otherwise, treatment may only relieve somewhat rather than cure.

Internal treatment consists in keeping the bowels thoroughly moved, the kidneys active, and the administration of drugs which

have an effect on the pruritus. The diet should be plain, free from all highly seasoned foods, and easily digestible. Large quantities of water should be taken. All possible underlying causative factors should be removed. The antipruritic drugs administered are phenacetin, bromids, chloral, acetanilid, antipyrin, etc.

The following prescriptions have proved of benefit in the generalized cases: Thymol gr. j (0.06), phenol fʒss (2.), camphoræ ʒj (4.), powdered bismuth subcarb. ʒss (16.), powdered talcum ʒiv (128.); phenol ʒij (8.), menthol gr. viij (0.5), thymol gr. v (0.312), powdered zinc oxid ʒj (32.), acid boric ʒss (16.), glycerin fʒss (16.), liq. calcis, q.s. ad Oj (512.); menthol gr. xii (0.75), phenol fʒss (2.), camphoræ ʒj (4.), pulv. bismuth subcarb., pulv. amyli, āā ʒj (32.), petrolatum ʒij (64.); liquor carbonis detergens fʒss (16.), phenol fʒj (4.), menthol gr. vj (0.375), powdered zinc oxid ʒss (16.), glycerin fʒij (8.), camphor-water Oss (256.).

In the treatment of *bath* and *winter pruritus*, the skin is frequently dry and unusually sensitive, and therefore soap and water act as irritants. The patient should therefore use very little soap in bathing and bathe in bran water (3 quarts sewed in a bag for each bath). Rough underclothing should not be worn, light clothing, linen or silk underwear being worn next to the skin. The rubbing in gently of an ointment, twice daily, containing menthol gr. ij (0.125); sodii salicylate gr. x (0.625); lanolin ʒij (8.); cold cream ʒvj (24.) is often efficacious. The same preparations are used in the localized forms of pruritus as have been suggested in the generalized type. Stronger preparations are indicated if the milder fail. Liq. carbonis detergens ʒi-ij (4.-8.) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment; menthol gr. ij (0.125), oil of cade ʒss-ij (2-8.), powdered zinc oxide, powdered starch, āā ʒij (8.), petrolatum, ʒiv (16.). The *x*-rays, mild exposures, is of avail in certain cases when all other remedies have failed.

CLASS 9.

DISEASES OF THE SKIN CAUSED BY VEGETABLE ORGANISMS.

A. DISEASES CAUSED BY COCCI.

IMPETIGO CONTAGIOSA.

Definition.—A contagious disease of the skin, consisting of vesicles or pustules with subsequently honey-color crusts.

Symptoms.—The affection usually starts with the appearance of small vesicles, occasionally with papulovesicles or pustules, which enlarge, become purulent, and dry up forming a honey-colored crust. The crust is “stuck on” in the centre and slightly raised at the edges. The lesions are usually split pea in size, and somewhat flattened. They may remain discrete or by confluence dime- to half-dollar-sized crusted patches are formed. The lesions are superficial and without an inflammatory areola. If the vesicle or pustule is broken, a denuded, moist, raw-looking surface is observed with a thin watery puriform discharge. The lesions reach the crusted stage in two to five days. When the crusts fall off a reddened surface temporarily remains.

There may be a few or a large number of lesions present. The lesions may rarely by confluence form segmental, ring-like, or serpiginous patches (*impetigo circinata*, *impetigo figurata*). Bockhart has recorded a follicular type of the disease.

Impetigo contagiosa bullosa. This variety is found chiefly in young children or in infants, and is characterized by the development of nut- to hen’s-egg-size flaccid or tense blebs. These bullous cases may exceptionally occur in an epidemic form in institutions and hospitals (*pemphigus neonatorum*).

The *common variety* of impetigo contagiosa in early life usually attacks the scalp, the face, and hands. In male adults the face, particularly the bearded region, other portions of the face, and the neck are most frequently attacked. The *follicular type* of Bockhart tends to involve the hairy parts other than the scalp. The annular and gyrate types involve not only the face but occasionally the arm-pits, the pubic region, and other portions of the trunk. The *bullous variety* has a predilection for the pubic region, the

genitalia, and the buttocks; but may be somewhat generalized. The conjunctival, the nasal, and the oral mucous membranes may be attacked, particularly in the epidemic bullous variety. Itching is absent or slight. There may be slight or marked constitutional involvement in the epidemic bullous variety.

FIG. 89



Impetigo contagiosa. (Courtesy of Dr. G. H. Fox.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is contagious and auto-inoculable. It is usually observed in early life, although adult males not infrequently acquire the affection, particularly in barber shops. The disease is caused by the *Staphylococcus aureus*, the *Streptococcus*, and possibly the *Staphylococcus albus*. The disease frequently occurs in children secondary to pediculosis capitis.

Histologically the lesions are located between the rete and horny layers, and there is a surrounding mild inflammation. There are found in the central portion of the lesion a large number of the causative organisms.

Diagnosis.—Impetigo contagiosa should be distinguished from other pustular affections attacking the face, particularly acne

vulgaris, sycosis vulgaris (non-parasitic), tinea sycosis, and pustular eczema.

Acne vulgaris.	Sycosis vulgaris.	Tinea sycosis.	Pustular eczema.	Impetigo contagiosa.
Develops after puberty.	Attacks males after twenty-five years usually.	After the beard has started.	Frequently in children.	Usually only in childhood.
Attacks any portion of the face; also not infrequently the shoulders, back and chest.	Limited to the bearded region and mustache area.	Chiefly bearded region, exceptionally mustache.	Any portion of the face or body.	Scalp, face, and hands most frequently.
Lesions consist of papules, pustules, black-heads, and sebaceous cysts.	Discrete pustules, each pierced by a hair.	Furuncular, carbuncular and abscess-like lesions.	Pustules which run together, forming large red, crusted, oozing patches fading into the sound skin.	Vesicles becoming pustular, or pustules, discrete, which dry up into honey-colored stuck-on crusts. Each lesion running a course of but a few days.
Runs a chronic course.	Lasts months or years.	Lasts for few weeks to several months.	Runs an acute or chronic course.	Acute course.
No local symptoms; frequently an associated gastro-intestinal derangement.	No local symptoms.	Soreness and tenderness.	Itching.	No symptoms.
	Inflammation around the hair-follicles.	Folliculitis, hair loss, broken off hairs, prominent follicles; fungus microscopically.		

Prognosis and Treatment.—The usual type of the affection is readily cured, lasting not longer than one to three weeks. Bullous impetigo contagiosa (*Pemphigus neonatorum*), particularly when it occurs in epidemics, is a rather serious condition. The mucous membrane involvement interferes with the taking of the breast or bottle. The infant takes insufficient nourishment, and death may result. In a hospital epidemic of bullous impetigo contagiosa recently seen, one-third of the infants died.

The best treatment for the common type of the disease consists of an ammoniated mercury salve 15 grains (1.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum for an infant, or 20 grains (1.25) for a young child or an adult. Lesions should be kept constantly covered by the application. If necessary, apply the preparation six or more times daily and the last thing before retiring. In a non-hairy

part zinc oxid ointment may be used as the base instead of petrolatum. In adults or older children it hastens the cure to mop on thoroughly, not only on the lesions but on the surrounding parts as well, a 1 to 4000 bichlorid solution to prevent auto-inoculation. Naturally do not apply the lotion over a wider area than the face and scalp. In rare instances the lesions are resistant to these two preparations, and then precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.) to the ounce of petrolatum (32.) is indicated, or an ichthyol lotion, one dram (4.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water. In the *bullous variety* of the affection, particularly the epidemic variety, where there are a large number of lesions present and the surface is extensively denuded by the breaking of the bullæ, boric acid gr. twenty, bismuth subcarbonate, one dram (4.); petrolatum seven drams (28.), should be freely used. A saturated solution of boric acid is employed generally over the surface to avoid, if possible, auto-inoculation.

ECTHYMA.

Definition.—Ecthyma is characterized by the appearance of dime and larger sized pustules with a flattened surface and a surrounding inflammatory areola.

Symptoms.—The lesions in the great majority of cases are found on the legs, usually the lower portion, and occasionally on the buttocks, the shoulders, and the arms. The disease commonly starts as pea-sized pustules which enlarge until they may become one-quarter dollar and occasionally larger in size. The lesions are infiltrated, covered with abundant yellowish, yellowish-brown, or brownish-black crusts, and there is a surrounding red areola. The individual lesion lasts from a few days to several weeks. They may continue to appear over a course of some months. There are usually not more than from one-half to a dozen lesions present. When the crust is removed, or when it dries up and falls off, superficial ulceration is found and pigmentation remains for a considerable period at the site of attack. The patient may complain of slight itching, burning, tenderness, and pain.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is a staphylococcic or streptococcic infection of the skin, possibly through some small break on the surface. It is observed almost exclusively in adult males, of the lowest type, particularly in those who are not only unclean but whose nutrition is poor. It is not infrequently observed as an accompaniment of pediculosis corporis and less often associated with various other animal parasitic diseases of the skin.

Pathology.—The findings are practically the same as in impetigo.

Diagnosis.—Ecthyma and impetigo contagiosa are varieties of the same disease, the virulence of the staphylo- and streptococci

is greater, and the resistance of the individual's skin is less in the former condition, thus accounting for the deep-seated, crusted inflammatory lesions, followed by scarring in ecthyma and the commonly superficial lesions of impetigo contagiosa.

Ecthyma has to be differentiated from syphilis of the flat-pustular type. Syphilis of this variety is in the secondary stage, therefore of a generalized distribution, with the various concomitant signs of the disease, such as pharyngitis, glandular enlargement, possibly pains in the muscles and bones, falling of the hairs, anemia, and the presence of mucous patches in the mouth. The pustules are of a dark red color, entirely covered with oyster-shell-like greenish-yellow crusts. Ecthyma exhibits only a few lesions of a markedly inflammatory type, a different kind of crusting, a red areola surrounding the lesion, a limited distribution, and the absence of constitutional involvement.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is readily cured. The patient's hygiene is most important in the cure of the affection. Good, plain, wholesome, easily digested food and clean surroundings are essential. The patient should bathe several times weekly. The clothing should be clean, and as a safeguard against animal parasites, also boiled.

Ammoniated mercury twenty grains (1.25) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment, or a base consisting of powdered starch, powdered bismuth subcarbonate, each two drams (8.), petrolatum four drams (16.). In these cases with markedly raised and very thick crusts, salicylic acid, gr. ten (0.625) to the ounce (32.) of those mentioned, will prove of benefit to soften the crusts.

ORIENTAL SORE.

Synonyms.—Delhi boil; Delhi sore; Oriental boil; Kandahar sore; Pedjeh sore; Natal sore; Aleppo boil; Biskra button; Gassa button; Veld sore, etc.

Definition.—An infectious endemic ulcer or button-like sore.

The affection was first described by Peacock in 1845, who discovered it in Aleppo.

Symptoms.—Three days to one or more months after inoculation, an itching red papule appears which becomes pea or grape in size. The papule is hard, vascular, dull red in color, flattened, scaly, with a crusted and depressed centre. The centre becomes necrotic, and after some months it tends to break down and forms an indolent, sharply cut, oblong, and irregularly shaped ulcer. The latter eventually heals and a pronounced scar remains. The growth, however, may continue as a scaly or crusted nodule, finally disappearing with the production of an insignificant scar or atrophic

mark. The "sore" may be composed of coalesced papules with a papillomatous surface. There is frequently but a single lesion present. The areas usually attacked are the face, the hands, the forearms, and the legs. A fully developed Oriental sore is an inch or more in diameter. There are no constitutional symptoms.

FIG. 90



Oriental sore. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is limited to certain tropical countries, Morocco, Algiers, Tunis, Egypt, Crete, Cyprus, the Crimea, Syria, Mesopotamia, Arabia, Persia, Turkestan, India, Brazil, and other portions of South America. It may be observed in travellers and in immigrants from the infected districts. It is usually observed under forty-five years of age and more often in childhood. Oriental sore is contagious, auto-inoculable, and transmissible to and from the lower animals by direct contact or by the medium of insects, articles of clothing, etc. The disease is probably propagated by blood-sucking insects.

Various microorganisms have been found which are thought to be causal. Protozoa (Leishman bodies), for which Wright proposed the name *belcosoma tropicum*, are the probable cause of the affection. These bodies have been found in the blood, in phagocytes. They are found intercellularly.

Sections of the papules show a round-celled infiltration of the derma, multinuclear and giant cells and leukocytes, chiefly in the neighborhood of the bloodvessels and the coil glands.

Diagnosis.—The fact that the disease develops in natives or those living in the tropics, the local character of the outbreak readily differentiates it from syphilis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is favorable, except for the resulting scar.

Excision or cauterization has been advocated.

BUCHAREST BOIL.

Finkelstein has described this affection, which has been confused with Oriental sore. Local pain develops with the subsequent development of an elevated nodule which bursts, and after discharging leaves a contracted cicatrix. The abscess may reach the size of a child's head. The affection is accompanied by fever and may be complicated by articular ankylosis. The disease occurs in the inguinal or lumbar region and between the ages of eighteen and thirty-five years. The general health is slightly or not at all affected. Unsanitary modes of living are supposedly predisposing. The pus contains Fränkel's pneumococci, streptococci, and staphylococci.

GRANULOMA PYOGENICUM.

Synonym.—Botryomycosis hominis.

Definition.—A disease characterized by the production usually of one, at times several, fungating tumors composed of granulation tissue and which result from infection.

Symptoms.—There is usually but one tumor present. The growth is the size of a small pea or olive, exceptionally larger, fungating or pedunculated, bright-red in color, covered by a thin layer of horny epidermis or with a raw granular surface. The lesion is very vascular, bleeds readily, and is apt to be tender to pressure.

Etiology and Pathology.—The tumor develops at the site of a small trauma and therefore is most frequently observed on the hands, but any part of the body may be attacked. The cause of the affection is the staphylococcus, probably in all cases the staphylococcus aureus.

Histologically the growth is a granuloma, consisting of granulation tissue rich in bloodvessels, an increased amount of fibrous tissue and numerous pus cocci.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesion tends to persist and to recur, unless completely destroyed. Excision or thorough cauterization is indicated.

DERMATITIS VEGETANS.

Synonym.—Pyodermatite végétante.

Definition.—A rare affection characterized by the development of variously sized vegetating masses, usually upon and secondary to an eczematous outbreak and resulting from infection.

Symptoms.—The fungating masses are frequently arranged in plaques, of a bright or dark red color, covered by horny epidermis or with a raw granular surface, and accompanied by an abundant discharge of pus and serum, and a considerable amount of crusting. There may be the usual type of eczema present, in addition to the superimposed fungating masses. Discrete tumors usually attack the face and vary from a pea to walnut in size. The papillomatous plaques may cover a considerable portion of the lower abdomen, the inner sides of the thighs and the genitals. A slight amount of itching and pain may be present.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is a staphylococcic infection, usually the *Staphylococcus aureus*. In most instances the disease develops on patches of eczema in those who are uncleanly.

The lesions consist of masses of exuberant granulation tissue, and overgrowth of fibrous tissue, and an increase of bloodvessels and numerous staphylococci (*Staphylococcus aureus*).

Diagnosis.—The history, localized distribution, lack of constitutional involvement, the absence of bullæ and other organisms than staphylococci, are the points of differentiation from other cutaneous diseases.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease, untreated, runs a course of months or years. Cure is readily effected with cleanliness and mild antiseptic remedies. Temporary pigmentation remains after the disappearance of the outbreak.

The local application in addition to systematic use of soap and water are continuous wet dressings of boric acid, the official boric acid ointment, or ammoniated mercury twenty grains (1.25); to the ounce of petrolatum (32.).

FURUNCLE.

Synonyms.—Furunculus; Boil.

Definition.—An acute circumscribed inflammation of the hair follicle with central necrosis and suppuration.

Symptoms.—The boil starts as a painful, indurated, slightly raised, reddish or purple-red spot. The central portion becomes raised, forming a convex tumor, and the induration spreads peripherally. Later the central portion softens and becomes yellow, while the surrounding skin is red and densely infiltrated. The epidermis covering the centre of the furuncle finally breaks and pus is discharged through the irregularly shaped opening. The deepest portion of the boil is known as the core. It is spindle-shaped and consists of yellowish-gray necrotic tissue. After the lesion breaks, fragments of the core are discharged until the entire mass is exuded. The symptoms subside rapidly with the elimination of

pus. The process is at times checked before the suppuration occurs and resolution occurs without actual necrosis. This is designated a "blind boil" and does not progress beyond the stage of painful inflammatory induration.

Furuncles are frequently exceedingly painful and there may be considerable constitutional disturbance.

The neighboring lymphatic glands may be enlarged, tender, and at times, suppurate. Boils occur singly or in crops, coming out for several weeks or months. The areas usually attacked are the neck, the face, the forearms, the legs, and the buttocks. In most instances they reach full development in from three to six days. Boils attacking the sweat glands have been termed by Verneuil *hydradenitis distrueus suppurativa*.

The inflammation around the central portion of the lesion shuts off the blood-supply and associated with the liquefying action of the leukocytes and cocci, causes the breaking down and production of the core mass.

Diagnosis.—Furuncle is distinguished from a carbuncle by the fact that there are frequently several present and there is but a single opening; the carbuncle is usually single and with several openings.

Prognosis.—Boils usually suppurate in from three to six days, and run a course of from one to three weeks. New lesions are apt to appear more or less continuously or separated by days, weeks, or months.

Treatment.—Constitutional treatment is directed toward placing the patient in the best possible health and treating any underlying predisposing condition. Several internal remedies have been exploited as proving directly helpful, none of which in my hands have given any marked benefit. Calcium sulphid has been given every three to four hours in one-tenth to one-fifth gr. doses (0.006–0.012). Fresh brewers' yeast has been administered in teaspoonful to tablespoonful doses three times daily.

Individuals who are subject to furuncles should start treatment with the slightest sign of a red, infiltrated, slightly painful spot. There is no better preparation to abort these lesions than a 25 per cent. ichthyol ointment. In order to get the desired result the preparation has to be thoroughly and continuously rubbed into the lesion for not less than five minutes, and ten is even better, twice daily, night and morning. In the meantime the beginning boil is either dressed with this same preparation or covered with ichthyol plaster. This treatment is of use in every case up to the stage of suppuration, when free incision and drainage are indicated. With several boils on the back of the neck further auto-inoculation should be prevented, if possible, by thoroughly mopping

over the contiguous parts a 1 to 4000 bichlorid of mercury lotion. In the event of eight or ten furuncles being present at one time the treatment inaugurated by Bowen has proved most successful with me. He suggested that a considerable portion of skin beyond and including the boils should be bathed with warm water and soap, then with a saturated solution of boric acid, and following that an ointment consisting of phenol ten minims (0.625), boric acid one dram (4.), precipitated sulphur one dram (4.), petrolatum six drams (24.) is rubbed into the lesions twice daily. This method aborts some of the early lesions and tends to prevent auto-inoculation. If the boil is very deep-seated, slow in developing a pustular head, and with marked induration, incision helps to relieve the tension, even if the pus is not fully developed, and Bier's cup helps to relieve the pain, causes an increased blood-supply to the part, hastens the flow of pus, and therefore hurries the healing process. The cup should be applied easily at first and the skin only slightly drawn up into the cup. If the boils are more or less scattered over the surface of the body, Bowen's salve is of use, or, particularly in the summer furuncles of children associated with *miliaria*, a lotion of ichthyol one-half to two drams (2.-8.), boric acid fifteen gr. (1.), powdered zinc oxid, one-half dram (2.), lime-water one fluidounce (32.) may be freely and frequently applied.

Vaccine treatment of furunculosis is chiefly applicable to recurrent cases of the affection or where there are a considerable number of lesions present. In the latter event an initial dose of 250,000,000 killed organisms is given, and it is doubled at the next injection and again at the third, and the latter dose successively repeated until there is a clinical response. The first two injections are given five days apart and subsequent treatment every seven to ten days. After the outbreak is conquered by this method, smaller injections of 75,000,000 to 100,000,000 are given every ten days. If the boils have been recurring every two weeks, continue the treatment for three months to prevent a relapse, when at intervals of two or three months the preventive injections are given for twice that period. When the furuncles tend to appear at certain seasons each year it is well to start the vaccine treatment before that period as a prophylactic measure. Vaccines may be prepared from the patient's lesions, or stock vaccines containing mixed staphylococcic organisms may be used.

Recurrent furuncles on the posterior surface of the neck near the collar line are frequently very resistant to treatment. The individual should apply, twice daily, a bichloride lotion (1 to 4000) or a solution consisting of boric acid gr. xv (1.), resorcin gr. x (0.625), salicylic acid gr. viii (0.5), alcohol one fluidounce (32.); dilute if too strong. The hair on this area should be shaved.

Rubbing of the clothing on this area should be prevented so far as possible, and mild *x*-ray exposure once weekly over a considerable period may be indicated.

CARBUNCLE.

Definition.—A carbuncle is an acute phlegmonous inflammation of the skin and subcutaneous tissues terminating in necrosis which discharges through multiple openings.

Symptoms.—The process starts with circumscribed flattened red induration of the skin and the subcutaneous tissues which gradually increase in size, in certain instances having the dimensions of the palm of the hand. The affected area becomes of a dark red or purple color and board-like to the touch. After increasing steadily for a week or more small pustular points develop on the surface of the mass, which rupture and discharge blood and purulent material. The underlying slough may be discharged through these several openings, or the entire surface covering is discharged with the necrosed centre and an irregular-shaped deep-seated ulcer remains, which heals by granulation. A permanent scar remains at the site of the lesion. The pain accompanying a carbuncle is very severe, and there may be high fever and great prostration. There is usually but one lesion, which is located in most instances on the nape of the neck, the shoulders, the face, or the abdomen.

A carbuncle usually reaches maturity in from eight to ten days, and the slough may separate and healing occur within two weeks, or it may run a course of from five to six weeks in severe instances.

Rarely the carbuncle does not point but remains boggy. In severe instances the surface of the lesion may become gangrenous.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is the invasion of several contiguous follicles by staphylococci. The predisposing causes are practically the same as in furuncle, only acting more intensely.

The pathology is essentially that of furuncle, excepting for its intensity and the numerous points of infection.

Diagnosis.—Carbuncle is differentiated from furuncle by the severity of pain, marked constitutional symptoms, the greater involvement of tissue, and its multiple points of necrosis and discharge.

Prognosis.—Carbuncle is a serious condition, particularly in the aged, in those with diabetes, and when of considerable extent. When the upper lip, cheek, or scalp are attacked it is particularly dangerous because of sepsis, thrombosis, embolism, and the spread of the infection to the meningeal vessels.

Treatment.—Exceptionally, in the very beginning, the carbuncle can be aborted by keeping the surface soaked in a 5 to 10 per cent. carbolic acid solution or a 50 per cent. solution of ichthyol. Although thorough injection of carbolic acid in glycerin or oil, 10 per cent. in strength, has been exploited, early surgical interference is recommended, either several thorough incisions or the excision of the entire inflammatory mass.

GAYLE.

Crocker describes an affection characterized by the production of a flat-chambered vesicle or bleb, with a slightly depressed centre, a centimeter or more in diameter, of a bluish-gray color, with an inflammatory areola, and containing clear or blood-stained serum. The lesion develops on the hand. The hand is swollen and there is apt to be axillary adenopathy. There may be pain and mild fever. The disease is caused by inoculation of the *Staphylococcus hemorhagicus*, following the skinning of ewes which have died of a puerperal disorder in the lambing season. A lotion containing bichlorid of mercury is curative.

ERYSIPELAS.

Synonym.—St. Anthony's fire.

Definition.—An acute streptococcic inflammation of the skin and subcutaneous tissue characterized by redness, swelling, edema, heat, and accompanied by slight or marked fever.

Symptoms.—Erysipelas may begin with intense chilliness or a distinct chill, nausea, sometimes vomiting, and fever, which precede the cutaneous outbreak by a few hours, a day or more, or the eruption may in mild cases begin without previous symptoms. One or more red spots appear at the site of infection. They become confluent and form a swollen, large, red, inflammatory, irregularly shaped, sharply margined patch that is tense, smooth, glistening, and elevated in temperature. As the inflammation becomes more intense the patch grows dark, angry red in color, the swelling increases, the surface is more glazed in appearance, and vesicles and bullæ filled with clear yellow serum develop on the affected area.

The inflamed lymphatics leading from the patch of erysipelas radiate, in certain cases, as red lines to the contiguous glands, which become enlarged and tender and the deep lymphatics may feel like large cords. Where the subcutaneous tissue is lax, as in the eyelids, there is great swelling and the eyes may become completely closed. After a patch has reached a certain development it may remain

stationary, but in most instances it tends to spread at the border, the older portions involuting.

Erysipelas may attack any portion of the cutaneous surface. The face, particularly in the neighborhood of the nose, and the head are most often involved.

The incubation of the disease varies from fifteen to sixty hours (Fehleisen). The inflammatory process reaches its height within a few days after its onset and then begins to subside. The swelling gradually lessens, the redness decreases, the color becomes brownish red, then yellowish, and finally the patch disappears with more or less desquamation. Where bullæ have been present they dry into crusts and the dead epidermis is thrown off. Relapses frequently occur. Subjective symptoms of burning, slight itching, pain and tenderness vary according to the severity of the attack.

In moderately and markedly severe cases there is high temperature during the attack which increases at night. The pyrexia falls rapidly with the subsidence of a moderate attack and slowly in the severe cases. In severe instances the temperature remains quite high, 103° to 105° F., through the attack. The spread of the disease to the deeper tissues is indicated by a greater elevation of temperature. There are frequently gastro-intestinal symptoms, furrowed tongue, dry and brown, sores on the lips, and the patient may pass into a "typhoid" condition. In severe instances also vomiting and delirium may occur; the urine may contain albumin and casts.

Variations and Complications.—The disease may appear on one portion of the body and rapidly subside, reappearing in another region, and thus continuing for some weeks (*erysipelas migrans*). Rarely and in grave cases the bullæ formed on the patch of erysipelas may become hemorrhagic, or the process is so intense that gangrenous areas develop. Certain individuals seem to be unusually susceptible to the streptococcic infection and attacks of erysipelas, usually mild in character, appear frequently over a course of months or years. As the result of repeated attacks of this affection, persistent localized lymphangitis, usually located on the upper lip, at times on other portions of the face, characterized by persistent enlargement, are observed; or elephantiasis, as a result of the obstruction of the lymphatics. Diffuse suppurative lymphangitis, as the result of staphylococcic infection, particularly in cases with bullæ formation, supervene during an attack. During the subsidence of erysipelas, boils and superficial abscesses may develop. The disease may spread to the mucous membranes of the nose, mouth, pharynx, rectum, or vagina. There may be ulceration or gangrene of the fauces and contiguous tissues, and also obstructive edema of the larynx, meningitis, and sinus thrombosis. The

Eustachian tube, the middle ear, the eyes, and very rarely the lungs and esophagus, have shown involvement.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of erysipelas is inoculation through an abrasion of the skin or an adjacent mucous membrane, at times so minute as to be undiscoverable, or of wounds, burns, scalds and the like, of the *Streptococcus pyogenes*, or as exploited by Fehleisen, a specific streptococcus. The lowered resistance of the tissues is a contributing factor. The disease most often occurs in middle life. Certain individuals are particularly prone to an outbreak. Causes which predispose by lessening the resistance of the individual are chronic alcoholism, lack of cleanliness, and trauma.

Streptococci are found free in the lymph spaces, in the connective tissue, in blebs, but are most active in the spreading border of the patch. They are not found in the blood or bloodvessels, excepting in rare instances of streptococcic septicemia.

Diagnosis.—The sharp margination of the patch, the glazed surface, the acute onset and the fever distinguish the condition from eczema or dermatitis; eczema not having the sharp margin to the patch, the constitutional involvement, and accompanied by intense itching.

Prognosis.—The prognosis depends upon the severity of the symptoms, the extent of the disease, the condition and age of the patient. Even in severe uncomplicated cases recovery occurs. A fatal result frequently occurs in the very young or in the aged. Death results from toxemia, from exhaustion in prolonged cases, from invasion of deeper structures than the skin, or from organic complications.

Treatment.—The two preparations which have been most frequently prescribed in erysipelas are the tincture of the chlorid of iron in 15–40 minim doses (1.–2.50), and quinin in 2–5 grain doses (0.125–0.312) each three times daily. Strychnin sulphate $\frac{1}{30}$ to $\frac{1}{20}$ gr. (0.002–0.003) three or four times daily may be indicated as a supportive measure. In instances of severe depression, alcoholic stimulants may be indicated. In severe instances streptococcic vaccine, preferably autogenous, is recommended, 5,000,000 organisms being given, and a second or third injection, if needed, at five days interval. Locally the three preparations which I have found most efficacious are a saturated solution of boric acid, a saturated solution of magnesium sulphate, and ichthyol lotion or ointment. In the treatment of mild cases boric acid or magnesium sulphate are equally effective.

Personally, I am inclined to use in the mild cases the following prescription: Ichthyol two drams (8.), boric acid one dram (4.), powdered zinc oxid one-half ounce (16.), glycerin 40 minims

(2.50), liquor calcis four fluidounces (128.). In those slightly more severe the ichthyol is increased to one-half or one ounce (16.-32.) to the above mixture. In those of greater severity an ichthyol ointment is prepared, consisting of ichthyol two drams (8.), powdered zinc oxid two drams (8.), petrolatum four drams (16.). In using the ointment it should be gently but thoroughly rubbed in, particularly at the spreading edge, for five minutes, night and morning, and in addition, freshly applied twice daily.

KERATODERMIA BLENORRHAGICA.

Synonym.—Keratosis blenorragica.

Definition.—A rare affection characterized by symmetrical keratoses on the soles of the feet and palms occurring with gonorrhea. The condition was first described by Vidal in 1893.

Symptoms.—Two varieties of the affection have been described: a localized form limited to the hands and feet, particularly the palms and soles, and a somewhat generalized variety which attacks chiefly the legs and forearms, at times the arms and thighs, and rarely the face and scalp. The localized type of the disease is the one most often observed. The epidermis on the affected parts is thickened and has a yellowish-brown parchment-like appearance. The lesions consist of waxy, translucent-looking, horny, uneven projections, or brownish crusts. Dark brown or purplish nodules, 0.3 to 2 centimeters in width, with an encircling hyperemic areola are also present. The lesions feel like horn and no fluid can be withdrawn on puncture. When involution of the lesion occurs the horny masses peel off, leaving reddish-brown stains. The course of the disease is about three months.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease occurs only in association with severe gonococcal infection, with severe arthritic and other symptoms. It is therefore directly or indirectly caused by the gonococcus.

The nodules are covered with a thick horny cap and the stratum granulosum and Malpighian layers are infiltrated with neutrophilic leukocytes. In addition there is edema of the papillary layer and an infiltration of lymphocytes and plasma cells about the vessels.

Diagnosis.—The preceding or accompanying gonorrhea, the gonorrheal arthritis, and the associated symmetrical keratoses make a characteristic picture.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Proper treatment toward the gonorrhea, particularly vaccine injections, causes total disappearance of the outbreak in about three months (Sequeira).

B. DISEASES CAUSED BY BACILLI.**CHANCROID.**

Synonyms.—*Ulcus mollis*; soft chancre.

Symptoms.—Two or three days after infection a small vesicopustule appears which rapidly develops into an excoriated plaque or superficial ulcer, usually the size of a dime. The edges are slightly elevated and at times fissured. The floor of the lesion is covered with a grayish-yellow or greenish material, and exudes an abundant purulent secretion. The lesion is soft, without induration, and is surrounded by a red, slightly swollen areola. Auto-inoculation usually occurs and multiple sores of the same size or smaller dimensions are commonly present. The prepuce, glans, and frenum are the sites of predilection in the male. The female, in most instances, shows the outbreak in the vestibule, the labia minora, the clitoris, and on the fourchette. Lesions by auto-inoculation are also observed in the anal and pubic regions, in the gluteal cleft, and on the inner surface of the thighs. The neighboring lymphatic glands may be swollen, painful, tender, and tend to suppurate. The buboes thus formed are of large size, and by rupture may produce an ulcer with fistulous tracks. Rarely phagedena and gangrene may result from mixed infection.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the disease is inoculation with the *Streptobacillus* of Ducrey. Inoculation is almost always produced at the site of a small abrasion or herpetic sore with the pus from a like lesion during coitus.

The parasite is a short bacillus with rounded ends, often occurring in chains. There is destruction of the epidermis and part of the dermis, with a plasma-cell infiltration and inflammation of and around the vessels.

Diagnosis.—Chancroid (soft chancre) has to be differentiated from the hard chancre of syphilis. The indurated sore appearing three weeks after inoculation, the non-inflammatory glandular enlargement, and the subsequent generalized eruption should clearly differentiate the initial lesion of syphilis from the soft sore (chancroid), with a short incubation period, the auto-inoculated lesions, and the inflammatory glandular enlargement. The finding of the *spirocheta pallida* in the syphilitic lesion and the *Ducrey streptobacillus* in chancroid is conclusive proof of the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The prognosis is favorable, although frequently strong applications are indicated.

Cauterization is usually the quickest method of cure. Acid nitrate of mercury applied to the sore is curative. Instead of

cauterization, a dusting powder containing salicylic acid gr. xx (1.25), calomel gr. xl (2.50), boric acid and powdered talcum each one-half ounce (16.) is of use. Frequent washing with soap and water and the application to the surrounding parts of a bichlorid solution 1-2000 is useful in preventing auto-inoculation. The inflamed glands may be dressed with a 25 per cent. ointment of ichthyol or an ointment containing equal parts of the official ointments of mercury, belladonna, ichthyol, and lanolin. The glands frequently have to be opened and curetted.

VERRUGA PERUANA.

Synonyms.—Peruvian warts; Oroya fever; Carrion's disease.

Definition.—A specific inoculable disease, endemic in certain valleys of the Peruvian Andes, and characterized by prodromal fever, which is followed by wart-like growths on the skin.

The affection was first mentioned by Zarate in his *History of the Conquest of Peru* (1543), and subsequently scientifically described by J. J. Tschudi in 1845.

Symptoms.—The first manifestations of the disease consist of severe rheumatoid pains and fever, which may last for weeks or months, and is frequently of an intermittent character. Grave anemia develops, accompanied by changes in the spleen and liver, and often profound prostration and intermittent chills. In grave instances death may result before the appearance of the cutaneous outbreak.

The eruption is characterized by the development of a few or many discrete or confluent, slightly elevated, pinkish or reddish macules, which later become a dusky bluish-red hue. Subsequently these lesions become wart-like from pea to bean, exceptionally pigeon-egg in size, soft or elastic in consistency, smooth or rough, shiny and often hemorrhagic. In certain instances vesicopustules and even large blebs are also present. There may be a few or thousands of fully developed lesions. The areas usually attacked are the face, the neck, and the extensor surface of the legs in the neighborhood of the articulations, but the outbreak may be somewhat generalized. The palms, the soles, and the scalp are commonly free, and the trunk is rarely attacked. The lesions may involve the subcutaneous tissue, the mucous membranes, and also the viscera. The lesions, in certain cases, become confluent, and deep ulcers develop with a fetid, hemorrhagic discharge. In such instances, malignant-looking grayish or blackish spongy masses, covered with brownish crusts and emitting a noxious odor, are observed.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is limited to certain valley districts of the Western Andes in Peru, or to infected immigrants from that area. It is inoculable, as demonstrated by Dr. Carrier, who perished from a self-inoculation. It is apparently due to a bacillus somewhat larger than the tubercle bacillus (Yzquierdo). This bacillus is found not only in the tissues of the tumors but in the bloodvessels.

The tumors are composed of highly vascular granulation tissue. The central portion of the structure of large tumors resemble a cavernous angioma.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease ends fatally in about one-sixth of the cases. Removal of the patient to a climate where the disease is not endemic is advised.

TUBERCULOSIS OF THE SKIN.

Tuberculosis of the skin is divided into those cases directly caused by the action of the tubercle bacillus in the skin and those presumed to be due to the action of tuberculous toxins circulating in the blood. The former shows a characteristic arrangement of infectious granuloma. The inoculation of guinea-pigs produces tuberculosis, and the various tuberculin tests are positive. The latter group, the so-called tuberculides (Darier) or paratubercloses (Johnston), are not tuberculous deposits in the skin but are inflammatory lesions which are attributed to the influence of tuberculous toxins present in the blood or to attenuated forms of Koch's bacillus.

Clinical Tests for Tuberculosis.—An individual with tuberculosis has a hypersensitiveness of his tissue cells to the poisons of the tubercle bacillus, *allergie*, as termed by von Pirquet; therefore, when tuberculin is brought in contact with various portions of the body reaction occurs. The tuberculin tests employed are the *conjunctival test* of Calmette and Wolf-Eisner; the *scarification method* of von Pirquet; the *inunction test* of Moro, and the oldest and most reliable *injection* procedure.

Eye Test.—A 0.5 per cent. solution of tuberculin is used in most cases, at times 0.75 per cent. or occasionally in children under two years, 0.3 per cent. solution. A capillary tube is employed; both ends are wiped off with alcohol and then broken by the fingers covered with sterile gauze; a rubber bulb is then slipped over one end to expel the contents. The lower lid of one eye is drawn downward and one drop of the solution is placed in the lower inner portion of the conjunctiva. The lid is held in this position, allowing thorough diffusing of the solution throughout the conjunctival sac. The reaction develops in from four to twenty-four hours, and is

shown by an injection of the palpebral conjunctiva, semilunar fold, caruncle, and orbital conjunctiva. There is usually lachrimation and moderate fibrinous or fibropurulent exudation, which may go on to profuse suppuration, with marked swelling of the external and internal tissues of the eye. The height of the reaction is usually reached in twenty-four to forty-eight hours, and several days may elapse in severe reactions before the eye becomes normal. It is not to be recommended because of possible complications to the eye.

Scarification Test.—The upper arm is thoroughly cleansed with soap, water, and alcohol, and three-minute scarifications, just deep enough to draw a small quantity of serum, are made at short distances apart. One drop of a 10 per cent. solution of tuberculin (0.01 c.c. containing 0.001 gram of tuberculin) is then placed on the upper and lower scarifications by means of a sterile dropper and gently rubbed in. One drop of the same solution without the tuberculin, or nothing, is placed on the central scarification to act as a control. The arm is exposed until the solution dries. This test gives its reaction in from five to twenty hours, reaching its maximum in from twenty-four to seventy-two hours. A pinkish to rose-red areola is observed surrounding the excoriations. The central zone may be elevated, indurated, and in severe reactions minute vesicles may be present. The reaction persists for from four days to two weeks.

Inunction Test.—An ointment containing 10 per cent. of Koch's old tuberculin is gently rubbed into a small area on the abdomen, in the epigastric or mammary region. A finger cot or a rubber glove is employed in this manipulation. An area of sound skin is selected and there is no preliminary disinfection of the surface. On another portion of the abdomen lanolin without the tuberculin is rubbed into the integument as a control. The surface may be exposed to the air for twenty minutes, and the excess of ointment is allowed to remain on the skin. A less prolonged exposure to the air and the removal of the excess of ointment limits the reaction to a smaller area. The response to the ointment test manifests itself in from ten hours to three days by the development of a papulovesicular outbreak at the site of the application; from one to several hundred lesions develop. The lesions vary in diameter from 0.5 to 4 mm., are of a pinkish color, with or without an erythematous areola. The lesions may persist for several weeks and may or may not be followed by desquamation of the affected area.

Injection Method.—The injection of Koch's old tuberculin causes a general and local reaction. The patient's temperature is taken several times before the injection is given to ascertain if any febrile condition is present. The injection is made between the

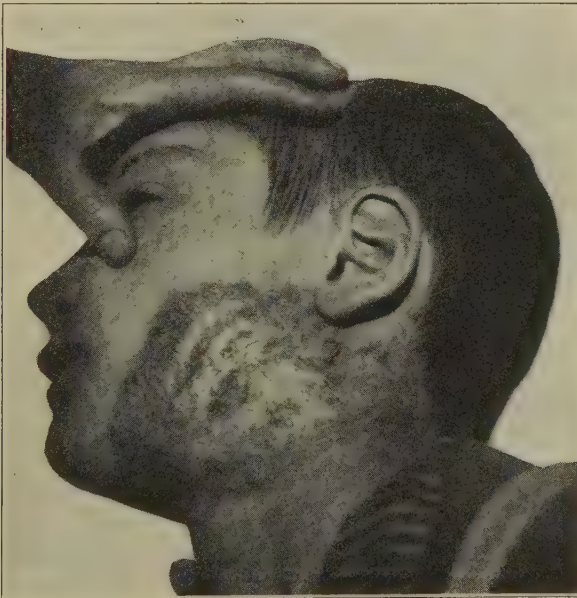
shoulders or into the buttock, preferably in the early evening. One-tenth milligram is given and if there is no reaction one-third milligram is administered three days later. The injections may be administered, increasing the dosage, until the maximum of ten milligrams is given for an adult; not larger than five milligrams for a child. During the test the patient is kept at rest and on a light diet. A temperature elevation of one degree F. or higher shows a positive reaction. The local reaction is shown by swelling and erythema of the cutaneous lesion, thus proving the presence of a tuberculous focus.

Tuberculosis of the skin is divided into *tuberculosis cutis*, and *eruptions probably caused by the toxins of the tubercle bacillus*.

Tuberculosis cutis is divided into *lupus vulgaris*, *tuberculosis verrucosa*, *tuberculosis cutis orificialis*, *miliary tuberculosis* *scrofuloderma*.

Eruptions probably caused by the toxins of the tubercle bacillus are *erythema induratum*, *lichen scrofulosorum*, *acne scrofulosorum*, *folliculitis*, *acne varioliformis*, *acnitis*, *benign sarcoid tumors*, *hypodermic sarcoids*, *multiple benign sarcoid*.

FIG. 91



Lupus vulgaris. Patient, aged twelve years. Duration, seven years.

Lupus Vulgaris.—Definition.—A chronic cellular infiltration of the skin caused by the tubercle bacillus, and characterized by

deep-seated, variously sized, soft reddish-brown tubercles, which form patches and nodules by their coalescence and which either ulcerate or atrophy, leaving scars.

FIG. 92



Lupus vulgaris of upper arm and verrucous tuberculosis of nose.
(Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

Symptoms.—The disease begins with the development of several pinhead to small pea-sized, deep-seated, brownish-red or yellowish grouped macules. New lesions appear and the growths run together forming variously sized patches. The disease spreads peripherally by the acquisition of new tubercles at the spreading circumference or by the running together of nearby patches. The individual lesions are soft in consistency, and upon pressing all of the red color out by means of a glass slide the deep-seated yellowish growths can be seen in the depth of the corium. Hutchinson aptly resembled the lesion to a speck of “apple jelly” imbedded in the skin. These nodules in the beginning may be slightly depressed or level with the skin. They may persist for weeks or months without change or undergo fatty degeneration and become

PLATE VI



Lupus Vulgaris.

absorbed without ulceration, leaving at their site shiny, wrinkled, white scars. In most instances the patches sooner or later break down into indolent, irregularly shaped ulcers, with flat, flabby borders and an unhealthy red granular floor covered with purulent secretion and dirty greenish-yellow crusts. The ulcerated areas tend to heal spontaneously with the formation of thin, white, smooth or fibrous scars. The disease tends to again develop in the scar tissue.

FIG. 93



Lupus vulgaris. Woman, aged twenty-two years. Started in childhood.

There is frequently but a single patch of lupus present, or there may be one or more groups of closely aggregated but distinct tubercles, or separate and grouped patches of lesions may exceptionally be widely distributed over the body (*lupus disseminatus*). The lesions commonly coalesce into nodular plaques of a dull brownish-red color, and having a sharply elevated, firm, nodular border and a softer, depressed nodular somewhat involution centre or a central ulceration.

Certain forms of lupus vulgaris are characterized by a tumor formation consisting of heaped-up masses of nodules (*lupus hypertrophicus*), others by great thickening of the tissues with lymphatic obstruction, edema and excessive overgrowth of connective tissue (*lupus sclerosus*). Secondary pus infection may give rise to exuberant granulation tissue and a papillomatous surface to the lesions (*lupus papillomatosus* or *lupus verrucosus*.) The tubercles may form an annular patch with central involution (*lupus annularis*), or there may be some scale formation (*lupus exfoliatus*). Patches

may rarely be very superficial and resemble markedly, excepting for a few typical nodules in the border of the patch, erythematous lupus (*lupus vulgaris erythematoides*).

The face, particularly around the tip of the nose, is the usual seat of attack. The disease not infrequently develops on the forearms, the legs, the buttocks and the outer surface of the thigh. Any portion of the body may be involved, but the scalp, the palms, the soles, or the genitals rarely show involvement.

There is usually but one patch present, very frequently two or more, and occasionally plaques are widely distributed.

The disease tends to spread very slowly. It may require many years for a palm-sized area to develop. It may remain almost stationary for months or years and activity may again begin. The lowered condition of the patient's health and external irritation hasten the growth.

Mucous Membrane Involvement.—According to Finsen the mucous membranes of the nose or mouth are involved in 70 to 80 per cent. of the cases treated in Copenhagen. Beuller in a synopsis of 380 cases found mucous membrane involvement in 45.5 per cent., in six of these it involved these alone, and in 46 it had apparently started at this site. The lesions on the nasal and oral mucous membranes are usually indolent granulating ulcers which readily bleed; rarely, however, they may have the form of primary pinhead or larger sized reddish tubercles covered with a silver-gray epidermis or dull grayish plaques. The lesions may appear as fungating ulcers with a papillary overgrowth. The mucous membrane of the nose may be attacked primarily or secondarily from the adjacent skin; chronic ulcers are present which may perforate the cartilaginous septum. The tongue is rarely attacked. Lupus usually attacks the conjunctiva secondarily by extension from the cheek, or exceptionally through the lacrimal duct. There may rarely be perforation of the eye, secondary to lupus of the cornea, panophthalmitis and loss of the eye. Lupus in exceptional instances has caused perforation of the drum membrane because of the spread of the disease through the external auditory canal. The disease may also be transmitted through the Eustachian tube. Other mucous membranes which may be attacked are the hard and soft palate, the lips, the larynx, the pharynx, the rectum, and the vulva.

Lupus vulgaris may, if extensive and of long duration, cause destruction of the skin and cartilages, rarely the bones, of the nose, ectropion, destruction of the ears and distortion of the mouth. The scar formation following the ulceration may make the patient a horrible looking object.

The subjective symptoms are usually mild or absent. The ulcerative lesions may be somewhat tender, with practically no

pain unless there is extensive destruction. In extreme instances there may be anemia and some cachexia.

Complications.—Pus infection of the lesions is of rather common occurrence and attacks of erysipelas are not uncommon. Bone and joint tuberculosis are observed, pulmonary complications also; and, at times, visceral tuberculosis. In about 2 per cent. of cases epithelioma develops on an old lupus patch.

Etiology and Pathology—Lupus in this country is of uncommon occurrence. Most of the cases seen are localized and the patch or patches are comparatively small. It is, however, prevalent in Great Britain and on the continent of Europe. Although no class is exempt, it is more often found among the poor. Almost two-thirds of the cases have been observed in women. About one-half of the cases begin under ten years of age, and almost one-third under five. The cause of the infection is the invasion of the skin by the tubercle bacillus, a weakened resistance on the part of the patient assisting. A family history of tuberculosis can be determined in approximately one-third of the cases, and in about two-thirds of all cases past or present evidences of tuberculosis existed in the patient.

The tubercle bacillus enters the skin in one of the following ways: by direct inoculation from without; indirect inoculation by contiguity from deep tuberculous foci; inoculation by way of the lymphatics or veins passing through a tuberculous focus more or less remote; infection through the blood; infection by inheritance (Leloir). The first two are probably the common sources of the infection.

Lupus is apt to develop in those in poor physical condition, at times following measles and at sites of trauma.

Tubercle bacilli are found in very scant numbers in sections of lupus. Occasionally it may be necessary to examine a large number of serial mounts before even a single bacillus is discovered.

Histologically the disease begins in the lower portions of the corium and extends upward. There is, first, an accumulation of cells about the capillaries and lymph-channels. The typical lupus nodule consists of small round cells at the periphery of the growth; next, of larger epithelial cells, with clear nucleus, and in the middle, giant cells with homogeneous centre and peripherally arranged nuclei. There are fewer epithelial cells and a larger number of giant cells than in the classic tubercle attacking other structures than the skin. The symmetrical arrangement of these three elements is only occasionally met with in lupus. One or the other may be absent, or constitute the greater part of the growth. The giant cells are usually large, well developed, and contain from 10 to 100 nuclei. The central portion of the nodule tends to degenerate

and undergo coagulation necrosis. The overlying epidermis becomes stretched and thinned; in a considerable number of cases rupture and ulceration result. Tuberculin tests are positive, and also inoculation of guinea-pigs with the diseased tissues.

Diagnosis.—Lupus vulgaris has to be differentiated chiefly from tubercular syphiloderm and epithelioma and lupus erythematosus.

LUPUS VULGARIS.	TUBERCULAR SYPHILODERM.	EPITHELIOMA.
Begins in early life.	Middle or early adult life.	After forty years.
Very slow in growth.	Rapid.	Moderately rapid.
Lesions are grouped and consist of patches of yellowish-red or reddish-brown deep-seated soft nodules.	Dark red tubercles arranged in the shape of a segment of a circle, serpiginous outline, kidney-shaped.	Ulcer with a rounded, rolled, pearly border, bleeds easily.
Even with skin or only slightly elevated. One or more patches.	Frequently several patches.	Usually one lesion.
Frequently is associated with other tuberculous conditions; tubercular tests positive.	History of disease, old scars of typical formation. Wassermann test positive.	History frequently of previous wart, mole, pigment spot or trauma.
Scar of no characteristic shape.	Scar typical shape as of lesion.	No characteristic shape.
LUPUS VULGARIS.	LUPUS ERYTHEMATOSUS.	
Early life.	Early adult life.	
Slow course.	Reaches its development in a few weeks or several months.	
Typical lesion is deep-seated yellowish-red or reddish-brown nodule.	Slightly elevated pinkish patch, with fine white scale and widely open follicles on surface.	
Frequently one or two patches.	Usually several symmetrically arranged plaques.	
Deep-seated.	Moderately infiltrated.	
Ulcerated. Tuberculin tests positive.	Does not ulcerate but may cause atrophy without scar formation. Tubercle bacilli tests negative.	

Prognosis.—Lupus is a rebellious disease to treat and therapeutic measures frequently have to be carried out over months and years in extensive cases. The possibility of general tuberculosis or of phthisis following lupus is to be remembered; according to Leloir the latter occurred in 21 per cent. of his cases.

Treatment.—Treatment aims at placing the patient in the best possible physical condition and the destruction or removal of the tubercle bacilli in the skin with the least injury to the intervening and surrounding integument. In addition to good nourishing food, cod-liver oil, iron, quinin, strychnin, etc., it should be tried

to raise the resistance of the individual against the invading organism by vaccine treatment.

The new tuberculin—tuberculin T. R., or old tuberculin—may be injected in $\frac{1}{2}$ milligram doses, and this increased by the addition of 2 milligrams to each subsequent dose. The attempt is made to produce a reddening of the lesion and only a slight general reaction, an elevation in the temperature of not more than 1° F.

Small doses, if causing but a slight reaction, may be repeated every two days. In administering large doses the interval between injections should be much longer, and in the event of an acute reaction it should be allowed to subside before the injection is repeated.

The best three local means of treatment are excision, if the patch is not too large, the Finsen light, and the *x*-rays. In excising a patch of lupus the excision has to be made a considerable distance beyond the diseased area; otherwise, relapse in the scar is almost certain to follow. The Finsen light acts best on the dry forms of lupus, while the *x*-ray is recommended for the ulcerated lesions. The exposure to the Finsen light lasts for at least one hour, and only a quarter-sized area can be treated. (See Finsen Light.) The *x*-ray exposures vary from ten to twenty minutes, depending upon the power of the machine and the softness of the tube. A considerable erythema frequently has to be produced before betterment or cure is effected. (See *x*-rays.) Both of these methods have to be employed over a long period.

Although numerous local preparations have been used the best of these are pyrogallol two to three drams (8.-12.), lead plaster three drams (12.), petrolatum two to three drams (8.-12.).

This is spread on a piece of muslin or lint and applied to an area not larger than three inches in diameter and fastened with adhesive strips. After four days a fresh application is made, and the procedure is repeated until the pain becomes severe or the desired result is obtained.

Arsenic is applied in the following ointment: arsenious acid gr. 20 (1.25), cinnabar 1 dram (4.), cold cream one ounce (32.) (Hebra), and to diminish the pain cocain hydrochlorate 5-10 gr. (0.312-0.625) may be added. This preparation is spread thickly upon lint, covered with wax paper, and bound on the surface. It is changed twice daily and continued for two to four days. It causes considerable inflammatory swelling and edema. It should be applied to an area not larger than two inches in diameter. If applied to a smaller area, equal parts of arsenious acid and powdered acacia may be made into a paste at the time of application by means of a small quantity of water and applied continuously for from twelve to thirty-six hours. Boric acid ointment may be used to soothe the area of the application.

Tuberculosis Verrucosa Cutis.—**Synonyms.**—*Verruca necrogenica*; Anatomical tubercle; *Lupus verrucosus*.

Definition.—Warty growths of varying size on the skin caused by the tubercle bacillus.

Symptoms.—Two types of the affection are recognized: The first is characterized by a single, small red swelling, with a pustular head which developed at the point of inoculation. The lesion

FIG. 94



Verrucous tuberculosis. Started in nose and spread to skin surface. Duration, one year. Patient, aged twenty-nine years.

slowly enlarges and forms a warty nodule, with an infiltrated base and a surrounding reddish areola. The pus removed from the small abscesses contains tubercle bacilli. There is usually enlargement of the contiguous lymphatic glands. This is the typical *anatomical tubercle* or *verruca necrogenica*. It usually occurs on the dorsum of the hand or fingers.

The second is characterized by the development of an ovoid or lobulated warty swelling which cicatrizes in the centre and slowly

spreads peripherally. The matured lesion has a depressed, often pigmented, cicatrix, surrounded by reddish-brown warty nodules

FIG. 95



Verrucous tuberculosis of the leg. (Hyde.)

FIG. 96



Tuberculosis verrucosa cutis.

which at times are covered with a grayish crust, and frequently an areola of a purplish-red color. The disease may last over a

period of months or years, and exceptionally spontaneously involutes. Itching may be present. There is apt to be lymphatic involvement and occasionally the viscera are attacked. The back of the hands, sometimes both, and the dorsum of the fingers are the usual sites of attack.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the disease is the inoculation of the human or bovine types of the tubercle bacillus at the site of a small break in the skin. It may occur in patients who rub the sputum-covered lips with the back of the hand. It develops in medical students, physicians, laboratory workers, butchers, and handlers of dead tuberculous bodies.

Histologically it differs from nodular lupus in that the seat of the disease is in the papillary layer of the corium. There is a papillary hypertrophy, a hyperplasia of the epidermis, and the tubercle bacilli are more abundantly present in the tissues than in lupus. Otherwise it has essentially the same anatomical structures.

Diagnosis.—The differential diagnosis given under lupus may be used to distinguish this affection from epithelioma and tubercular syphiloderma. The syphilitic initial lesion can be eliminated by the presence of the spirocheta pallida, its location, and later the general glandular enlargement and secondary eruption.

Prognosis.—Cure is usually readily effected.

Treatment.—The lesion may be excised or a few *x*-ray exposures causes its disappearance. It can be removed also by pyrogallol ointment or arsenic plaster, as suggested under lupus. The stick of caustic potash may be applied for a few seconds and the area immediately neutralized with acetic acid. Excision or the *x*-rays, however, are to be preferred.

Tuberculosis Cutis Orificialis.—**Synonym.**—Acute tuberculous ulcer.

The affection exhibits small, dull red swellings which soon break down and form shallow ulcers with thin undermined edges. The ulcers are small, not exceeding half an inch in diameter, circular in contour, with yellowish granules on the surface and at the margins. They are painless, excepting on motion and friction. They tend to remain superficial and do not heal spontaneously. There is early involvement of the lymphatic glands. Ulcers usually develop on the lips or corners of the mouth; exceptionally on the genitalia.

Etiology and Pathology.—They are caused by the tubercle bacillus and are rarely seen excepting secondary to visceral tuberculosis.

Koch's bacilli are abundantly present, and in section there is the characteristic anatomical arrangement.

Diagnosis.—It is to be differentiated from chancre.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Excision or *x*-ray treatment is advised. Otherwise a mild antiseptic dressing, such as boric acid, is indicated.

Miliary Tuberculosis of the Skin.—This affection is of rare occurrence. The disease is usually observed in children, particularly following an attack of measles or of some other acute specific fever. The lesions develop rapidly, are widely distributed, and consist of pinhead to hemp-seed-sized papules, papulovesicles, and rarely minute pustules. Subsequently they may disappear with the formation of scales, crusts, or develop into small ulcers. Microscopically a typical tuberculous structure is found and numerous tubercle bacilli. The tuberculin tests are positive, and guinea-pig inoculation with the diseased tissue causes tuberculosis.

Death is to be expected, as it is associated with general miliary tuberculosis.

FIG. 97



Scrofuloderma. Ulceration secondary to tuberculous lymphatic glands.

Scrofuloderma.—Scrofuloderma is characterized by abscesses and ulceration, usually associated with breaking down tuberculous glands or with other subcutaneous tuberculous foci.

The disease begins as a painless swelling in the subcutaneous tissue or true skin. The skin covering the lesion becomes of a purplish-red color, the central portion of the tumor caseates, and an ulcer is formed with overhanging, irregular bluish edges. The floor of the ulcer is covered with pale flabby granulations, and there is a blood-stained serous or purulent discharge containing tubercle bacilli. Fistulous tracts radiate from one lesion to another or undermine the sound skin. The destructive tendency may extend to the tendons and bones, particularly when the extremities are

involved. There may also be present a chronic form with progressive ulceration extending from the primary focus to the face and neck. There may be considerable suppuration of the skin from secondary staphylococcic infection. After healing occurs an irregular knotty scar remains adherent to the deeper structures, which retains its pigmentation for a considerable period. The lesions are seen most frequently on the sides of the neck in association with cervical tubercular adenitis. They are next most often seen in the axillæ, the groins, and on the limbs. The face and trunk are occasionally attacked. Conjunctivitis, keratitis, blepharitis, nasal and aural discharges are sometimes associated conditions.

Underlying the skin lesions there are found one or more tuberculous glands, some of which may be broken down and suppurative; others, swollen, firm, and painless. Tuberculous lymphangitis may be present.

Etiology and Pathology.—Children and young adults are most frequently attacked. The skin is secondarily infected by the breaking down of tuberculous foci in the glands and the subsequent sinus formation. Histologically the common type of tubercles and tubercle bacilli are found in the lesions.

Diagnosis.—Scrofuloderma is distinguished from *lupus vulgaris* only by its association with tuberculous glands, the sinus formation and the absence of apple-jelly-like nodules. The two conditions, however, are not infrequently associated.

The *syphilitic gumma* has a more rapid growth, is not associated with tuberculous disease and sinuses, has a characteristic serpiginous and kidney-shaped formation, and the Wassermann test is positive.

Erythema induration (Bazin's disease) occurs on the lower legs, without the tubercular glands and sinus formation.

Actinomycosis and blastomycosis are distinguished by the presence of their respective organisms.

Prognosis.—If the patient's health can be improved and the diseased foci are removed the prognosis is good.

Treatment.—The glands frequently have to be removed surgically and the sinuses opened and thoroughly curetted. Mild antiseptic dressing, such as boric acid ointment, should be applied. The x-ray frequently produces healing and may cause absorption of the glands, if not too large or too far advanced. Tuberculin treatment as carried out under *lupus vulgaris* may prove of benefit. Good nourishing food, healthful surroundings, and tonics such as cod-liver oil and iron are indicated.

ERUPTIONS PROBABLY CAUSED BY THE TOXINS OF THE TUBERCLE BACILLUS.

Erythema Induration.—**Synonyms.**—Bazin's disease; Erythema induratum scrofulosorum.

FIG. 98



Erythema induratum. (Fordyce and MacKee.)

A disease characterized by the development of indolent and deep-seated gumma-like nodules tending to undergo necrosis with the formation of sluggish ulcers, usually on the lower legs and in cachectic and strumous individuals.

Symptoms.—The characteristic lesions consist of multiple red or purplish, indurated, ill-defined plaques, usually with a diameter of from one-half to one inch in diameter. The swellings develop subcutaneously, run a chronic course, and tend to break down into deep ulcers with an irregular edge and with a grayish or reddish

infiltrated base. When the ulcers heal pigmented depressed scars, which eventually turn white, result. The lower portion of the calf of the leg, particularly the outer and posterior aspects, is the area usually attacked. The outbreak is frequently symmetrical. Occasionally the upper extremities are involved.

Etiology and Pathology.—Erythema induratum usually develops in young girls earlier than twenty-five years of age. The patients are frequently employed in occupations requiring almost constant standing. Their nutrition is frequently poor because of insufficient food and overwork. There are frequently other evidences of tuberculosis present. Galloway considers the disease should be grouped into two classes, the one definitely tuberculous, and the other closely allied to erythema nodosum.

Pathology.—The affection apparently starts in the hypoderm, and giant and epithelioid cells have been demonstrated in the tissues. Softening of the tumor and destruction of the skin are caused by granular necrosis of the cellular infiltration. Positive results have been obtained by inoculation of guinea-pigs with the diseased tissue, although the tubercle bacillus has not been demonstrated in the tumors or the fluid recovered from the skin. The tuberculin tests are frequently positive.

Diagnosis.—The age and sex of the patient, the location of the lesions and frequently their symmetry distinguish the condition from the serpiginous asymmetrical patches of tertiary syphilis. The absence of broken-down tuberculous glands or other caseating foci distinguish scrofuloderma. Varicose ulcers are associated with varicose veins and occur usually in older individuals.

Treatment.—Rest in bed is important. If the lesions have not ulcerated an elastic web bandage should be used as a support while on the feet. When the lesions have ulcerated rest in bed is still more imperative. Locally, mild antiseptic stimulants such as ammoniated mercury, 20 gr. (1.25); zinc oxid ointment, 1 ounce (32.) may be used. In cases of sluggish healing stimulation with the *x*-ray or painting with the nitrate of silver stick are of use. Good nourishing food, hygienic surroundings and cod-liver oil and iron are indicated. If the tuberculin test is positive, tuberculin treatment as suggested under lupus vulgaris may be used.

Lichen Scrofulosorum.—**Synonym.**—*Lichen scrofulosus*. Hebra was the first to describe the present condition which is characterized by an outbreak of millet-seed to pinhead-sized firm, flat, rounded, yellowish-brown and reddish papules. Occasionally a minute scale or rarely a tiny pustule is observed on the summit of the lesion. The lesions in the beginning are isolated but later extend to form oval or crescentic patches. There are no symptoms. The papules may persist for months or years, eventually disappearing,

usually without, but occasionally with, scarring. The condition may recur. The trunk is usually attacked.

Etiology.—The affection is usually observed in children or adolescents afflicted with tuberculosis of the glands, the bones, the joints, or of the skin, but rarely showing signs of phthisis. An analogous outbreak has occasionally been produced by injections of Koch's old tuberculin.

Pathology.—The minute papules consist of miliary tubercles which are made up of epithelioid and giant cells. Tuberculin tests give a positive response in a majority of the cases. In a very few cases the finding of the tubercle bacillus in the lesions has been reported.

Diagnosis.—*Lichen planus* occurs chiefly on the flexor surface of the forearms and lower legs, consisting of irregularly shaped, flat, shiny, violet-colored papules, which itch. *Papular eczema* always itches severely. *Papular syphiloderm* has a generalized distribution and the various concomitant signs of that disease. *Acne vulgaris* attacks the face in more instances than the back, and there are blackheads, papules, pustules, and at times sebaceous cysts. It develops after puberty. *Pityriasis rubra pilaris* attacks the dorsum of the fingers, the face and elsewhere. *Lichen scrofulosorum* can be distinguished from these by its limitation to the trunk, absence of itching, its association with tuberculous conditions, positive tuberculin tests, its chronic course, and the age of the patient.

Prognosis.—The skin eruption can be readily removed but the patient is probably tuberculous.

Treatment.—Good food, fresh air and rich tonics like cod-liver oil and arsenic are indicated; and locally, inunctions of cod-liver oil (Hebra) or the preparation used by Crocker, plumbi subacetatis gr. 15 (1.) thymol gr. 5 (0.312), vaseline 1 ounce (32.) may be employed.

Acne Scrofulosorum.—This affection is rare and occurs chiefly in young children. The usual sites of attack are the buttocks and backs of the thighs, but any portion of the extensor aspects of the lower extremities may be attacked; less frequently the flexor surface of the arms and forearms, and the sides of the face. The lesions are mostly pinhead to the size of a hemp-seed, sometimes as large as a pea, and consists of small pustules on an inflammatory livid-red base. The lesions are moderately firm, seated at the hair-follicle, and do not itch. The outbreak occurs in crops, a few lesions at a time, the older ones becoming absorbed with resulting purplish stains, usually without scarring. Occasionally they extend deep into the tissues and scars result. The structure of the lesions is not typically tuberculous. Tubercle bacilli have not been found, and inoculation experiments have proved negative.

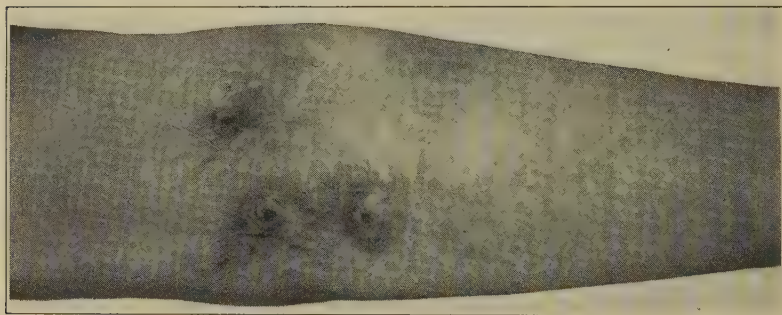
The disease is found in almost all instances in individuals with tuberculous glands, ulceration of the cornea, or other manifestations of tuberculosis, and in addition there is apt to be a family history of phthisis.

TUBERCULIDS.

Folliclis.—**Synonyms.**—Papulonecrotic tuberculid; Small pustular scrofuloderm (Duhring).

Symptoms.—The affection is characterized by the presence of deep-seated papules of a rounded contour, pinhead to split-pea in size, and varying in color from a dusky red or purplish to a yellowish-white and translucent in appearance. A small pustule develops in the centre of the lesion, which dries up with the formation of a depressed necrotic centre. The lesion eventually disappears

FIG. 99



Folliclis. Papulonecrotic tuberculid.

and leaves a depressed scar, first red, then pigmented, and finally white. The lesions usually remain discrete, although they may be closely crowded together. The eruption is not painful but the lesions are somewhat tender and may itch. Crops of papules may appear for several months or years. The outbreak is usually most severe during the winter months, tending to return during the cold weather. The individual lesion runs a course of but a few weeks. There may be only a few or a large number of lesions present, symmetrically distributed.

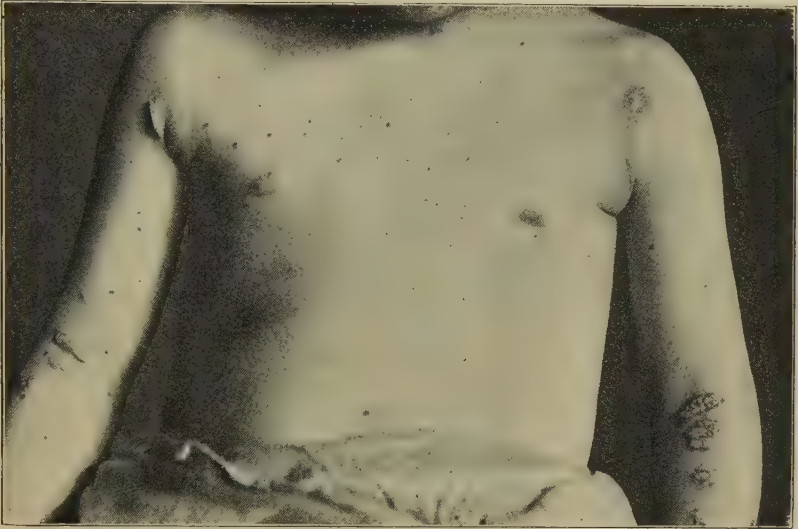
The sites of predilection are the dorsal surface of the fingers, the backs of the hands, the wrists, the elbows, the knees, the dorsum of the feet and toes, the ears at times, the buttocks, and occasionally the eyelids. There may be a large number of pit-like scars present, marking the sites of former lesions. The ears and extremities

are very liable to chilblains. It is most frequently found in children and often the Russian Jews.

There has been a great diversity in pathological findings as to whether the sweat-coil lesions are primary or secondary. Giant cells and epithelioid cells suggesting a tuberculous process have been found, but no tubercle bacilli.

Tuberculin tests frequently give a positive result.

FIG. 100



Generalized tuberculid; small papular and verrucous lesions. (Hyde.)

Acne Varioliformis.—**Synonyms.**—*Acne necrotica*.

Symptoms.—The affection usually occurs on the forehead, at the margin of the hairy scalp, and less often on the sides and other parts of the face and neck. Exceptionally in addition these may be observed on the chest, the back, and the scrotum.

The outbreak consists of indolent, red, flat papules or nodules about hemp-seed in size, firm in the beginning but later suppurative at the apex, and drying up into small, flat, closely adherent scabs. When the lesions disappear a pit-like scar one-eighth inch or larger remains, which is at first dark red, later brownish and eventually becomes white. They resemble closely the scars following small-pox. The lesions are massed together without definite grouping on the temples and hairy margin of the forehead, while in other locations they are irregularly disseminated. Frequently there are but a few lesions present. The eruption is painless but itches moderately or severely. The disease runs a chronic course and

tends to recur. In certain instances it has run an intermittent course for ten to thirty years.

Etiology.—It occurs in both sexes, usually after thirty years of age. There is usually an associated oily seborrhea.

Pathology.—The changes in the skin are inflammatory in character and by no means suggestive of tuberculosis, and there are frequently large numbers of staphylococci present. The type of lesions and the subsequent scarring compare so closely to the other outbreaks that have been classed under the tuberculids that it is suggestive at least that acne varioliformis is caused in some cases by the toxins of the tubercle bacillus.

Acnitis (*Acne agminata of Crocker*).—The term acnitis was applied to this extremely rare affection by Bartélemy.

Symptoms.—The disease starts as small, shot-like lesions deep down in the skin, which enlarge and cause reddening of the overlying skin, and finally project somewhat above the surface. The lesions vary from a pinhead to hemp-seed in size, occasionally somewhat larger, and are mostly of a dull, brownish-red color, but some have a yellow central point with or without a comedo. A large proportion contain pus, but some are solid. The majority of the outbreak is observed on the face, but the limbs are occasionally attacked. The most striking feature in a well-marked case is the tendency of the lesions to group about the chin, the cheeks below the orbit, the brows, the temples, the upper lip, and the lower eyelids. In addition there are scattered lesions on the sides of the face, on other parts, and a few on the nose.

The lesions remain for a considerable period, new papules appearing from time to time, and then undergo involution, leaving a small pigmented scar which turns white. Involution may occur rapidly in all of the lesions after the process once starts. The patient may complain of itching. There does not seem to be the same tendency to relapse as in the other tuberculids.

There may be a tuberculous family history or signs of tuberculosis in the patient.

Pathology.—Epithelioid and giant cells have been found in some of the cases, but no tubercle bacilli. Inoculation tests have proved negative.

Diagnosis.—As acne varioliformis, folliclis and acnitis resemble each other somewhat closely, their points of differentiation should be cited.

Treatment.—As the diseases grouped under the tuberculids are probably caused by the toxins of the tubercle bacilli, the patient should naturally be given plenty of good nourishing food, the hygienic surroundings should be carefully regulated, and tonic treatment is frequently indicated.

ACNE VARIOLIFORMIS.	FOLLICLIS.	ACNITIS.
Chiefly on forehead at hairy margin and scalp and less often on neck, and other portions of face.	Chiefly the extremities, the face free, excepting the ears, and exceptionally the eyelids.	Face attacked, exceptionally the limbs.
Lesions hard in beginning and suppurate, dry up with resulting pit-like scars. Lesions may be massed without distinct grouping; itching may be annoying feature.	May be grouped on the extremities but not on the face.	Grouped on the face; if on the extremities lesions are scattered.
Frequently only a few lesions; runs a chronic intermittent course. Usually an associated oily seborrhea.	Predominate on the elbows and knees.	Lesions are deeper seated, larger, and leave a larger scar than folliclis.
Changes in the skin are chiefly inflammatory, with a large number of staphylococci.	History of family or personal tuberculosis.	Suppurate more freely and can be enucleated at an early period.
As the lesions resemble somewhat clinically, particularly those of acnitis, it is possibly produced by toxins from tubercle bacillus.	Giant cells and epithelioid cells present, tuberculin tests positive.	Process much more inflammatory than in folliclis.
	Tends to recur and keep up more or less indefinitely.	Tends to rapidly involute after a course of some months without recurrence. Histological picture more or less inflammatory, occasionally giant and epithelioid cells.

The preparations which I have found most efficient are cod-liver oil, the syrup of the iodid of iron, and some form of arsenic; the two former in folliclis (papulonecrotic tuberculid), and the latter in acne varioliformis.

Arsenic has been given in the form of Fowler's solution for an adult, five minims (0.312) three or four times daily, or as Donovan's solution, five minims (0.312) at a dose, after each meal and often also at bedtime.

Although various local applications have been recommended, there is none better than the ammoniated mercury, 15-30 grs. (1.-2.) made up in petrolatum, or if on a non-hairy surface in powdered zinc oxid two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.), gently rubbed into the lesion, and by applying three or four times daily, keeping the lesions constantly covered. This mercurial preparation, although exceedingly mild, should not be applied over too large a surface.

Benign Sarcoid Tumors.—Sarcoid tumors are of a lumpy growth, benign, and may be divided into two distinct groups: the *hypodermic sarcoids* of Darier and Roussy, and the *multiple benign sarcoid* of Böck.

Hypodermic Sarcoids.—The lesions consist of chronic indolent neoplasms in the hypoderm, which do not tend to ulcerate, and bear a resemblance to erythema induration (Bazin). They are pea to nut in size, and tend to form nodular patches. They most often occur on the upper portion of the trunk. Women between thirty and forty years are usually attacked. The growths are surrounded by a fibrous capsule, and giant cells and lymphocytes have been found. Tubercle bacilli have not been demonstrated and inoculation experiments have been without results.

Multiple Benign Sarcoid.—Böck has described three types of lesions: the large nodular, varying from pea to pigeon egg in size; the small nodular-papular, consisting of millet-seed to pea-sized growths which may be grouped; and the diffuse infiltrated form. The lesions are in the beginning pinkish and later of a purplish and brownish color, and soft in consistency. No apple-jelly-like nodules are found. The sites of attack are the face, frequently symmetrically involved, the neck, shoulders, elbows, and knees. The affection may run a course of some years, eventually stains, and atrophic scars remain. There is no ulceration.

The majority of cases have occurred in females between the ages of fifteen and forty years. There may be enlargement of the lymphatic glands, and there is often visceral tuberculosis. Histologically the lesions consist of masses of epithelioid cells, leukocytes, and a few giant cells.

Treatment.—The treatment consists of preserving the health of the individual. Injections of tuberculin and calomel have proved of benefit. Böck has had excellent results from the administration of arsenic.

LEPROSY.

Synonyms.—Lepra; Elephantiasis Græcorum.

Definition.—An endemic disease caused by a specific bacillus which runs a chronic course and is characterized by anesthetic patches, nodules and ulcerations, and changes in the nerves and bones.

Very few cases have been observed in native-born Americans, but in those immigrants coming from China, Norway, Sweden, the Central and Southern American States, Mexico, Cuba, New Zealand, the West Indies, the Sandwich Islands, etc., where the disease is more or less endemic.

Symptoms.—The incubation period of the disease varies from a few weeks or months to many years. The disease may develop in such a mild form in certain instances and run such a slowly progressive course that it may be in existence for months or years before it is recognized. The onset of the disease may be characterized by indefinite ill health lasting over a considerable period which may be ascribed to malaria, tuberculosis, or some other malady. Chilliness or sweats, intermittent fever, malaise, disinclination to

FIG. 101



Nodular leprosy. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.)

exertion, mental depression or hebetude, debility, painful sensations, vertigo, headache and epistaxis, alterations in sensibility and motor weakness may be present. Itching, formication, tingling, burning, picking, pain, localized soreness or tenderness, numb feeling, heaviness, stiffness with neuralgic pains, may all be observed by the patient. The mucous membranes of the pharynx and upper passages seem to be attacked before the skin. Invasion of these mucous membranes is shown by a roughened or husky voice, rhinitis with

a profuse nasal secretion and increased flow of saliva. The active and diagnostic manifestations of leprosy are usually divided into two varieties, the tubercular or nodular, and the anesthetic or a mixture of both of these.

Tubercular or Nodular Type.—Before the development of distinct tubercles, variously sized patches with or without infiltration, of a red, violaceous, brownish or blackish color develop. There may also be areas present of increased pigmentation or without any pigment, vitiligo-like. Some of these areas become atrophied, others thickened and firm. The patches vary in size from a pinhead to palm and larger in size, and are either hyperesthetic or more or less anesthetic. The affection may persist somewhat indefinitely as a macular lesion, but eventually infiltrations and nodules develop.

The *tubercular* is more common than the *anesthetic* variety of leprosy, runs a more rapid course, and the skin is chiefly attacked. The typical lesions of *tubercular leprosy* consist of distinct nodules and more or less ill-defined areas of infiltration, with subsequent ulceration. The skin of the face, the ears, and often other parts is thickened, with an accentuation of the natural lines and furrows. The earliest infiltration is usually observed in the eyebrows. The nodular or infiltrated masses, when well developed, cause great deformity of the parts attacked, particularly the face, which has a leonine appearance. The areas of greatest involvement in most cases are the face, the ears, the hands; the palms and scalp are rarely attacked. The tubercles are brownish or brownish-yellow in color, frequently quite large, and develop from the preceding macular patches or from the sound skin. The nodules may persist indefinitely without change; disappear, leaving at their sites atrophied, thinned, pigmented skin or cicatrices; partial absorption with the formation of indurated raised fibrous masses may occur and many tend to ulcerate. New nodules appear from time to time. Fresh crops are frequently accompanied by fever and chilliness. The nodules on the extremities ulcerate, with the formation of shallow indolent ulcers covered with brownish crusts and a yellowish-brown discharge. Some of these ulcerations extend deep into the tissues, exposing ligaments and bones, while others are superficial and tend to heal. The lymphatic glands and channels leading to them of the neck, groin and axillæ become enlarged, particularly in the vicinity of the ulcerating areas, and not uncommonly break down and ulcerate.

The mucous membranes of the nares, mouth, pharynx, and neighboring channels, and also the conjunctivæ, have been attacked. The hair of the eye-brows, and at times the scalp, becomes dry, lusterless, and because of impaired nutrition eventually falls. The nails suffer nutritionally and become thickened, brittle, and

somewhat opaque. Early in the disease there is often increased activity of the sweat and sebaceous glands but later there is lessening of secretion.

Anesthetic Leprosy.—This variety attacks chiefly the nervous system and is characterized by anesthesia and macular patches.

There may be the same prodromal symptoms as in the tubercular type but they are frequently mild or unobserved. There are frequently observed lancinating pains along the nerves, particularly of the extremities, and in certain cases, crops of vesicles or blebs develop along the course of the nerves. These indefinite manifestations, with the addition somewhat persistent attacks of pruritus, have continued in certain instances for one or more years before the diagnostic features of the disease appear. Eventually a few or many, usually non-elevated, well-defined, pale-yellowish patches, one to two inches in diameter, develop, most often upon the back, the shoulders, the dorsal surface of the arms, the thighs, about the elbows, the knees, and the ankles. There are in most instances but a few areas present, new patches appearing singly, at times symmetrical distributed. In the beginning these patches burn and itch slightly. Later they become hyperesthetic and eventually anesthetic. They spread peripherally with central clearing, at times, coalesce with the formation of gyrated patches with a well defined, raised or non-elevated border, and a white, atrophic, depigmented centre. The skin generally, both covering and between the patches, becomes atrophic and brownish or yellowish in color.

FIG. 102



Anesthetic leprosy. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

In this variety also the hair, the nails, the muscles and the subcutaneous tissue may undergo atrophy or degeneration. The affected parts become crooked, thinned, emaciated, and otherwise distorted. Trophic ulcers are apt to develop either spontaneously or as the result of injuries. The muscles atrophy, the fingers become permanently flexed and the hand claw-like. The bones eventually become diseased, the phalanges drop off or disappear by disintegration or absorption (*lepra mutilans*). The toes and feet share in the same process. There may be a persistent perforating ulcer on the plantar surface of the foot. The hands and feet, in addition to the fingers and toes, in certain cases are gradually lost.

The ulnar nerve is uniformly or irregularly thickened, tender, and gives a cord-like impression on palpation. The perineal and other nerves are likewise enlarged. Distortion of the face is occasionally observed owing to nerve lesions.

There is loss of sensation of the mucous membranes of the mouth, the soft palate, the uvula, and the back of the pharynx. Deglutition is at times difficult and the food is regurgitated through the nose. The *tubercular* and *anesthetic* varieties of leprosy are not infrequently found in the same individual.

Etiology.—The cause of leprosy is infection with a specific bacillus, the bacillus lepræ, which was discovered by Hansen in 1874. The exact method of inoculation is unknown, whether through the mucous membranes of the nose and mouth, or some break in the integumentary covering. The causes contributing to infection with these organisms which have been mentioned are hereditary tissue weakness, climate, food, mode of living, and habits.

Pathology.—The *bacillus lepræ* is a delicate rod-shaped, straight, or slightly curved organism, from one-half to three-quarters of the diameter of a red-blood corpuscle in length, and with a width of about one-fifth of its length, and often pointed at one end. They resemble the tubercle bacillus very closely, but are usually found in clumps and in great abundance in affected tissue, staining and decolorizing readily.

Until recently the bacilli have not been successfully cultured. The disease or an analogous condition has been inoculated into Japanese dancing mice, white mice, rats and monkeys, in most instances, by means of cultured organisms.

These organs have been found in leprosy cases in nearly all the tissues of the human body with the exception of the muscles, spinal cord, bones, joints, and some of the secondary skin lesions. They are rarely found in the epidermis or in the blood. The organisms are rarely found in the normal physiological secretions. They are never found in the urine or the menstrual blood.

The bacilli are most numerous in nodules which have just completed their full growth, although they are also found in the infiltrated patches. The organisms are almost invariably situated within a "lepra cell," occasionally in endothelial cells and white-blood corpuscles.

Histologically the chief changes are found in the cutis and consist of round epithelioid and spindle cells, and also giant cells. The nodule consists of granulation tissue similar to that seen in lupus and syphilis; it is less vascular, and therefore forms and retrogresses less rapidly, and the cells are larger than in the two diseases named.

Diagnosis.—If the course, character of lesions, the anesthesia, the various deformities and derangements are considered, a well-developed case should offer very little difficulty in diagnosis. In the early stage the diagnosis is one of great difficulty. The demonstration of the bacillus lepræ settles the diagnosis.

Prognosis.—The prognosis is unfavorable, for apparently in almost all cases it is only a question of months or years before death results.

Treatment.—*Prophylaxis* consists of segregation. Opinion is considerably divided as to the necessity for this, and in a neighboring large city sufferers from the disease are allowed to follow their daily avocation without restraint. The anesthetic cases are much less contagious than the tubercular form.

The patient's general condition should be raised to the highest possible point by nourishing food, clean surroundings, and tonics. The preparations which have proved most popular are chaulmoogra oil from 5 minims (0.312) to $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (6.) or more three times daily; gurgun oil in emulsion (3 to 5 parts of lime-water to 1 of the oil), 2 to 4 drams (8.–16.) two or three times daily. Strychnin sulphate or nux vomica are frequently prescribed in full doses, in addition to either of the preparations mentioned. Locally the skin should be kept clean and boric acid ointment or lotion applied. The x-ray has apparently caused some benefit. Numerous preparations both for internal and external use have been exploited, but they have produced no prolonged benefit. It is to be hoped that eventually a successful serum will be produced.

RHINOSCLEROMA.

Synonym.—Gleoscleroma.

Definition.—An affection characterized by a hard nodular new growth, involving the nares and region of the nose, which runs a chronic course. The disease was first described by Hebra and Kaposi in 1870.

Symptoms.—The disease begins with involvement of the mucous membrane of the nose, particularly of the alæ and septum, and eventually, frequently after a considerable period, extends to the cartilages and skin of the nose and surrounding parts. The affection may originate in the posterior portion of the soft palate, the larynx, or the trachea. The enlargement of the growth causes a change in the shape of the nose, the latter becoming broader, flatter, and rigid and hard to the touch, resembling ivory.

The walls of the nasal passages become hypertrophied, the lumen reduced in size, or total occlusion may occur. The tumors of the skin are flat, slightly elevated, sharply margined, isolated, hard and painful on palpation. They are deeply imbedded in the cutis, bound down to the underlying structures, and are covered by whitish or reddish skin which is either smooth or wrinkled, shiny, dry, traversed by bloodvessels, and the hair follicles are absent. Fissures may develop on the affected areas, but ulceration is a rare complication. The nose and nares are attacked in about 90 per cent. of the cases (Wolkowitsch).

Etiology and Pathology.—It is observed in both sexes between fifteen and forty years. The cause of the disease is believed to be a specific bacillus, *Bacillus rhinoscleromates* (Frisch, Paltauf). The bacilli are non-motile and arranged in groups of two or four, usually encapsulated, and closely resemble pneumococci.

Histologically the corium, particularly the papillary portion, is densely infiltrated with small cells, epithelial cells, and large dropsical and colloidal round cells. True giant cells have not been found.

Diagnosis.—In *rhinophyma* a hypertrophic anomaly of acne rosacea, attacking the nose. The growth is soft and vascular rather than board-like in resistance. The hardness without tendency to break down and ulcerate distinguishes rhinoscleroma from syphilis and epithelioma. Its great rarity and its occurrence in the foreign-born almost exclusively are points assisting in the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is progressive and extremely rebellious to treatment.

Recurrence has frequently followed operative treatment. Vaccine treatment has been tried without much success. The x-ray apparently offers the best means for betterment if not cure.

GANGOSA.

Synonym.—Rhinopharyngitis mutilans.

Definition.—An affection characterized by an acute or chronic destructive ulcerative process attacking primarily the soft and

hard palate, the pharynx, the larynx, and later the nasal cavity, the nose, and the contiguous tissues.

Symptoms.—The affection apparently starts with a superficial ulcer on the back of the pharynx, the posterior faucial pillar, or on the free edge of the palate. The lesion is covered with a thin, dirty, brownish-gray slough. There may be deep and extensive destruction of both the soft and bony tissues.

It may run a slow or rapid course, usually the former, the active stage lasting for one or more years, which is followed by a partial or complete arrest in the spread of the condition, or the disease may again become active.

Etiology.—Geger has found a bacillus closely resembling the *Bacillus diphtheriæ* in all of his cases. This organism has not as yet been proved as causal, and there is a considerable diversity of opinion. Although the majority of observers are opposed to its relationship to syphilis, Branch maintains that it is syphilitic. It is probably contagious.

Most of the cases have been observed in the pure-blooded natives of Guam and not in the mixed breeds. Instances have also been found in the Ladrões and Caroline Islands, Fiji, British Guiana, Jamaica, Italy, Dominica, Nevis, Philippine Islands, and Panama.

The histological picture is that of a granuloma, according to Fordyce, resembling somewhat tuberculosis cutis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease usually runs a progressive course, causing great destruction of the tissues, but does not end fatally.

Treatment consists of placing the patient in hygienic surroundings, giving good food and tonics, and locally, antiseptics and deodorants. For the latter purpose potassium permanganate in a 1 per cent. solution is the favorite. Early cases should be thoroughly cauterized and tincture of iodine applied. The x-ray and surgical measures should be considered.

ANTHRAX.

Synonyms.—Malignant pustule; *Pustula maligna*.

Definition.—A disease characterized by the development of a furuncle or carbuncle-like gangrenous lesion, caused by inoculation with the *Bacillus anthracis*, and accompanied by grave constitutional symptoms.

Inoculation of the disease through other channels than the skin will not be considered.

Symptoms.—One to two days after the inoculation of the skin with the *Bacillus anthracis*, itching, burning, and a small reddish papule appear. In a few hours to a day a vesicle or bleb forms

on the summit of the original lesion, which has grown rapidly to the size of a large, flattened pea. The contents of the vesicle or bleb become hemorrhagic or purulent, rupture occurs, and a depressed centre with a surrounding black eschar is observed. The entire centre of the patch becomes gangrenous and the circumference is frequently made up of large, firm vesicles. The surrounding skin for a considerable distance beyond the area affected is hard, infiltrated, and edematous. There is usually but one lesion present, and it is commonly observed on the exposed portions of the body, the face, the neck, or the hands; the areas offering the easiest inoculation into a small trauma.

There may be high fever, chills, vomiting, prostration, and pains in the head and bones. In the mild types of infection the constitutional symptoms may be comparatively slight.

Etiology.—Those handling the hides or bodies of animals which have died of splenic fever are prone to an attack. Therefore, the attacks are usually observed in morocco-workers, butchers, tanners, and wool-sorters.

The *Bacillus anthracis* is found in the organs, secretions, and at times in the blood. Sections from the anthrax skin lesion showed a very large number of these organisms, dilated bloodvessels, an interstitial edema of the skin and hypoderm.

Diagnosis.—The occupation of the individual, the single gangrenous patch, with its vesicular border, the surrounding edema and infiltration, and marked constitutional involvement make a typical picture.

Prognosis.—About one-third of those attacked by anthrax die.

Treatment.—The entire diseased area should be excised, going a considerable distance beyond the lesion. Injections of tincture of iodine or a 5 per cent. solution of carbolic acid at five or six points around the border, has proved successful. This should be repeated if the disease is not checked. Anthrax vaccine treatment should also be employed. Supportive measures are frequently indicated.

GLANDERS.

Synonyms.—Equina; Farcy; Malleus.

Definition.—A malignant disease caused by a specific organism derived from the horse, mule, or ass, and characterized by grave constitutional symptoms, inflammation of the respiratory tract, glandular enlargement, and a cutaneous outbreak.

Symptoms.—The disease is inoculated through a break in the skin surface or by way of the mucous membrane of the eye, nose, the mouth, or the respiratory tract. The incubation period varies from a few days to several weeks. The onset of the disease is

characterized by general symptoms of malaise, fever, rheumatic pains, and in certain cases chills or chilliness.

Very early in the disease a nasal discharge is observed, at first catarrhal, then purulent, and afterward stained with blood; it is thick, tenacious, and offensive. The inflammation spreads to the respiratory, oral, and ocular mucous membranes. Minute gray points may also be found in the respiratory passages. These granulations break down into ulcers, which are covered with a yellowish pus-like discharge full of bacilli.

If the skin has been inoculated with the disease at the point of infection, a painful, red, and spreading ulcer forms, with foul, irregular edges, chancroid-like, and covered with a dirty, blood-mixed, offensive discharge. The neighboring lymphatic vessels are swollen and inflamed. There may be phlegmonous inflammation with pustules and ulcers attacking the entire extremity or region in which the disease started.

The characteristic skin lesions, in addition to that described at the point of inoculation, begin deep in the corium, and appear as scattered groups of red spots, which soon become shot-sized papules. The papules may become vesicular, bullous or pustular, on a livid red base. The lesions at times coalesce into irregular, superficially ulcerated areas, with a sloughing surface or dry, black, gangrenous patches may form. Infiltrations also develop in the subcutaneous tissue and break down into large sloughs (so-called farcy buds). General glandular enlargement eventually may develop with abscess formation. The various skin lesions may finally affect the major portion of the cutaneous surface. In the acute cases the constitutional involvement becomes more marked, the symptoms grave; the intestinal tract may be attacked, symptoms of general sepsis develop and death result.

In the chronic variety there may be but a few cutaneous lesions present, and the constitutional symptoms are comparatively mild. This type of the disease may last for months, death resulting from marasmus or renal complications, or the acute type may supervene and the patient rapidly succumb.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is of rare occurrence in this country, usually developing in those in contact with horses, mules, donkeys and asses. The disease may be transmitted from man to man. The disease is caused by the glanders bacillus (*Bacillus mallei*), resembling but smaller than the tubercle bacillus. The organism is found in all the lesions, the blood, and other tissues. The lesions consist of round-celled granulation tissue, which tends to break down.

Diagnosis.—The characteristics of a fully developed case and the occupation of the patient offer a clear differentiation from other conditions. The bacillus should be sought to prove the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Death results in a few days to a few weeks in the acute cases and in certain instances before the skin lesions appear. About one-half of the chronic cases terminate fatally.

Treatment is entirely symptomatic, and locally surgical and antiseptic. It is to be hoped that eventually a serum will prove efficacious.

DIPHTHERIA OF THE SKIN.

The bacillus of Löffler gains entrance to the skin through some opening; in cracks, slight excoriations, erosions resulting from herpes, and in breaks in the continuity of the skin secondary to an eczema, an intertrigo or an impetigo. The former writers upon this subject considered the affection, in most cases, developed secondarily to other patches of diphtheria in the patient, and they also affirmed that every case had a diagnostic false membrane. The bacillus attacked the skin through some break in its continuity; this area would almost immediately become painful; it would puff up; there would be a profuse fetid discharge; a false membrane would form and the edge of the patch would become elevated and the bottom ulcerated. Not infrequently an attack of erysipelas would develop around the diphtheritic patch. The prognosis was grave because of absorption of the diphtheria toxins from the large surface involved. Paralysis, particularly of the extremities, has followed the clinical form.

It is not rare, however, to observe an attenuated form that consists of grayish plaques, more dry than moist, discrete and slightly spreading. These plaques are detached in about ten days, some persisting for a longer period, but without presenting a grave appearance.

Recently several cases of diphtheria of the skin have been reported in which there was no false membrane formation, but the lesions were of an impetiginous eczema aspect, or of the bullous or vesicular variety. The writer has seen within the last few months two cases of diphtheria of the skin which had the appearance of bullous impetigo, excepting for the virulent appearance of the lesions and a profuse cheese-like purulent contents.

It is proved that diphtheria of the skin may begin as a primary condition, remaining localized as such, or may be followed by involvement of the throat or larynx. The diagnosis has to be proved by means of smears or cultures. The prognosis of the localized disease is not grave; the chief danger is from sequelæ. Verbizier reported ten cases of the affection, nine of which did not have the false membrane or the other usual manifestations of diphtheria. All but two of his cases occurred in infants; four terminated fatally.

One of the two cases of the writer ended fatally. The cases of Verbizier attacked the face and the head, and were associated with a grave conjunctivitis, sometimes an otorrhea and rhinitis.

Since the serum treatment of diphtheria has been carried out secondary diphtheria of the skin is of rare occurrence. Treatment consists of antitoxin and local cleanliness.

Pseudodiphtheria of the Skin.—Eruptions of the skin caused by the Pseudodiphtheria bacillus have rarely been reported, probably because sufficiently careful examination has not been made. The outbreak is caused by an inoffensive organism and therefore there are no constitutional symptoms such as are found from the invasion of the malignant bacillus of Löffler (Diphtheria bacillus). The usual type of outbreak has the appearance of an impetiginous eczema, and excepting for its persistence and resistance to treatment there is nothing to make one think that it is other than the clinical appearance would suggest. Vesicular and also bullous outbreaks may be caused by this organism. Both careful cultural experiments and animal inoculation are required to differentiate the organism from the diphtheria bacillus. In a case of this character recently seen in the service of Dr. C. N. Davis, at the Pennsylvania Hospital, the posterior surface of the neck and the adjoining scalp were involved by an eruption which clinically was indistinguishable from an impetiginous eczema. Although numerous local applications were employed, the disease was not eradicated until autogenous vaccine treatment was given.

C. DISEASES CAUSED BY SPIRILLI.

SYPHILIS.

Synonyms.—Pox; Lues.

Definition.—A constitutional, infectious, contagious disease, caused by a specific organism which is either acquired or inherited, and characterized by an early generalized, multiform eruption, and later by localized lesions with destructive tendencies.

Syphilis, for convenience of study, may be divided into three stages and three incubation periods. The first incubation period is from the time of infection until the appearance and development of the initial lesion, usually three weeks, sometimes more or less. The primary stage is characterized by the fully developed indurated initial lesion and the typical glandular enlargement. In the secondary period of incubation, which lasts, as a rule, about six weeks, various concomitant signs of syphilis are developed, increasing in severity as the secondary or eruptive stage is reached. The

secondary stage is characterized by the appearance of the eruption and various other symptoms to be described in detail. The third period of incubation is of indefinite duration, lasting from a few months to a few or many years. The third stage is also eruptive in type but is more destructive than the secondary period, and somewhat localized rather than generalized.¹

Chancre.—The chancre is soft in consistency in the early stage, practically no induration being noted before the tenth day. Slight induration can usually be palpated about the fourteenth day. The penis or some portion of the female genitalia are the most common areas involved. Chancres of various types may appear as a small erosion (the most common beginning), a silvery spot, a dry papule or patch, an umbilicated papule or nodule, a purple necrotic nodule, a crusted ecthyma-like lesion, and those with various other characteristics. The chancrous erosion begins as a rounded excoriated spot, with its surface on a level with the surrounding parts, dull red, later copper-colored, generally circular or ovoid in shape. The floor is usually slightly excavated, but at times may be elevated. It has a smooth, polished surface, at times granular, with a serous oozing. Parchment-like chancres, in which the induration is spread out in a disk-like mass, are usually found on the skin of the penis. Densely indurated chancre, the true

¹ Dr. George Henry Fox has recently suggested a new classification for the eruptions of acquired syphilis and it has been adopted by the American Dermatological Association (May 14, 1914):

ERUPTIONS OF ACQUIRED SYPHILIS.

EARLY.

<i>Forms.</i>	<i>Varieties.</i>	<i>Descriptive Adjectives.</i>
Macular . . .	Roseolar.	
	Annular.	
	Vitiligoid.	
Maculopapular.		
Papular . . .	Miliary.	Disseminate, corymbose, annular.
	Lenticular.	Disseminate, corymbose, hypertrophic, confluent, squamous.
	Discoid.	Moist, annular, confluent, squamous.
Papulopustular.		
Pustular . . .	Acuminate.	Crustaceous.
	Obtuse.	Crustaceous.
	Ecthymoid.	Crustaceous, rupial, ulcerative.

LATE.

Nodular . . .	Agminate.	Confluent, squamous, cicatricial.
	Circinate.	Squamous, crustaceous, ulcerative.
	Serpiginous.	Crustaceous, ulcerative, cicatricial.
Squamous . . .	Diffuse.	
	Circinate.	
Gummous . . .	Diffuse.	Verrucous, crustaceous, rupial, ulcerative.
	Tuberous.	Ulcerative, cicatricial.

Hunterian sore, is not so usual as the erosive type, the chief location being the sulcus coronarius. An extragenital chancre usually

FIG. 103



Chancre.

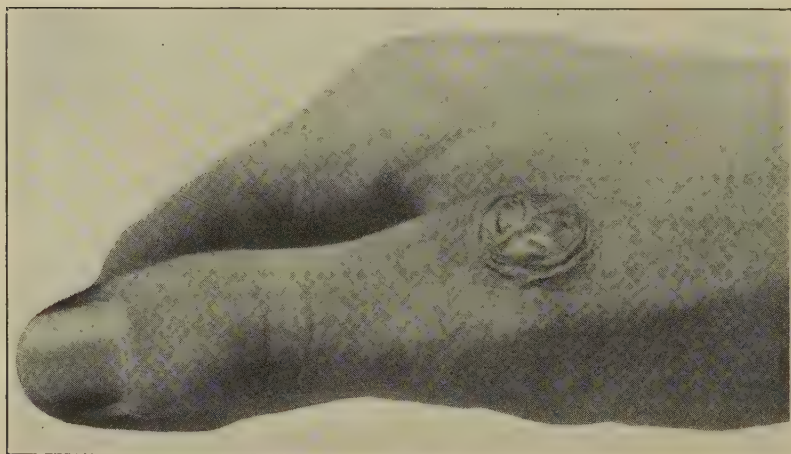
FIG. 104



Chancre.

appears as a small red papule with more or less scaliness, and tends to become crusted. The fungating, warty, papillomatous, cauliflower-like chancre, of a deep red color, is most frequent upon the finger or hand. The initial lesion of the lip usually occurs upon the vermillion, frequently extending to the skin surface. Chancre of the tongue occurs, as a rule, upon the tip or lateral portion. Chancre of the breast is usually of the erosive or encrusted types, although at times the initial lesion may be an indurated fissure; the nipple, or areola, are most frequently attacked. In almost every case of hard chancre the neighboring lymphatic ganglia are indolently enlarged, and at times the lymphatic vessels are enlarged in a similar manner. Exceptionally the glands may be

FIG. 105



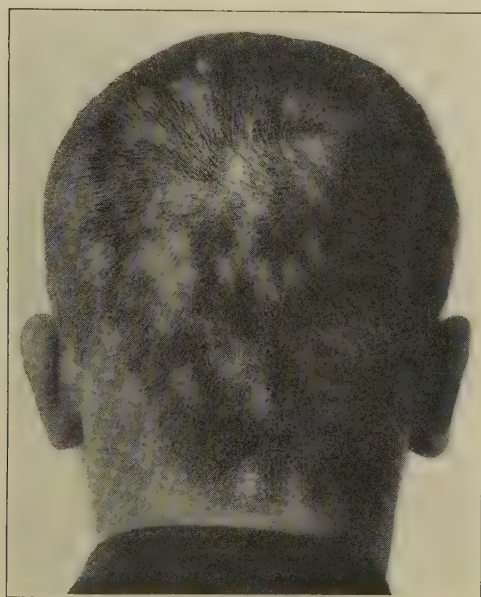
Chancre.

palpable on the fifth day after the appearance of the sore, and, as a rule, between the seventh and the tenth, but in certain cases much later. The enlargement at first is more pronounced on the side of the initial lesion. The glands are painless, densely indurated, freely movable, separate from each other, and feel like almonds or little round tumors. The most marked enlargement is usually noted in the ganglia near the initial lesion, although general glandular enlargement of the superficial lymphatic glands frequently occurs before the eruption appears.

Secondary Incubation Period.—During the stage of secondary incubation various signs of the constitutional involvement of the patient by the disease develop, such as anemia, wandering pains over the tibia, the sternum, and the articulations, a cachectic

appearance, severe persistent headache, some loss of weight, a dingy or unhealthy tint to the skin, and general lassitude. The eruption may be ushered in by moderate or high fever, at times being mistaken for typhoid. Frequently, however, none of these signs of constitutional involvement are present. These various symptoms are found, as a rule, in those who are physically unfit to resist the disease. The above symptoms, if present, usually appear a few days to a week or more before the eruption.

FIG. 106



Syphilitic alopecia.

Secondary Stage.—The secondary eruptions of syphilis have certain characteristics in common. The eruption is more or less generalized and somewhat symmetrical, although certain types show predilection for various areas. It may be stated, in a general way, that the favorite areas are the upper part of the forehead, just at the margin of the hair, the angles of the mouth, the nasolabial folds, the palms, the soles, the region of the anus, and the genitalia. The eruption may be abundant or somewhat scant, and varies considerably in duration. In relapses the eruption is much more scanty, and usually less generally distributed and with more tendency to grouping.

Configuration and Color.—It should be well noted that in the beginning or recent eruption the color is frequently pink or even

reddish which, however, after some days or weeks tends, to become dark red, and then the time-honored "ham color." In certain cases the general color of the eruption remains of a pink or red tint throughout. The lesions are usually oval or round, but at times are somewhat irregular in conformation. Infrequently in the white, but frequently in the negro, the lesions, particularly on the face, are annular. The later the lesions the more tendency there is to grouping; the deeper the lesions are, the less general is the distribution. In tertiary lesions there is a characteristic diagnostic tendency to segmental, circinate, and serpiginous arrangement. The ulcers of the early pustular syphiloderms are superficial and generally have no special characteristics; those of the later forms are segmental, rounded, or kidney-shaped. The scars resulting from syphilitic lesions are usually soft, pliable, insignificant, and commonly show minute punctæ or perforations, the sites of former follicles. The scars of the late lesions take the diagnostic shape of the former eruption, the same pliable scars remain as in the earlier type. Usually in syphilis more than one type of eruption is present, thus at times assisting greatly in the diagnosis. The syphilitic eruption is generally unaccompanied by subjective symptoms; the negro, however, complains at times of great pruritus.

Course and Duration.—The syphilodermata of the active or secondary stage usually appear somewhat rapidly and attain full development in one or two weeks, after which it is not uncommon for a few new lesions to show themselves irregularly for a short time. In some cases there may be a scanty, scattered outbreak at first, followed in one or two weeks by numerous new lesions, or the eruption may remain scanty. After a few weeks the macular syphilide has pretty generally disappeared. In the other types, however, there is often a stationary period for a month or so, disappearance gradually taking place in a few months, occasionally leaving persistent lesions as those on the palms or the soles. The papular eruption tends to relapse for some months. In the tertiary stage there is very little tendency to spontaneous disappearance.

Concomitant Symptoms.—Various signs or symptoms of the disease are associated with the active or secondary stage, being known as the concomitant signs of syphilis. The chancre often persists or the mark or scar is found; generally adenopathies are present, pharyngitis, mucous patches, or superficial ulcers on the inner surface of the lips, in the mouth, pharynx, etc. Iritis, cephalgia, bone pains, sallow or dingy-looking skin, cachexia, and loss of flesh may be present. Frequently but a few of these symptoms are present in a case. Concomitant symptoms are frequently wanting in the tertiary stage, although bone lesions and pain, alopecia, superficial glossitis, and leukoplakia may be present. Alopecia,

PLATE VII



Pigmentation from Fading Macular Eruption.

Inoculated her two-year-old child with initial lesion of the cheek by kissing.

thinning of the scalp hair, "moth-eaten appearance," is more usual in the secondary than in the tertiary stage, but is infrequent at the most. In this condition there may be simply thinning of the scalp hair, but at times incomplete bald areas may be seen; the hair frequently becomes dry, lusterless and lifeless in appearance. The nails also may be attacked—furrows, depressions, opacities, thickening of the nail itself, with brittleness of its free edge, may be noted. At times the nail bed becomes thickened, the nail is raised, and in some cases shed. Paronychia, inflammation of the skin surrounding the nail, is a not unusual accompaniment of disease of the nail itself.

FIG. 107



Syphilis, large flat papular type. (See page 346.)

Macular Eruption.—This is usually the earliest and most common of the secondary syphilitic types. It is generally distributed, being most abundant, as a rule, on the sides of the trunk and the axillary folds, the umbilical region, the neck, and the flexure surface of the arms. The palms and soles also may show numerous lesions, with a tendency to become papular. The face and the dorsal

surface of the hands and the feet frequently escape, although ill-defined papules may in certain cases be found at the corners of the mouth and the nasolabial folds. The eruption consists of small or large, commonly pea- to bean-sized, rounded or irregularly shaped, sometimes slightly raised erythematous spots, not entirely disappearing under pressure. Slight scaliness may be noted in those macules which tend to become papular. A slight or moderate brownish-yellow pigment may remain for some weeks after the disappearance of the lesions. In most cases of macular lues, some, if not all, of the lesions, particularly on the palms, the soles, and around the anus, become papular in type.

FIG. 108



Corymbose papular syphilide. (Hyde.) (See page 359.)

Papular Eruption.—There are several varieties of the papular syphiloderm which may be classed under the headings of the *miliary papular*, the *flat papular*, and the *papulosquamous*. The *miliary papular* is a fairly common variety, but much less so than the flat papular. In distinction from the flat papular it is follicular,

PLATE VIII



Small Miliary Papular Syphiloderma.

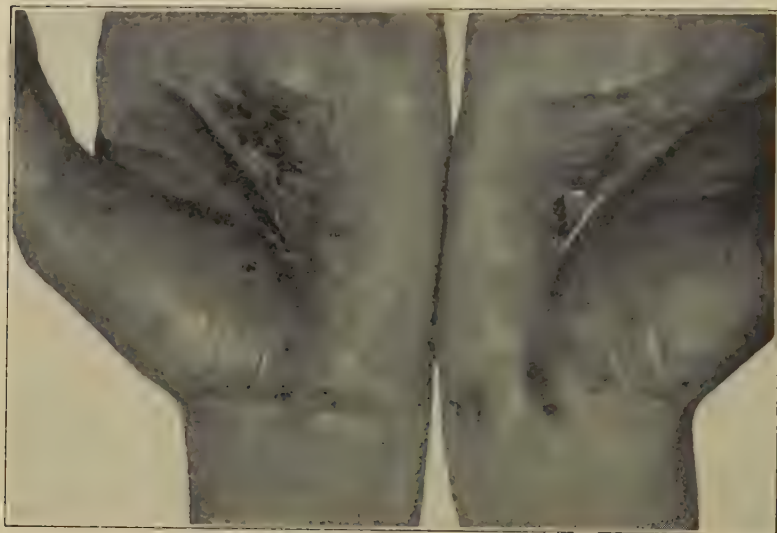
connected with the hair follicle. These miliary papules may be small or large. In the smaller variety the lesions are pinhead in size, in the larger two or three times as large. The surface of the lesions may be somewhat pointed or rounded. It is usually most abundant upon the shoulders, the upper part of the trunk, the arms, and the thighs. The face, however, frequently shows a profuse eruption. The lesions are often closely crowded, with a tendency to form groups, particularly in relapses. At times a very slight umbilication may be noted. There may be a slight scale on the surface of some of the lesions. Miliary pustules may be associated with the miliary papules. The *flat papular syphiloderm* varies from pinhead to bean or larger in size. There is usually a predominance of either the large or small type in each case. The lesions are flattened, slightly elevated, round or oval, and show some infiltration. They are generally distributed over the body, usually being well separated from each other. The smaller variety, however, at times tends to group in the neighborhood of the nose. The eruption is not so abundant as in the miliary papular, and other types are usually absent. This eruption may be found on all parts of the body, the scalp, the face, the trunk, and the limbs; the flexure surfaces are particularly involved. There may be an irregularly arranged line of papules on the forehead, at the hairy border, known as the *corona veneris*. This type (papular) is a very common one, and may be the first eruption recognized. It may take some weeks for the eruption to fully develop.

Moist Papules.—The moist papules are usually met with in the secondary stage. They are generally situated on opposing surfaces where there is a certain amount of natural heat and moisture and some friction. The usual location is around the anus and genitalia, particularly in women; the perineum, the genitocrural region, the corners of the mouth, and the nasolabial folds; the axillæ and the umbilical area are not unusual situations. They may be met with between the fingers and the toes, and beneath the breasts in women. They commonly begin as ordinary papules, which flatten down somewhat and become macerated by moisture and heat. They are grayish or dirty gray in color, with usually a slight mucoid discharge on the surface. At times these lesions become hypertrophic, distinctly elevated, with an irregular surface; they are then known as *condylomata*. Several of these large lesions may coalesce, forming a large papillomatous “cauliflower-like” lesion known as a vegetating syphiloderm or *frambesiform syphiloderm*.

Pustular Eruption.—The pustular syphilodermata occur in several distinct types. They are much less frequent than the papular, and are usually noted in those individuals who are poorly nourished. Therefore this type is more frequently seen in the

poorer class of patients. It is at times rebellious to treatment, and frequently shows a more severe type than the macular or papular

FIG. 109



Syphilis, papulosquamous type. (See page 346.)

FIG. 110



Syphilitic condylomata. (See page 347.)

PLATE IX



Syphilis of the Large Miliary Papular Type.

FIG. 111



Large flat pustular syphiloderm. (Hyde.)

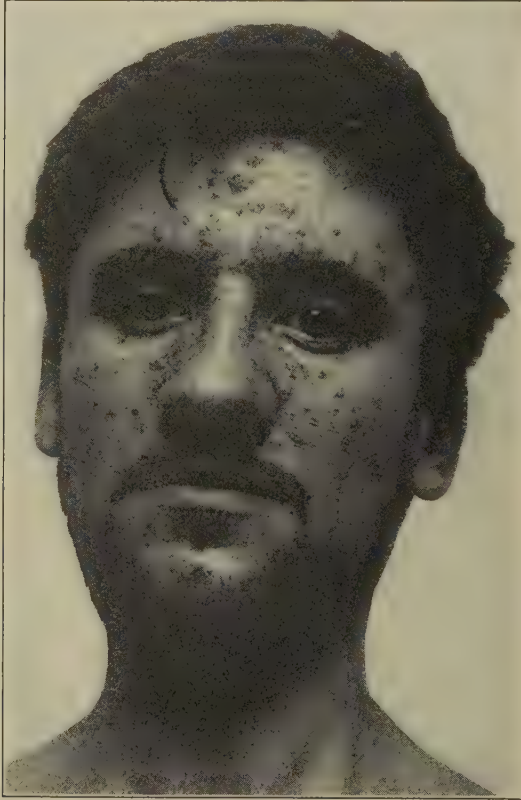
FIG. 112



Syphilis. Large miliary pustular type.

eruption. The pustular eruption may be classed under two general headings: the *acuminate pustular* and the *flat pustular*. These two forms are divided into the *large* and the *small*. The *small acuminate pustular* consists of lesions which are minute, pinhead, or slightly larger in size, rounded or pointed, and generally connected with the hair follicle. This eruption is somewhat similar

FIG. 113



Syphilis, large miliary pustular type.

to the miliary papular, and many of the lesions in the early stage are papular, later becoming pustular. The eruption frequently is abundant. A slight umbilication may be noted in some of the pustules. In the *large acuminate* form the lesions are small to large pea-sized. Irregular grouping may be present. The eruption is generalized. The *small flat pustular syphilodermata* show lesions from pea to finger nail in size, which are flat, discrete, and at

times irregularly grouped. These lesions may be abundant on the face and the scalp and sparse on the body. Other types of eruption are frequently associated as macules and papules. In the *large flat pustular type* the lesions are from finger nail to palm in size. They show more depth of lesion and more crusting than in the smaller form. In each, however, there is the same tendency of the pustules to break, to dry rapidly, and to become crusted. The

FIG. 114



Syphilis. Pustuloerustaceous (rupial) type.

crusts are brownish-yellow, brownish or greenish in color, thick, uneven, and friable, or at times tough; they may not entirely cover the base of the lesion. At times the exposed part of the base shows ulceration. In certain cases the crusting tendency is so marked, layer after layer being formed, that an oyster-shell-like crust is formed. This type is known as the *pustuloerustaceous*. There are two marked characteristics in this type—either an excessive

FIG. 115



Rupial and pustulocrustaceous syphiloderm.

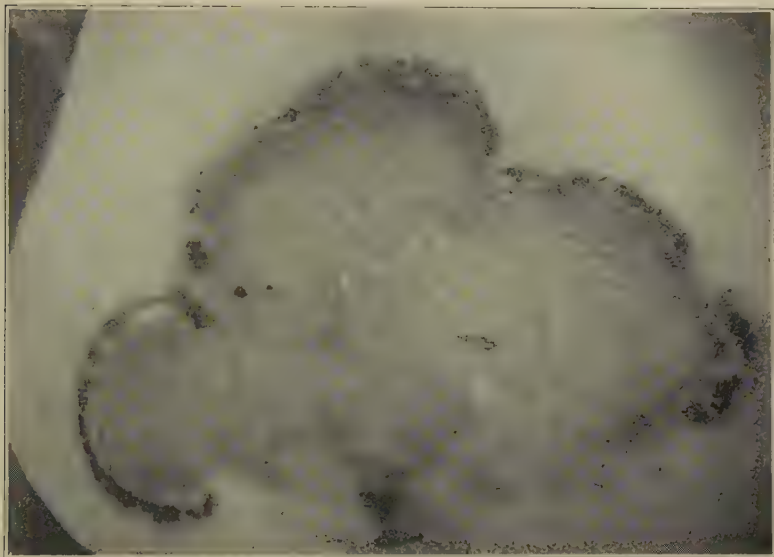
FIG. 116



Syphilis. Papulonodular type. (See page 356.)

crust formation or deep ulceration of the lesions, the two being more or less associated, forming the *ecthymatous*, *rupial*, or malignant form of syphilis. Scarring and marked pigmentation almost always follows this type, and the patient frequently is in a markedly cachectic condition. The pustular type is not a common form of syphilis.

FIG. 117



Nodular syphiloderm. Male, aged 43 years. Duration, 7 months. (See page 356.)

Palmar and Plantar Syphiloderm.—The palms, chiefly, and also the soles of the feet are frequently involved by dry, syphilitic eruptions, such as the macular, the maculopapular, the papular, the papulonodular, and the nodular. These areas usually share in the more or less generalized eruption of the active or secondary periods and they are not infrequently the sites alone attacked in the relapsing cases, and often show the papulosquamous form late in the disease. The eruption found in the secondary stage is practically the same as is seen on the general cutaneous surface, but the thickness of the epidermis on the palms and the soles makes the papular lesions appear as macules. The lesions show a tendency to coalesce, thus having in the relapsing or late stage a serpiginous, crescentic, segmental, or irregularly bordered arrangement. The papulonodular and nodular types show very little difference, except for their depth, from the late relapsing lesions. There may be a certain tendency to fissuring. There is

usually but little scaliness present. The eruption is at times observed on both the palms and the soles. It may be scanty or abundant. It is generally limited to the palms, and frequently to but one. The eruption usually develops slowly, and frequently after obtaining a small size remains stationary indefinitely. The central portion of the palm and the thenar eminence are the favorite sites of attack.

FIG. 118

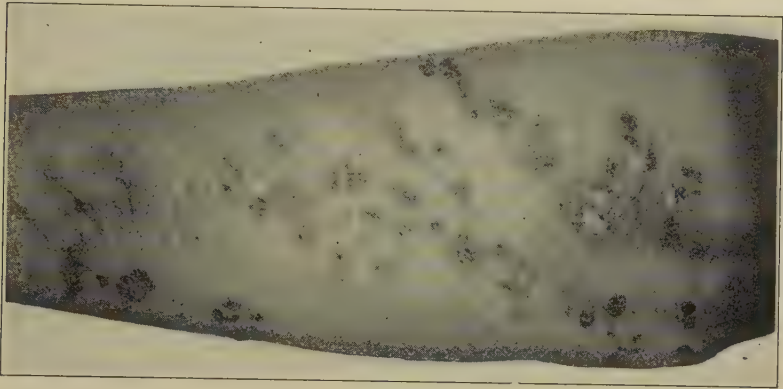


Syphilis. Nodular gummatous type.

General Characteristics of Late Lesions.—The late lesions of syphilis are usually classified under the heading of tertiary, and are generally divided under two subdivisions, the *nodular* and the *gummatous*, with various modifications of each. An indefinite incubation period of months or years frequently elapses between the early or secondary period and the late or tertiary. The late lesions are, as a rule, few in number, show a great tendency to grouping, are deep down in the corium or true skin, are destructive in tendency, and have no characteristic of spontaneous healing like, at times, the secondaries. They are progressive in type, and the diagnosis has to be based almost invariably on the general character of the lesion itself. The group or the single lesion is arranged as a segment of a circle, with a serpiginous or crescentic

border, kidney-shaped. Previous scars, ulceration, or scarring in the lesion under observation is frequently of assistance in diagnosing syphilis. The diagnosis can scarcely be made in certain

FIG. 119



Syphilis of a late papulosquamous type. (See page 346.)

FIG. 120



Late squamous syphiloderm. (See page 353.)

cases unless the observer has seen lesions of the same character previously. A positive Wassermann test is usually present, or a definite history is obtained.

FIG. 121



Late squamous syphiloderm. (See page 353.)

*Nodular Lesions.*¹—The nodular form exceptionally occurs within the first year of the disease, but usually much later. It has the same general color as most of the other lesions of syphilis. Papulonodular lesions are at times noted on the face, with a papular eruption on the body. It generally appears as a very late secondary or years afterward as a tertiary outbreak. The lesions are usually grouped, with a firm consistency, circumscribed, moderately elevated, a smooth surface, slightly scaly, round or acuminate in shape, and arranged as described above. In the majority of the cases, after some weeks or months, ulceration occurs.

Gummatous Lesions.—The syphilitic gumma is usually a late manifestation of the disease. Frequently, however, it may occur very late in the secondary period. Generally it is present as one or several painless or slightly painful, rounded or flattened, more or less circumscribed tumors, moderately raised above the surface of the skin, at first firm, and situated in the subcutaneous tissue.

¹ The term "*tubercular*" has been omitted and "*nodular*" substituted so that the student will not be confused by any implied relationship to tuberculosis.

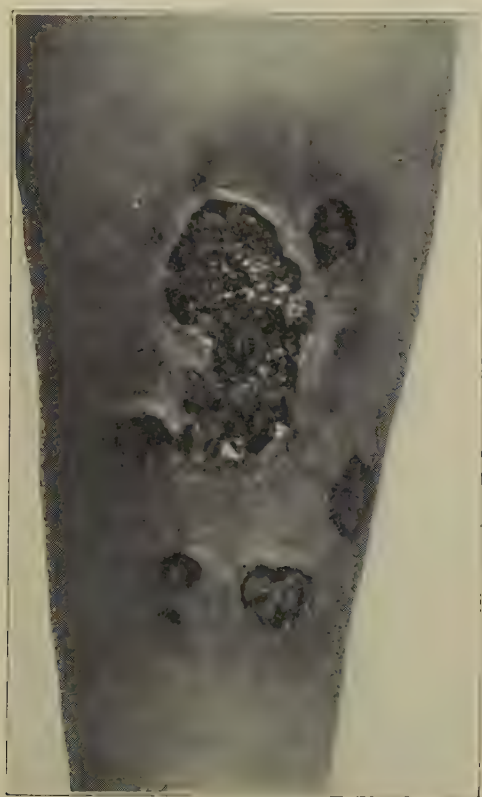
PLATE X



Syphilis, Papulonodular Type.

They may be slow or rapid in growth. As the tumor grows the overlying skin is stretched and changed to a pink or reddish, gradually becoming a dark red color. The tumor becomes soft and doughy, tending to break down and ulcerate. Usually the ulcer resulting is "punched out," and shows a tendency to be kidney-shaped. The favorite sites for the gummatous lesions are the soft parts, particularly of the thigh and calf. Any region, however, may be attacked.

FIG. 122



Syphilis, gummatous type.

Unusual Eruptions.—Several unusual syphilitic eruptions should be mentioned. In the negro race the secondary eruption tends to take an annular or *circinate type*, forming distinct rings, chiefly around the mouth, forehead, and the neck. This form is frequently associated with the usual types of eruption on the body. At times, however, this annular eruption, limited to the face, is the only one

FIG. 123



Syphilitic gumma. (See page 356.)

FIG. 124

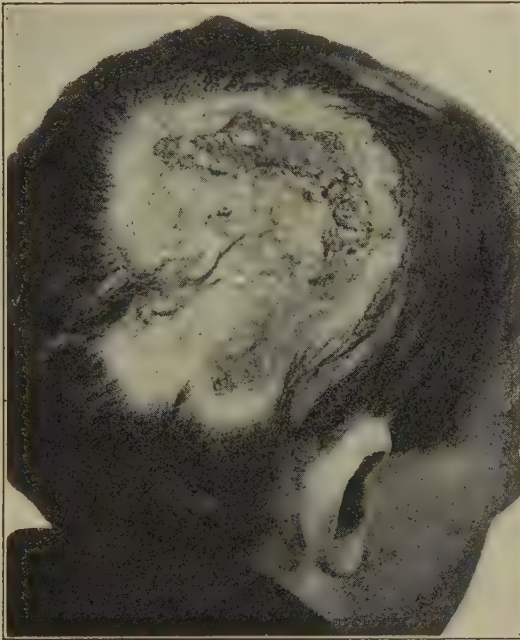


Destruction caused by a syphilitic gumma. (See page 356.)

seen, although probably a macular outbreak preceded the same. The *annular syphiloderma* is rare in the white race.

Two rare forms of syphilis which supposedly occur are the *vesicular* and the *bullous*, only a few of these cases have been reported, and some authorities are somewhat skeptical as to their occurrence. In these types the lesions are either all vesicular or all bullous, no other type of eruption being present.

FIG. 125



Destruction from syphilitic gumma. (See page 356.)

The *pigmentary syphiloderma* is another rare form of eruption. It is essentially a macular eruption, not hyperemic like the ordinary type, but pigmentary in form. It usually occurs early in the secondary period but at times late in the disease. The neck and shoulders are the usual areas attacked. Taylor has classified this type under three headings: (1) as variously sized brownish patches; (2) more or less diffused brownish discolorations, which become milk-white in color and tend to spread as such; (3) an abnormal or uneven distribution of pigment, the surface having a mottled appearance. The second form is the most usual.

The *corymbos syphiloderma* consists of an unusual character of grouping of the papular type. This is characterized by a slightly

FIG. 126



Late squamous syphilitic eruption. (See page 353.)

FIG. 127



Annular papular syphilis. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.) (See page 357.)

larger central papule surrounded by a group of smaller satellite papules. The grouping at times is distinctly circular, or at times somewhat irregular. (See photograph, page 346.) *Erythematous*, *purpuric*, and *erythema-multiforme-like* eruptions have also been observed in syphilitic cases.

Hereditary Syphilis.—In a syphilitic pregnancy the fetus may be aborted, born dead, or at the time of birth the infant may show an eruption, but frequently the outbreak does not develop until three to six weeks after birth, or within the first six months of life. The infant's skin at the time of birth may show a dull earthy tint and is shrunken, so that the face resembles that of a little weazened

FIG. 128



Congenital syphilis, annular papular type. (Courtesy of Dr. Howard Fox.)

old man. The infant has a marked rhinitis. The well-known and characteristic "snuffles" prevents nasal breathing and sucking is difficult. The child frequently begins to lose weight, becomes somewhat pale and fretful, or is in good physical condition, but it sooner or later suffers physically. At about the same time as the development of these symptoms, a generalized dark red or ham-colored maculopapular eruption appears, which is frequently even more profuse upon the palms, the soles, the face, the neck, and the genitalia than in the acquired disease. The lesions about the anus, the genitalia and the adjacent folds frequently become abraded and moist, forming moist papules (*mucous patches*),

and showing a tendency to a *condylomatous* formation in the anal region. *Mucous patches* are frequently seen in the mouth and on the lips.

The outbreak may start as an erythematous or *macular* eruption which is mostly observed in the genitocrural region. Fissuring, abrasions, and ulcerations are marked features of the disease, at the commissures of the mouth, on the mucous membranes of the lips, and surrounding the anus. The eruption may also at times consist of *flat papulosquamous* lesions, but the types just mentioned are most often seen. *Pustular* lesions are of unusual occurrence.

Bullous lesions are of frequent occurrence in severe instances of hereditary syphilis, associated with a macular and papular eruption. Bullous lesions are more or less generalized, with a predilection for the palms and the soles. They are generally flaccid, sometimes

FIG. 129



Gumma of a five-and-a-half-year-old girl.

distended, often surrounded by a coppery ring of infiltration, and are seated upon an excoriated, eroded, or ulcerated base. *Tertiary* lesions of the *nodular* or *gummatous* types are rare; the former may occur as early as the sixth month, sometimes after years have elapsed; and the latter occasionally develop after the child has reached the age of three or four years. Lymphatic gland enlargement is either absent or present in only a mild degree.

Syphilitic dactylitis is usually observed during the early months of the disease, occasionally at a later

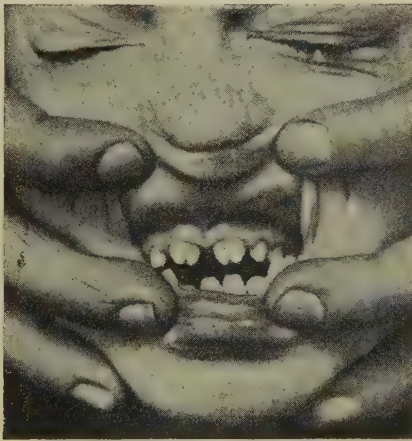
period. It is persistent and characterized by a considerable amount of swelling which tends to break down. Rarely an inflammation of the nail or surrounding tissues develops.

In the later manifestations of the disease *Hutchinson's triad* may be present, consisting of a notched malformation of the incisor teeth, interstitial keratitis, and deafness.

Etiology.—Syphilis is either acquired or hereditary. The disease is acquired in almost 95 per cent. of the cases in the genital region and in almost all of these instances by intercourse. In approximately 5 per cent. of cases the infection is inoculated extragenitally. Extragenital lesions in the great majority of instances are acquired accidentally and, with probably but few exceptions, innocently. In a very large proportion of cases there is but one site of inoculation and therefore but one initial lesion. An *extragenital lesion* is

acquired either by direct contact with the secretions of a syphilitic lesion or with the blood of a luetic individual, and also indirectly from contact with some object containing the same. Infection occurs through kissing, drinking cups, glasses, the common communion cup, infected razors, tattooing, various instruments and implements, in professional men from the pursuit of their profession, and by other means too numerous to mention. Apparently some break in the skin or mucous membrane surface, no matter how trivial, is essential for inoculation to occur. Unnatural sexual relations have been causal in a few instances on the lips or within the mouth.

FIG. 130



Hutchinson's teeth. (Taylor.)

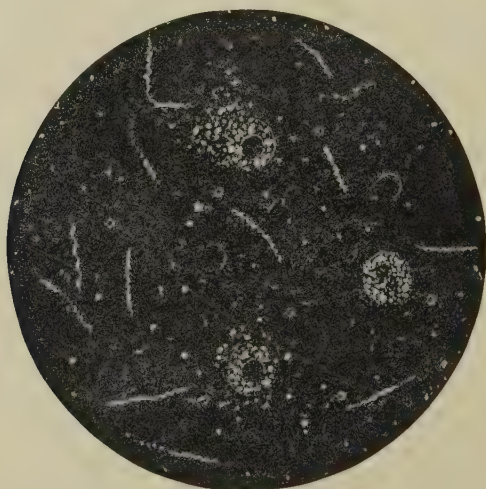
Pathology.—The cause of syphilis is the *Spirocheta pallida*, which was discovered by Schaudinn and Hoffmann in 1905. This organism is an extremely delicate filament, coiled to form a grayish spiral, and has almost the same refractive index as the medium in which it is placed; hence the former difficulty in its recognition. The spiral arrangement is maintained not only during movement but also in the state of rest. The movements are very slow compared with the other spirochetes. According to the discoverers it varies in length from four to fourteen microns. The undulations or twists of which the organism is composed average twelve; ten to twenty-six (Schaudinn). The structure is apparently of a homogeneous character, and there is no undulating membrane. The life history of the organism has been studied by McDonagh¹ and is exceedingly complex.

¹ British Journal of Dermatology, 1913, p. 1.

Spirocheta pallida lose their characteristic movements outside of the body in from five to six hours. Motility in the tissues, according to Jacquet and Sezary, is maintained for less than twenty-six hours after the patient's death; Levaditi found them all motionless in the liver of a congenitally syphilitic thirteen hours after death. The organisms lose their motility at a temperature of 45° C. (Landsteiner and Mucha), and 51° C. completely destroys the virus of syphilis.

Cultivation of the organism has proved very difficult. Levaditi and McIntosh have obtained an impure culture in collodion sacs by an elaborate process.

FIG. 131



Spirocheta pallida stained by India ink (Burri method.) (Park.)

Demonstration of the Spirocheta Pallida.—The demonstration of the organism is best applicable to primary sores, condylomata, mucous patches, and the early ulcerative lesions of malignant syphilis. The lesion is thoroughly cleansed with physiological saline solution and the fluid expressed from the lesion. The patient squeezes the lesion as strongly as possible and the clear fluid which exudes is taken up in a capillary pipette, or the lesion is slightly scraped with a blunt sterilized instrument, and the serum then placed on a clean glass slide. Although the dark ground illuminator is the most satisfactory means for the examination of unstained specimens, the method first described by Burri is simply performed and gives excellent results.

Burri Method.—This method utilizes the fact that all the particles suspended in India ink will, when the latter is spread out in a thin

film, show up as a clear space against a dark background. Thus the organism of syphilis appears as a white undulating thread, while the thin film of ink appears yellowish or gray-brown. The microbes in the ink must be destroyed by steaming. The ink is well centrifuged and kept in a corked test-tube. The upper portion only is employed. One platinum loop or one part of suspected exudate is placed at one end of a clean microscopic slide and is then mixed with one loopful of ink. This mixture is spread in a thin film along the slide and dried without heat. No fixation is required nor is it necessary to use a cover-glass. Examination with an oil immersion lens will reveal the spirocheta.

Levaditi Method.—This method has proved satisfactory in the demonstration of the organism in the tissues.

1. Fix fragment of the tissue not thicker than 1 to 2 mm. in a 10 per cent. solution of formalin for twenty-four hours.

2. Wash in water and transfer to alcohol, 96 per cent., for twenty-four hours.

3. Wash in distilled water until the piece of tissue falls to the bottom of the jar.

4. Impregnate for three to five days at 38° C. in a 2 per cent. solution of silver nitrate in the dark.

5. Wash in water and reduce over night in the following bath: acid pyrogallie 4 gm., formalin 5 c.c., distilled water 91 c.c.

6. Wash in water, dehydrate, and imbed in paraffin in the usual way

7. Cut the sections not thicker than 5 mm. and mount in Canada balsam.

Location of the Spirocheta Pallida: Primary Lesion.—The serous discharge from an untreated chancre contains, as a rule, a large number of spirochetes, and they can be demonstrated at its earliest appearance. They are very difficult to find in a primary sore over eight weeks old, possibly due to their destruction by the granulo-matous tissue.

Lymphatics.—*Spirocheta pallida* are found in the lymph channels leading from the primary sore. They are found most numerous in the connective tissue forming the trabeculæ of the gland and in the perivascular tissue.

Secondary Lesions.—The organism of syphilis spreads by the lymph channels and the vascular system. The organisms are present in two locations—the deeper layers of the epidermis and surrounding the capillaries of the papillæ. A secondary syphilitic rash is the result of the invasion of the deeper layer of epithelial cells.

Blood.—The blood of syphilitics is at least not infectious to a marked degree. Hoffmann found that the blood was infective

before the rash appeared and for six months following the appearance of the eruption.

Tertiary Lesions.—These lesions are infective, although the syphilitic organisms are rarely found. Most investigators have failed to find the organism of syphilis or have proved the infective properties of the urine, the spermatic fluid, the cerebrospinal fluid, and the milk of individuals with syphilis.

Congenital Syphilis.—*Spirochetæ pallida* have been found in large numbers in all of the lesions of early congenital syphilis. In practically every case of infantile congenital syphilis the organism can be demonstrated in the internal organs.

Histopathology of Syphilitic Lesions.—The primary sore consists of a cellular infiltration, with swelling of the connective-tissue elements. The epidermis is the seat of a leukocytic and fibrous infiltration. The vessels are inflamed.

The papular lesions consist of a cellular infiltration around the vessels which is made up of a large collection of small round cells, plasma cells, lymphocytes, fibroblasts, and an occasional giant cell. There is a marked inflammation of the bloodvessels and endarteritis of the smaller vascular channels. The epidermis is thickened in the scaly eruptions, edematous and infiltrated in the other forms, and degenerated in the superficial ulcerative variety.

There is inflammation of the small vessels in the tertiary varieties. The gumma starts with a venous thrombosis in the subcutaneous tissue, and later there is a marked cellular infiltration, with softening and liquefaction.

The vegetative forms show hypertrophy and infiltration of the corium; ulcerative lesions exhibit necrosis and destruction of the epidermis and true skin. The greater the increase of connective tissue the harder the lesion.

Experimental Syphilis.—Present-day knowledge of experimental syphilis is due to the brilliant researches of Metchnikoff and Roux, and later of A. Neisser, Hoffmann, Finger, Landsteiner, Kraus, Siegel, Bertarelli, and others. Various animals have been successfully inoculated with the syphilitic organism. The anthropoid apes, particularly the chimpanzee, because of their close resemblance to man, are the most susceptible to the virus of syphilis. There is a primary lesion, somewhat smaller than in the human individual, secondaries, but no tertiaries. Other anthropoid apes, such as the orang-outang and gibbon, are almost as susceptible to the syphilitic virus as is the chimpanzee. The disease, is, however, less typical; the primary lesion is smaller and a secondary eruption is unusual. Although the lower monkeys can be inoculated, the primary lesion is insignificant and there are no secondaries.

Bertarelli recently has succeeded in inoculating rabbits with

syphilis. The disease has not only been communicated from the human being to the rabbit, but from rabbit to rabbit, and from the rabbit to a monkey or guinea-pig. A local lesion alone has been observed.

Diagnosis.—In doubtful or atypical cases of syphilis a test devised eight years ago by Wassermann will prove of great help in the diagnosis. This test is positive in approximately 70 to 75 per cent. of primary cases of syphilis; in 90 to 95 per cent. of those of the secondary type; and 85 to 88 per cent. of the tertiary variety. It has also given a positive result in certain cases of leprosy, sleeping-sickness, malaria, hookworm disease, frambesia, and scarlet fever. The making of the test requires special experience and can only be performed in a properly equipped laboratory.

Wassermann Test.—The technique described is that followed by Mr. Paul Fildes, and his description will be given as it appears in Sequeira's book, *Diseases of the Skin*. It is the same as carried out by Wassermann, excepting that there is an elimination of any undue excess of hemolysis, which might tend to mask a partial reaction.

"The Collection of the Blood to Be Tested.—This operation is most conveniently performed by using Wright's blood capsules. Their capacity should be about 2 c.c. The straight end should be finely drawn out to facilitate sealing in the flame, while the curved entering end should be of wider bore, with its extremity bent to a right angle, so that when it is applied to the patient's thumb the body of the capsule may lie on a lower plane. Before the puncture is made with a suitable instrument into the dorsal aspect of the terminal phalanx of the thumb the arm should be well swung in a circle and a thin piece of rubber tubing wound around the thumb from its base to beyond the distal joint. From 1 c.c. to 1.5 c.c. is required, and this may be obtained from one puncture by repeating the swing of the arm and application of the rubber.

"The Preparation of the Reagents.—(1) Saline solution. This is made with distilled water and pure sodium chloride, 0.85–0.9 per cent.

"2. The complement consists of the fresh serum of a guinea-pig. It will not keep satisfactorily, even for twenty-four hours, unless frozen. Dried complement is also useless. For use dilute the serum 1 in 4 with saline.

"3. The amboceptor: This is the serum of a rabbit which has been immunized with the washed corpuscles of the sheep, and will keep for weeks or months, especially when dried. Its strength should be such that at most 0.001 c.c. in the presence of 0.025 c.c. of fresh guinea-pig serum will take 5 c.c. of a 5 per cent. emulsion of sheep's corpuscles in one hour at 37° C. Amboceptor of less power appears to interfere with the precision of the result when

carrying out the Wassermann reaction. The quantity of amboceptor determined by experiment under the above conditions is termed the 'minimal hemolytic dose' (M. H. D.).

"4. The corpuscles are those of a sheep, thoroughly washed in saline, and suspended as a 5 per cent. emulsion.

"5. The suspected serum is heated at 55° C. for thirty minutes.

"6. The 'antigen.' The convenience and excellence of the alcoholic extracts have displaced all others. The best 'antigen' is undoubtedly an alcoholic extract of the liver of a congenital syphilitic fetus, but the scarcity of suitable specimens of this material has led to the use of extracts of non-syphilitic organs, notably heart, and the results obtained with this latter appear little inferior. A suitable syphilitic liver is pounded up and dried *in vacuo* over sulphuric acid. The resultant dry powder will keep indefinitely. From this the stock 'antigen' is made as follows: dried antigen, 1 part; rectified spirit, 29 parts. Grind in a mortar and allow to extract at 37° C. for three or four days, shaking occasionally. Filter. For use this stock 'antigen' is diluted 1 in 10 with saline, the mixing of the two fluids being performed rapidly. The 'antigen' must be carefully standardized to find that quantity which will give a complete inhibition of hemolysis with a selection of cases of secondary syphilis. Secondly, as a precaution against summation effects, double this quantity, when tested alone, must not cause any inhibition. 'Antigens' which do not fulfil all these requirements are useless.

"*The Arrangement of the Test.*—Two test-tubes for each patient are placed side by side in a stand; two for a control performed with a known non-syphilitic serum, and three for controls of technique. The use of a control with a known syphilitic serum is desirable. The reagents are then filled in with graduated pipettes in the quantities shown in the following table:

Tube No.	Suspect serum.		Known \bar{z} serum.		Known non- \bar{z} serum.		Controls.		
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
Shake { saline . . . . .	.7	.8	.7	.8	.7	.8	.8	.9	1.0
stock antigen									
diluted 1 in 10 . . . . .	.1	0	.1	0	.1	0	.1	0	0
Human serum . . . . .	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	0	0	0
Complement 1 in 4 . . . . .	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	.1	0
Incubate at 37° C. for 1½ hours.									
5% sheep corpuscle emulsion containing 2½ M. H. D. of amboceptor per 5 c.c. emulsion . . . . .	.55		.5	.5	.5	.5	.5	.5	.5

Incubate till tubes 4, 5, 6, 7, 8 are completely laked (about thirty minutes), and then transfer to the ice chest for sedimentation to take place (overnight).

“Interpretation of Results.—A complete inhibition of hemolysis in the tube containing antigen, *i. e.*, tube 1, is a positive result. The supernatant fluid is colorless. According to the extent, however, to which this fluid is colored, moderate or slight reactions may be reported. It is not every case that reacts certainly positive or certainly negative.”

Another test which is of assistance in the diagnosis of syphilis has been devised by Noguchi and has been termed the luetin reaction.

Luetin Test.—The test gives a diagnostic cutaneous reaction somewhat similar to that of the von Pirquet for tuberculosis. The reaction is produced by the injection of a suspension of *Spirocheta pallida* that has been grown in pure culture and then destroyed by heat. One-tenth of a cubic centimeter of the luetin is injected in the skin of the left arm and an equal amount of the control (uninoculated culture medium) in the skin of the right arm. The injections are given as superficially as possible; separate syringes are used for the luetin and the control. A positive reaction is generally obtained on the evening of the day of injection or the following morning, which reaches its height in from forty-eight to seventy-two hours.

The reaction appears as an inflammatory nodule, or this lesion is surrounded by a bright red areola varying from half an inch or less to three inches in diameter; pustulation may also be observed. Exceptionally mild constitutional symptoms, such as headache and general malaise, may develop. Dr. Howard Fox found in 100 cases, 49 of which were acquired syphilis, that the test was positive in 43 per cent. of the secondary type and in 51 per cent. of the tertiary variety.

Syphilis has to be distinguished from several diseases depending upon the stage of the disease and the type of eruption present.

The *initial lesion* when located on the genital region has to be chiefly differentiated from chancroid, and also occasionally from herpes.

CHANCROID.	CHANCRE.	HERPES SIMPLEX (FEVER BLISTER).
Incubation period three days	Incubation period three weeks.	No incubation period.
Lesion is soft, non-indurated.	Lesion hard, densely indurated.	No induration.
Lesion is raw, red, and the surface is covered with a profuse discharge; non-elevated, or very slightly raised.	Very little oozing from the surface; smooth, crusted, or papillomatous, elevated and frequently button-like.	Groups of vesicles on an inflamed base, which break and dry up into a crust in a few days, and disappear spontaneously.
Usually several lesions present, frequently where the surfaces are more or less in contact from auto-inoculation.	Usually but one lesion present; not auto-inoculable.	Usually but a single group of vesicles present.

CHANCROID.	CHANCRE.	HERPES SIMPLEX (FEVER BLISTER).
Inguinal glands frequently on only a single side, are enlarged and inflamed; glands frequently fluctuate and break down.	Inguinal glands on both sides are enlarged, non-inflamed and do not break down. Later a general glandular enlargement.	Usually no glandular enlargement.
<i>Spirocheta pallida</i> not present in lesions.	<i>Spirocheta pallida</i> present.	<i>Spirocheta pallida</i> absent.
Blood-test negative.	Wassermann test positive in a large percentage of cases.	Blood-test negative.
No general eruption.	General eruption in six weeks, and the various concomitants of syphilis.	No general eruption.

When the chancre is extragenitally located the characteristic just mentioned readily excludes an epithelioma, abscess, or a blind boil.

The *macular eruption* of syphilis has to be particularly distinguished from pityriasis rosea. The latter starts with a very superficial pinkish lesion with a slightly scaly fawn-colored centre. Three or four days to a week or ten days later numerous lesions a dime to a quarter-dollar in size, of the type of the original lesion, develop on the trunk and the upper portions of the extremities. The disease runs a course of from three to six weeks, is accompanied usually by slight or rather marked itching, and disappears spontaneously. The syphilitic eruption is generalized, attacking markedly the palms and the soles; there are also papules present, no itching, the disease does not disappear spontaneously, there is an initial lesion present, general glandular enlargement, and various concomitant signs of the disease.

The *papular variety* is distinguished from eczema by the intense itching of the latter, the lack of the plantar and palmar involvement. The eruption is not so generalized, and the glandular enlargement and various concomitants are absent. Lichen planus is usually fairly localized, particularly on the flexure surface of the wrists, the forearms, and the ankles, and the lesions are shiny, irregularly shaped papules of a violet color. The *papulosquamous type* is differentiated from psoriasis and seborrheic eczema. Psoriasis tends to attack the extensor surface of the extremities and the scalp, and even in the somewhat generalized cases the palms and soles are not attacked, and the face, if involved, shows but a few lesions. The patches are not covered with the yellowish-brown scales as in syphilis but with those of a silvery-white color. There is no glandular enlargement or other signs of constitutional involvement. Seborrheic eczema is characterized by reddish patches covered with greasy yellow scales, and the sites of attack are the

scalp, the alæ of the nose, the sternum, between the shoulders and the hairy regions. Palms and soles are not attacked and there is no constitutional involvement.

The *pustular syphilitic eruptions* are to be distinguished from acne, bromid and iodid outbreaks, smallpox, and ecthyma. Acne is characterized by papules, pustules, blackheads, and sebaceous cysts which are usually most marked upon the face, and also upon the backs and shoulders, and only exceptionally elsewhere; there are no constitutional symptoms or glandular enlargement, and the palms and soles are never involved. The drug eruptions from the ingestion of the iodids or the bromids are usually not generalized but chiefly involve the face, the back, and the chest. There is a history of taking one or the other drug, and there are no constitutional symptoms excepting those due to the effect of the drug, and the glands are not enlarged. Smallpox runs an acute course, with marked constitutional symptoms, without the presence of mucous patches or an initial lesion, and the lesions run through a papular and then a pustular stage. Ecthymata are usually confined to the legs; there are usually but a few lesions present, and the male sex, particularly the uncleanly, are prone to the outbreak. The palms and soles are rarely attacked, and there is no general glandular enlargement or other signs of constitutional involvement.

The *gumma* of tertiary syphilis, if it occurs upon the lower leg, has to be distinguished from erythema nodosum and an abscess. Erythema nodosum runs an acute course, is usually symmetrical in distribution, limited to the tibial region, and does not break down. Gumma is usually one-sided, runs a longer course, tends to break down, forming a kidney-shaped ulcer. An abscess runs an acute course, and when it breaks forms an irregular ulceration. The *nodular type* of syphilis should be differentiated from tuberculosis (*lupus vulgaris*) and epithelioma. *Lupus vulgaris* develops in early life, usually under puberty, is very slow in growth, attacking in most instances the face; the lesion is made up of reddish-brown deep-seated tubercles, which after a considerable period break down and form an irregularly shaped ulcer. There are often other signs of tuberculosis present and the tuberculin tests are positive. Epithelioma develops after the age of forty, runs a comparatively slow course, and has a rolled, pearly border, and bleeds readily. The ulceration is somewhat punched out. Tertiary syphilis runs a fairly rapid course and is apt to develop in early or middle adult life. The nodular form consists of dark red nodules which group in the form of a segment of a circle; the ulceration has a segmental or kidney shape, the outline of the patch is serpiginous, and the Wassermann test in a large percentage of cases is positive.

Hereditary congenital syphilis is to be chiefly distinguished from bullous impetigo. Bullous impetigo does not tend to attack the palms and the soles, is not accompanied by mucous patches or fissures at the corners of the mouth or in the anal region. There is no constitutional involvement except in the fatal cases. Bullæ are alone present, and there are no "snuffles."

Prognosis.—Syphilis is rarely seen in such malignant type as formerly and therefore there are no fatalities in the disease, except when a vital organ is involved or in poorly nourished infants with the hereditary variety. There are a considerable number of stillbirths in the offspring of syphilitic parents. Most syphilitic eruptions disappear readily under proper treatment, but medication has to be continued for a long period, as relapses are frequent. The late palmar eruptions of the squamous type are particularly resistant to medication. The Wassermann test is extremely helpful in determining the temporary or permanent eradication of the disease.

Treatment.—The patient with syphilis should be thoroughly warned of the contagious nature of the malady. Kissing should be avoided and every article or implement that has touched the secretion of a syphilitic lesion should be carefully guarded against contact with an other individual. Therefore the patient should use an individual knife, fork, spoon, plate, drinking-glass, towel, and soap.

If the patient is in poor physical condition plenty of good easily digested food should be taken. Moderate exercise, outdoor life as far as it is feasible, and tonic treatment may be indicated.

The treatment of syphilis depends considerably upon the facilities offered to the physician and the financial condition of the patient. The drugs which are used in the eradication of the lesions and the cure of the disease are mercury, potassium or sodium iodid, and arsenic (salvarsan or neosalvarsan). The latter is most efficient but extremely expensive.

Treatment should be started as soon as the disease is diagnosed. Formerly it was necessary to wait for the appearance of secondary eruption in order to diagnose the disease, but by the newer discoveries smears may now be made of the initial lesion and with the demonstration of the *spirocheta pallida* therapeutic measures may be begun immediately. The disease may be prevented if the site of exposure to syphilitic inoculation is thoroughly rubbed, within twelve hours, with the official ointment of mercury or with an ointment of calomel.

Mercury is administered by the mouth, by inunctions, or by injections. Although the administration of pills is considered an obsolete method of treating the disease the results are frequently

satisfactory although slow. The protiodid of mercury is given three or four times daily in the strength of one-quarter to one-third of a grain (0.016–0.020). The treatment by this method is continued over a period of three years; two years continuously and the third year one week out of every month. During the fourth year treatment may be given one week out of every three months. In the place of this mercurial preparation an equally efficient but not so powerful preparation, mercury and chalk, one to three grains (0.06–0.18) three or four times daily can be given. *Inunctions* are more rapid and powerful in their action and are therefore recommended in the more malignant type of case and in those in whom more rapid disappearance of the outbreak is desired. The official ointment of mercury is rubbed into the areas where the skin is thin in the strength of one dram (4.) at each application. The preparation is employed each night before retiring and twenty minutes of continuous rubbing are required, and all that is not absorbed by the skin is allowed to remain in contact with the area rubbed for the succeeding twenty-four hours. The first night the ointment is rubbed below the hairs in the arm-pit on the right side; the following night the application is made to the inner surface of the right upper thigh; the succeeding rubbing is made in the right popliteal space. The procedure is then carried out in the same areas on the left side of the body.

Intramuscular injections are made into the buttock. The site is along a line drawn from the anterior superior spine of the ilium to the top of the gluteal cleft. The needle should be two and a half to three inches in length and the syringe should be entirely of glass, so as to be easily sterilized. The site of injection should be thoroughly sterilized first with soap and water and then by painting with the tincture of iodine. The injection is given with the patient lying on his face, or standing, and deeply into the muscular structures. After the introduction of the needle if any blood comes through the orifice, it should be withdrawn and inserted in another area. The injection is given slowly, and after the needle is withdrawn the puncture wound is covered with collodion. An indurated mass usually remains after the treatment for a variable period, but is, in most instances, absorbed after some time has elapsed. The preparations which may be employed are of two classes: the *insoluble* or the *soluble*. Injections of the former are given once each week, and the latter daily or several times each week. Although the soluble preparations are administered with less pain to the patient and the rapidity of absorption can be more readily judged, the insoluble mercurial compounds are more generally employed because of their prolonged action.

Probably the most popular *insoluble mercurial preparation* is

the gray oil, which is composed of ten parts of metallic mercury, forty parts of lanolin, and sixty parts of vaselin (carbolized 2 per cent.). The preparation should be slightly warmed before using, and ten minims (0.625) injected once each week. In place of this combination, three-quarters of a grain (0.0048) of calomel may be used in seventeen minims (1.6) of sterilized olive oil or vaselin. A less painful combination consists of the salicylate of mercury one grain (0.06) in ten minims (0.625) of carbolized vaselin, which is administered weekly.

Although numerous *soluble preparations of mercury* have been suggested, none has any advantage over corrosive sublimate, which is employed of an average strength of one-eighth grain (0.008) dissolved in sterilized water, so that twenty minims (1.25) will represent one-eighth grain (0.008) of the drug.

The number of injections which are given depend considerably upon whether the preparation employed is soluble, absorbed rapidly, or insoluble and absorbed slowly. With the former, about thirty injections are given, at first daily and later twice each week. Two courses of treatment are given each year for three years. If the insoluble preparations are used the course consists of about twelve weekly injections; then a period of rest. Two series of injections are given each year for three years.

In the *treatment of tertiary lesions* it is well to give ten grains (0.625) of potassium or sodium iodid three or four times daily for two weeks, and after that to add one-twenty-fourth to one-sixteenth gr. (0.0024-0.0039) of bichlorid or biniodid to each dose, well diluted in water. This combination is given until the disappearance of the lesion, after which mercury, in one of the forms mentioned, is given alone over a period of at least a year. If the lesion is resistant the iodid may be increased in strength, but massive doses of this drug as employed by some physicians are hardly justified. Injections and inunctions may be substituted for the "mixed" combination. If the patient has difficulty in digesting the iodids, sodium iodid should be substituted for the potassium salt, and the preparation is made up in equal parts of essence of pepsin and the compound tincture of gentian.

Local treatment of the lesions is required in comparatively few cases. The initial lesion is kept clean with soap and water, and a dusting powder, consisting of ten grains (0.625) of calomel, salicylic acid five grains (0.312), and powdered talcum one ounce (32.). An ointment containing twenty grains boric acid (1.25) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum may be used for gummatous lesions, or those which are sore and somewhat infected. In the resistant squamous syphilitic lesions of the palms an ointment composed of ammoniated mercury twenty to forty grains (1.25-2.50), salicylic acid ten to

twenty grains (0.625–1.25), lanolin two drams (8.), petrolatum five drams (20.), is frequently indicated. Mucous patches should be touched with a 25 per cent. solution of nitrate of silver or the acid nitrate of mercury. One of the most efficient mouth washes consists of a saturated solution of potassium chlorate, twenty grains (1.25) of this preparation to the ounce (32.) of water. The mouth should be kept scrupulously clean with a soft tooth-brush. The gums should be carefully and frequently inspected for signs of pyalism.

Treatment of congenital syphilis is by means of inunctions, the strength depending upon the age of the child. One to two drams (4.–8.) of the official ointment of mercury is mixed with a sufficient amount of lanolin to make an ounce (32.), is divided into eight parts and one part is used each night. The preparation is rubbed thoroughly into the abdomen for twenty minutes, and all of the ointment that is not absorbed is allowed to remain in contact with the skin for twenty-four hours, the area being covered with a belly-band. The abdomen is thoroughly washed with mild soap and warm water and dried each night before the fresh application is made. After the disappearance of the outbreak, treatment by this preparation should be continued for three to six months, or one-quarter to one-half grain (0.016–0.03) of mercury and chalk given by the mouth three times daily. The child should be kept under observation for at least two years.

Treatment with Salvarsan and Neosalvarsan.—Arsenic has a destructive effect upon the various spirochetæ, including the *Spirocheta pallida*. Ehrlich and Hata have recently introduced for the treatment of syphilis the so-called “606,” dioxy-diamido-arseno-benzol. Two theories have been brought forward for the curative action of this drug: (1) that it has a direct destructive action on the spirochetæ, and (2) that antibodies are developed as the result of the injection and that these destroy the virus. Salvarsan is a yellow powder which is put on the market in sealed tubes containing 0.6 gram; this dose is usually administered to an adult. It was originally hoped that one dose would eradicate the syphilis, but it is now definitely determined that several injections and a mercurial course are necessary for the eradication of the disease. The greatest precautions have to be carried out in its administration, and great care has to be exercised if it is administered in derangements of the optic nerve, in grave visceral and nervous disorders. The urine should first be examined. Albumin or kidney diseases are a contra-indication to its use. It is a wise precaution to keep the patient in bed for twelve to twenty-four hours after an injection. The relapses have been so frequent after intramuscular injections that salvarsan is given routinely intravenously.

The most successful treatment of syphilis consists of three intravenous injections of 0.6 gram *salvarsan* and ten intramuscular injections of mercury, such as the gray oil which has been mentioned above. The injections are given at weekly intervals. Such is the conclusion of Gibbard and Harrison, who carried out careful experiments, 2500 intravenous injections having been given. *Neosalvarsan* may be administered in the place of *salvarsan*, and although it is much more readily administered, the dose has to be one-third larger, more injections are required, probably five instead of three, and the result is apparently not so lasting. Both of these preparations have a greater effect in the primary and secondary than in the tertiary lesions.

In *congenital* syphilitic cases the child may be treated directly, or if the infant is fed by means of the mother's milk the injections may be given to her. The average dose given to an infant is 0.02 gram; at times a larger quantity has been injected.

Technique for Administering Salvarsan.—The drug is in the form of a bichlorid, and is exceedingly difficult to dissolve. It has to be properly neutralized, otherwise it is toxic and extremely irritating. It should be prepared immediately before it is used, as it is very unstable and easily converted into a highly poisonous body.

The following technique is employed by Uhle and MacKinney: The solution should be introduced into the circulation slowly and a considerable quantity of fluid is recommended. The chief difficulty is to maintain the solution at a fixed and proper temperature. To accomplish this purpose a vacuum burette, consisting of a smaller bottle of 300 c.c. capacity within a larger, joined at both extremities. There is a space of about a quarter-inch between the two bottles which is exhausted of air. The upper end of the inner bottle extends as a neck one and a half inches long, fitted with a ground-glass stopper, with a small air aperture. The lower end of the inner bottle has a pipette and stop-cock attachment. A rubber tube, four feet long and a quarter-inch in diameter, is attached to the pipette, the distal end of which is fitted with an iridoplatinum needle of about 18-gauge, two inches long, similar to the needle employed for intramuscular injection. Six inches from the distal end of the rubber tubing a transfusion thermometer is inserted whereby the temperature at which the fluid enters the body can be readily determined.

Ten cubic centimeters of normal saline solution, made from distilled water at a temperature of from 110° to 115° F., are poured into a graduated glass cylinder of 50 c.c. capacity fitted with a ground-glass stopper. The *salvarsan* is dropped upon the surface of the saline solution, the cylinder stoppered, and the *salvarsan*

dissolved by vigorous shaking. When fully dissolved the solution is perfectly clear and acid in reaction. The salvarsan solution is then neutralized by the addition of 15 per cent. sterile sodium hydroxid solution, drop by drop, from an eye-dropper, shaking vigorously after each addition. Upon the addition of eight or ten drops of the sodium hydroxid solution a heavy orange-yellow precipitate forms. Upon a further addition the solution assumes a greenish tint, and a few drops more cause the solution to become perfectly clear, of an amber color and alkaline in reaction. The graduated cylinder containing the solution is now placed to one side.

The needle is adjusted to the rubber tubing, the transfusion thermometer inserted, and the proximal end of the rubber tubing attached to the pipette of the vacuum bottle, the stop-cock being left open. The vacuum burette is filled with about 200 c.c. of normal saline solution at a temperature of 110° to 120° F., and the solution allowed to flow through the rubber tubing, thus expelling the air. After the air is expelled the stop-cock is closed, thus retaining the saline in the rubber tubing and in the vacuum bottle. The salvarsan solution is now added to the saline in the vacuum burette by filtering it through a cotton filter. The cotton filter is prepared by moistening the glass funnel before placing the cotton and washing it thoroughly before filtering the salvarsan, in order to remove any free cotton fibers. The cotton is washed free of salvarsan by a quantity of saline sufficient to bring the contents of the burette to 300 c.c. and the bottle is stoppered, leaving the small aperture open for air.

Any prominent vein on the extremities is now selected for puncture, the veins at the elbow being usually the most satisfactory. The part is cleansed with soap, water, and alcohol, and the vein made prominent by constriction above the site of injection. If the vein cannot be felt it may be necessary to open the vein and directly introduce the needle.

Before making the puncture the stop-cock is opened and the flow controlled by pressure upon the tubing. The needle is introduced into the vein, the constriction removed, and the solution allowed to flow by gravity from the burette at an elevation of about two feet. At this elevation it requires about ten minutes for the 300 c.c. to flow into the circulation. With this technique there is a loss of 10° in temperature of the solution in the passage of the fluid through the rubber tubing. All of the apparatus, with the exception of the vacuum burette and the thermometers, are boiled; the former are sterilized with 95 per cent. alcohol and thoroughly washed with saline before using.

Technique for Using Neosalvarsan.—A graduated glass burette of 150 c.c. capacity is fitted with a rubber tube about two feet

in length, to the distal end of which is attached a Leur sheathed iridoplatinum needle. The entire apparatus is sterilized by boiling. The graduated burette is filled with freshly distilled water at a temperature of 65° to 70° F., and the fluid allowed to flow, thus expelling the air from the rubber tubing. The neosalvarsan is dissolved in about 25 c.c. distilled water in a glass-stoppered cylinder. The Leur needle, No. 18, is then inserted into the vein and the rubber hose attached, and the water allowed to flow into the vein. After determining that the needle is properly inserted within the lumen of the vein the solution containing the neosalvarsan is added to the water in the burette and the quantity brought up to 150 c.c. (Uhle and MacKinney).

The simplest method of injecting neosalvarsan is employed by Ravaut, who administers the preparation in 10 c.c. of distilled water. The required amount of distilled water is poured into a small glass container and the neosalvarsan added. As soon as the latter has been thoroughly dissolved the liquid is drawn up into a glass syringe which is equipped with a special aspirator filter. The latter is detached, the needle put on and introduced into the selected vein, and as soon as the blood pours into the syringe, showing the proper entrance into the vein, the dose is given.

Ill Effects from Salvarsan and Neosalvarsan.—The symptoms produced by the injection of salvarsan have been much more marked, severe, and prolonged than from neosalvarsan. There may be a slight or marked elevation of temperature, which usually appears six to eight hours after the injection, and drops to normal within twenty-four hours. Headache is frequently present for a day. Nausea and vomiting are of frequent occurrence. A serous diarrhea has developed in some of the cases some hours after the injection. Cutaneous eruptions of a scarlatiniform, bullous, herpes-zoster-like, urticaria, or morbilliform types have been occasionally observed. Icterus, neuritis, deafness, etc., have also been noted. The symptoms are more apt to occur after the initial than subsequent injections. Wechselmann has recently compiled the salvarsan fatalities; there have been 118 deaths following intravenous injections of the drug; 15 from intramuscular injections, and six after the subcutaneous method. It is only fair to state, however, that up to 1911 there had been over 12,000 cases treated by this method; that both mercury and salvarsan were given in some of the cases in which death resulted. Unquestionably the technique was at fault in some. Patients were unsuitable subjects in others.

Sodium cacodylate is another arsenical compound which has proved somewhat curative, but is hardly to be recommended in lieu of either mercury or salvarsan. It is given hypodermically in one and a half to five grain (0.09–0.312) doses every two or three

days. Other preparations which contain arsenic, such as atoxyl, arsacetin, soamin, and hectin, have no advantages over those mentioned.

If the facilities are suitable the determination of the cure of syphilis should be based upon several negative Wassermann tests.

YAWS (FRAMBOESIA).

Definition.—A chronic infectious disease which is endemic in the tropics, characterized by a papular outbreak tending to form raspberry- or cauliflower-like patches.

FIG. 132



Yaws. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

Symptoms.—The affection has an incubation period lasting from two weeks to six months, during which there may be slight fever, headache, articular pains, and digestive disturbances. There may or may not be a primary lesion of a pinkish color, which is slightly raised and of a conical contour. The centre necroses, becomes crusted, indurated, and papillomatous. The whole skin surface, or only a portion, is attacked by scaly, circinate patches, varying from one-third of an inch to two inches in diameter, covered

with adherent brownish crusts, with at times a fetid discharge. There are also reddish or grayish vegetations which tend to heal in the centre and are encircled by bullæ. The areas usually attacked are the skin about the orifices, the lips, the nostrils, the genital region and the flexures. The mucous membranes and the viscera are unattacked, and there is no hair loss. There may be a general glandular enlargement, but not in all of the cases.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is limited to tropical countries. It is of common occurrence in the Orient, Oceania, Central Africa, and in Central and Southern America. It is seen almost exclusively in the black races, in both sexes, at all ages, but most often in children. The affection is inoculable and contagious, and apparently caused by a spirocheta (*Spirocheta pertenue*, discovered by Castellani). While the organism closely resembles the *Spirocheta pallida*, which causes syphilis, it is morphologically different. Although this organism has not been proved absolutely causal, and others have been found, it is probably etiologic.

The disease has been inoculated into monkeys. According to Neisser's experiments, yaws or syphilis do not afford an immunity against one another. A patient who has yaws may contract syphilis. The disease is usually contracted in infancy through some break in the cutaneous surface. Castellani believes that flies and other insects introduce the parasite.

Histologically the affection has the structure of a granuloma, and resembles markedly lupus vulgaris, except for the absence of giant cells and the tubercle bacillus.

Diagnosis.—The disease is to be chiefly distinguished from syphilis, which it resembles markedly in certain instances, the Wassermann test being positive in each. The chief points of difference are the mucous membrane involvement in syphilis and its absence in yaws; the absence or slight glandular enlargement in the latter; the latter although frequent in children is not inherited; yaws itches, and fungoid lesions develop on preëxisting patches. Yaws is a disease of the tropics.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The affection runs a course of from three to six weeks in limited cases; three to six months in children; and six to twelve months and longer in adults. European victims suffer with the disease usually for a longer period than natives. Individuals in poor health may occasionally develop septic poisoning and death results. Mercury is of use, but not so effective as the iodids. Salvarsan has proved curative.

D. DISEASES PROBABLY CAUSED BY VEGETABLE ORGANISMS.

ERYSIPELOID (ROSENBACH).

Synonym.—Erythema serpens (Morrant Baker).

Erysipeloid is the term applied to an affection which resembles erysipelas, but which is produced by infection from animal matter undergoing decomposition. This comparatively rare disease was first described clearly by Morratt Baker, and later was studied clinically and bacteriologically by Rosenbach.

Symptoms.—The outbreak starts at the site of a small trauma or break in the skin and consists of a dull red or purplish slightly elevated spot or zone which tends to spread, the older portions involuting.

The advancing border of the erythema is well defined and somewhat elevated, and there may be some swelling and puffiness. The disease advances slowly and is usually limited to a finger or a portion of the hand. The color changes to a yellowish as the patch subsides, and there is no desquamation. There may be itching and burning. The disease runs a course of from one to six weeks.

Etiology.—It is observed in those who handle putrid or spoiled meats and fish, such as butchers, fish dealers, poultry dealers, cooks, and those who handle animal products (anatomical workers, Jopson). Gilchrist in a study of 329 cases found that all but 6 were due to the bite of crabs.

Rosenbach described a cladothrix as the infective organism, but it has not been proved causative.

Treatment.—Treatment hastens the cure, although there is a tendency to spontaneous disappearance after some weeks. The parts should be kept either constantly moistened with a lotion containing ichthyol $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (6.), acid boric 45 grains (3.), powdered zinc oxid $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (6.), lime-water 3 fluidounces (96.); or an ointment composed of ichthyol $\frac{1}{2}$ –1 dram (2.–4.), bismuth subcarbonate 2 drams (8.), petrolatum 5 drams (20.), applied three or four times daily.

POSTMORTEM PUSTULE.

Those who handle cadavers or perform postmortems, and also rarely butchers and those who are closely associated with dead animals, may be attacked by a so-called postmortem pustule, as the result of inoculation with some unknown virus from the dead

tissues. The inoculation occurs through some small break in the skin surface which is frequently so minute as to be unrecognized. An itching red spot appears at the point of inoculation, which develops into a vesicopustule or pustule having a slightly or markedly inflammatory base. A superficial ulcer is observed beneath the crusted surface. The lesion is of a dull red color and may be accompanied with swelling of the surrounding parts; lymphatic involvement may give rise to red streaks, or exceptionally the affected area may have an erysipelas-like appearance. Constitutional symptoms may be absent, slight, or severe. The exact cause is unknown, but it is probably due to a vegetable organism (bacterial). Treatment consists of thorough opening of the lesion, cauterization of the base, and antiseptic dressing of bichlorid of mercury, 1 to 1000. Constitutional treatment is rarely indicated.

E. DISEASES CAUSED BY VEGETABLE FUNGI.

FAVUS.

Synonyms.—*Tinea favosa*.

Definition.—A contagious, vegetable parasitic disease, usually attacking the scalp, occasionally the non-hairy surface, and characterized by small sulphur-yellow cups.

Symptoms.—The disease begins either as one or more scaly erythematous spots, as minute yellowish points, or as a group of small vesicles. The characteristic lesion of favus is a pinhead to pea-sized, friable sulphur-yellow cup which is pierced by a hair. The convex portion of this cup-like (scutulum) lesion is pressed down upon the papillary layer of the corium, and the concave portion projects slightly above the skin surface. Beneath the scutulum there is found a reddened excavation, and the surface is atrophied if the lesion is of long standing. The lesions tend to become confluent and irregular, thick, yellowish, mortar-like masses are formed. The affected areas may become brownish in color from the admixture of extraneous matter. The scalp hairs become brittle, lusterless, break off, split, and may fall out. The entire scalp may eventually be attacked, the portion first involved showing atrophy, permanent hair loss, either complete or partial, and only a few areas of active disease. If a large number of lesions are present an odor is exhaled resembling stale, musty straw, mice, or the urine of cats. There may be a secondary pus infection. The disease runs a slow course.

Favus of the general surface or non-hairy parts is of rather unusual occurrence and, if present, in the great majority of instances

is associated with the disease of the scalp. It may begin around the lanugo hair follicles, or as a circinate patch, with the circumference somewhat inflammatory, sometimes papulovesicular, and studded with small yellow points and favus scutula. As the central portion of the circinate lesion tends to clear up, excepting for the sulphur-yellow cups, it resembles ringworm. Rarely the patch may consist of several concentric rings. There is a tendency, however, in most instances, for the lesions to become confluent and to form irregular, rough, yellowish masses, at times considerably raised above the surface. If the malady is neglected large

FIG. 133



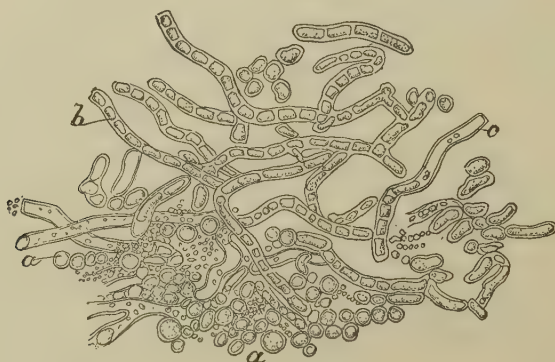
Favus (tinea favosa).

areas develop, involving a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface, particularly the extremities. The spread of the disease is more rapid in those in poor health. Marked atrophy of the underlying skin is apt to result and occasionally distinct ulceration. When the nails are attacked, which is rare, light or deep yellowish circumscribed spots become visible through the nail structure, and they become thickened, irregularly split, laminated, separated from the matrix, or atrophied. It is usually secondary to favus of the scalp, and infection supposedly occurs from scratching the scalp. (See Onychomycosis.)

In rare instances the mucous membranes may be attacked, particularly the glans penis. Kaposi reported a fatal case in which the favus fungus was found in the esophagus, stomach, and intestines. Itching may be present in a mild or severe degree.

Etiology.—Favus is a contagious disease, though not so frequently communicated as is ringworm. Not infrequently but one case is observed in a family. It may be conveyed from one individual to another, or from the lower animals, such as cats, dogs, rabbits, fowl, mice, and, exceptionally cattle and horses to the human species. It is commonly found in northern Italy, southern France, Russia, Poland, Austria, Germany, Hungary, and in Scotland, but it is rare in England and in our own country, excepting in immigrants. Favus of the skin surface is very rare in native-born Americans.

FIG. 134



Achorion Schönleini: a, spores; b, c, sporophores. (After Cornil and Ranvier.)

Pathology.—The cause of the affection is the *Achorion Schönleini*, discovered by Schönlein in 1839. The fungus is profusely present and consists of mycelium and spores. The spores are round, oval, or somewhat elongated, and vary from 0.0023 to 0.0052 mm. in diameter. The mycelium is composed of narrow, apparently flattened tubes or threads, which ramify in all directions without definite arrangements. They average from 0.0023 to 0.003 mm. in diameter and vary considerably in length, are straight, curved, bent, or crooked, and branch in a forked manner, resembling at times the links of a chain. As the entire favus cup is composed of fungus the organism can be easily demonstrated. Place a small portion of the yellowish material in a drop or two of liquor potassæ, cover with a coverslip, allow it to stand for a few minutes, and then examine under the high-power lens, not the oil-immersion, of the microscope. Although the *Achorion Schönleini* causes favus in the

great majority of instances, there are four other species of the achorion which produce favus in animals, and very exceptionally in human beings. These species are: *Achorion gallinæ*; *Ospora canina* of Sabrazès-Constantin; *Achorion quickeanum* of the mouse; *Achorion gypseum* of Bodin.

Diagnosis.—The sulphur-colored cup, with the subsequent atrophy of the hair follicles, scar-like appearance of the scalp surface, partial or complete permanent hair loss, and the easily found fungus offer a very clear picture.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease of the scalp is extremely difficult to cure, the x-rays offering the quickest and best means of eradication. (Technique given under treatment of Scalp Ringworm.) Favus of the nails also should be treated by x-ray exposures. The disease of the non-hairy parts is more responsive to local applications.

The treatment of favus of the scalp is the same as described under ringworm of the scalp. The remedies recommended for ringworm of the skin surfaces are applicable to favus of the non-hairy parts. The therapeutic measures for favus of the nails are detailed under onychomycosis.

RINGWORM.

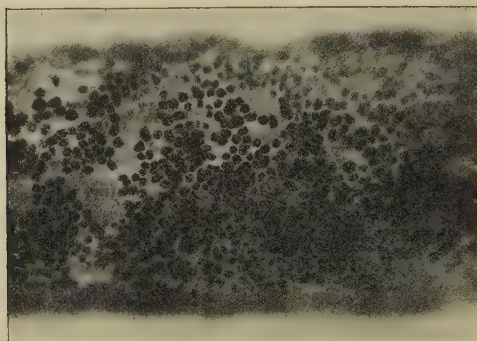
It was originally considered that all types of ringworm and in all situations were caused by the one fungus, the trichophyton. Thanks to the elaborate investigations of Sabouraud, over forty different varieties of fungus have been isolated, eleven of which occur fairly frequently. It will suffice, however, for the purposes of our study to divide the causative fungi of ringworm into two groups: the small spore fungus, or *Microsporum* (that designated as the *Microsporon Audouini* will serve as the type), and the large-spore fungus, the *megalosporon* or *trichophyton*. The trichophyton or megalosporon fungus is further divided according to its relationship to the hair shaft into "endothrix," in which the fungus is found within the hair shaft, and the "ectothrix," in which it is located outside of and chiefly on the surface of the hair shaft. The latter two types may be combined, fungi being found both in the cortical portion of the hair and on the surface of the hair shaft. The megalosporon endothrix (*trichophyton endothrix*) may be unaffected by a solution of potassium hydrate, the *resistant* variety, or disintegrated by this preparation, the *fragile* variety.

The fungus can be readily demonstrated by placing some of the scales from a patch of ringworm or an affected hair in a few drops of a 10 per cent. solution of liquor potassæ on a glass slide, covering with a cover-slip, and after allowing to dissolve for a few minutes, examine under a high-power lens, not an oil-immersion,

of a microscope. Although elaborate cultural experiments have been successfully made by Sabouraud, the demonstration of the fungus by the easy method just detailed will be sufficient for our purposes.

Microsporon Audouini.—The spores are usually rounded, occasionally somewhat oval, often double contoured, contain granules and liquid, and are from 2 to 2.5 mm. in diameter. The mycelium consists of sharply contoured, transparent, pale gray branching threads or tubes, showing frequently slight bulging at irregular intervals, and often terminate in mycelial spores. The spores are very abundant and frequently give a resemblance to a mosaic pavement. There may be but a few mycelial threads demonstrated. Cultures are of a grayish color, with three or four lines of depression radiating from the centre to the periphery.

FIG. 135

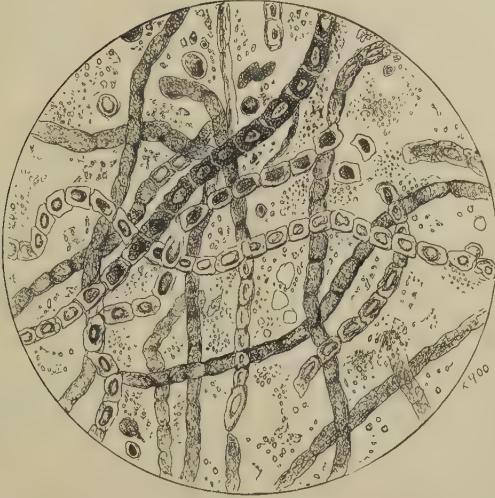


Portion of a hair showing the *Microsporon Audouini*. From a photomicrograph. (Hyde.)

Trichophyton.—The spores and mycelium are larger than those of the microsporon. The spores are from 3 to 6 microns in diameter and are arranged in a ladder-like or bead-like manner, forming band-like mycelium. The mycelium does not branch so much as that of the small-spored fungus. The mycelium of the *ectothrix* variety is larger, more abundant, and the septa are longer than in either the *endothrix* or the *microsporon*.

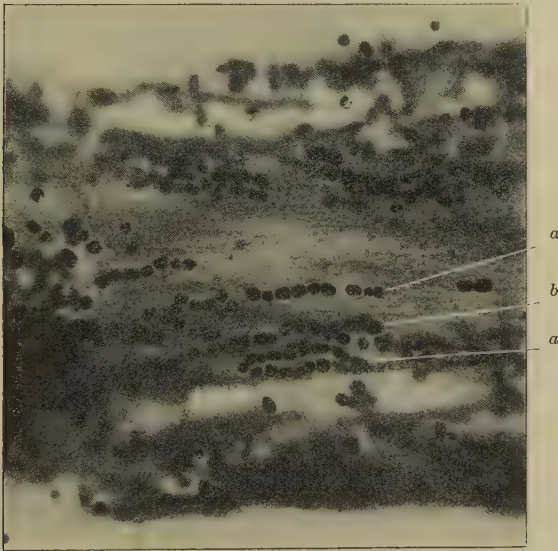
Sabouraud uses two special media for culturing the fungi, maltose and glucose-proof media, the formulæ for which are water 1000 grams, crude maltose (Chaunt), 40 grams granulated peptone (Chassering) 10 grams, gelose 18 grams (maltose-proof media); in the glucose-proof medium the same quantity of the glucose is used in place of the maltose. For the different morphological

FIG. 136



Filaments and spores of the trichophyton from the beard of a patient affected with tinea sycosis. (Hyde.)

FIG. 137



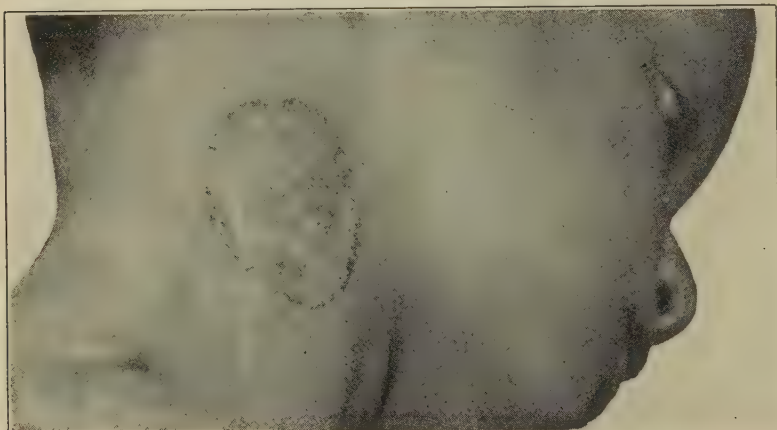
Portion of a hair invaded by the trichophyton endectothrix. $\times 500$. (Hyde.)
a, a, chains of spores in focus; *b*, a chain situated further within the hair, and thence not in focus. (From a photomicrograph.)

characteristics the reader is referred to *Diseases of the Hair*, Jackson and McMurtry; and Sabouraud, *Les Teignes*.

Ringworm is divided into *ringworm of the general surface*, or *tinea circinata*; *ringworm of the scalp*, or *tinea tonsurans*; *ringworm of the bearded region* or *tinea sycosis*.

Ringworm of the General Surface.—**Synonyms.**—*Tinea circinata*; *Tinea trichophytina corporis*.

FIG. 138



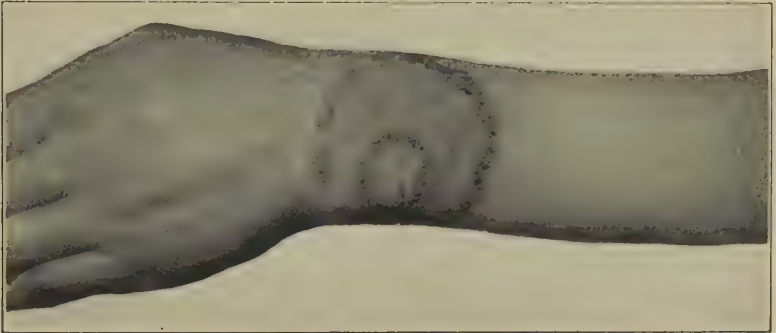
Typical ringworm (*tinea circinata*.)

Symptoms.—The disease starts as one or more small, slightly elevated, sharply limited, somewhat scaly pinkish-red spots which spread peripherally and tend to clear up more or less completely in the centre. The typical patch is ring-shaped, from one-half to one inch in diameter, the centre either whitish or pale pink in color, slightly scaly, and the borders somewhat elevated, hyperemic, mildly inflammatory, and pinkish red in hue. The patches after reaching a certain size may remain stationary or tend to spontaneous disappearance. As involution occurs, the patches become less inflammatory and of a pale, brownish-red color. Some of the patches may remain small and insignificant and without central clearing. Confluence of the patches at times occurs and large irregular gyrate areas are formed. Exceptionally ringworm may consist of two or three concentric rings. Some of the patches may be quite inflammatory, the periphery is markedly elevated, red, and not infrequently consists of closely arranged papules, vesicopapules, and exceptionally vesicles or pustules.

There are frequently only one or two patches present, at times five, ten, or more. The areas most frequently attacked are the

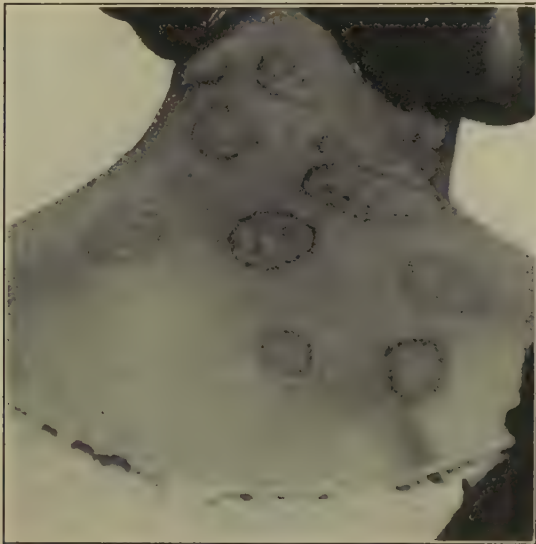
face, the neck, the hands, the forearms, although any portion of the cutaneous surface may be involved. In rare instances a patch in the neighborhood of the lips or vulva may extend on to the mucous membrane.]

FIG. 139



Ringworm with two rings.

FIG. 140



Multiple patches of ringworm, some with concentric rings.

Eczema-like Ringworm (Ojelaleddin-Moukhtar, Whitfield, Sabouraud).—Exceptionally the malady attacks the hands, the fingers, and the surface about the feet, especially the toes and interdigital spaces. The acute vesicular or vesicobullous outbreak

excepting for the presence of fungus, is indistinguishable from a moderate dermatitis venenata, an acute eczema, or from pompholyx. Fungus has also been found in chronic scaly conditions resembling eczema.

Deep-seated Ringworm.—One of the rarer varieties of ringworm is characterized by an elevated inflammatory patch covered with crowded follicular papules or papulopustules, of an irregularly rounded or oval contour, considerably infiltrated and deep down in the skin. In others the inflammatory symptoms may be quite marked, there is considerable elevation, the lesion is boggy, resembling somewhat a carbuncle, and there is a follicular, seropurulent, or mucopurulent discharge (*perifolliculitis suppurative conglomerata* of Leloir). This deep-seated type of ringworm, in rare instances, flattens centrally and extends peripherally with follicular papulopustules, pustules, or inflammatory infiltrations (*agminate folliculitis* of Duhring and Hartzell.) Granulomatous tumor-like lesions with ulcerative tendency caused by the trichophyton fungus are occasionally observed (*granuloma trichophyticum* of Majocchi).

FIG. 141



Tinea cruris.

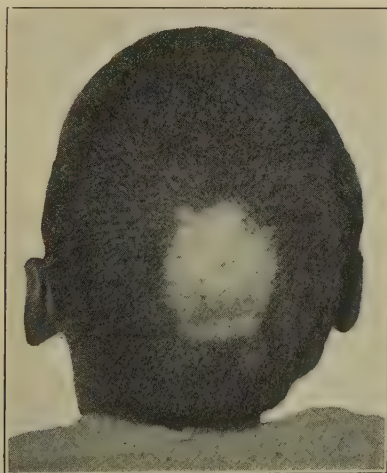
Tinea Cruris (Eczema marginatum).—This variety of ringworm usually attacks the genitocrural region, and occasionally in addition or alone, one or both axillæ. It may begin as an ordinary superficial ringworm type, usually several or more areas being present, or quite frequently it starts as an intertrigo or eczematous area. The patches may remain limited, mildly or moderately inflammatory, or because of the heat and moisture of the affected parts, spread rather rapidly,

fairly large areas being covered by the growth of the single patch or the confluence of several lesions. The whole of the genitocrural region may be attacked; in extreme instances the patch may extend down the thigh, upward on the pubic region, and posterior to the anus and surrounding parts. Exceptionally, in women, the ringworm may extend to the vulva. Although it may resemble an eczema markedly, its sharp margination and the presence of fungus distinguish it.

Dhobie itch is the name given to inflammatory tinea cruris in certain tropical countries, where it usually involves both the genitocrural and axillary regions. The intense heat of the tropics causes the active proliferation of the organism, sweating, moisture, heat, and friction of the affected parts to such a degree that the patient may be confined to the house. The itching may be intense and the parts become raw from excoriation. Secondary pustular infection, such as boils and abscesses, may develop. The disease is supposed to be due to laundering infected clothing; hence the term "dhobie" (laundrymen's) itch."

Ringworm of the general surface may be accompanied by slight itching, except in those of an inflammatory type, eczematous aspect, the so-called eczema marginatum (tinea cruris), and dhobie itch, in which it is frequently severe.

FIG. 142



Ringworm of the scalp. (Tinea tonsurans.)

Ringworm of the Scalp.—Synonym.—Tinea tonsurans.

Symptoms.—The affection begins as a hyperemic scaly spot, with no tendency to central clearing. The typical ringworm, as

commonly seen, consists of a rounded area, with prominent follicles, giving a goose-flesh appearance, broken-off hairs, a partial hair loss, a whitened scaly surface, and the hairs in the affected spot pull out easily without traction. The patch varies from a fraction of an inch to several inches in diameter. There are frequently several patches present, which may coalesce, and in this way a considerable portion of the scalp is involved. The condition may take some weeks or months to reach its full development, running either a progressive course or, after reaching a certain size, remain stationary. Alder Smith described "disseminated ringworm," in which there were numerous small scattered spots in each of which only a few follicles were involved.

Exceptionally the hairs are broken off just at the follicle mouth, and the patch has a dotted appearance, the so-called *black-dot ringworm*. Rarely some of the areas may be entirely denuded of hair, the affection developing and extending rapidly, and is then known as the *bald ringworm* of Liveing.

Inflammatory Ringworm (Tinea kerion).—Exceptionally the ringworm is markedly inflammatory and is characterized by its deep-seated edematous, boggy, elevated, carbuncle-like character. It is sometimes painful, and there is a mucoid or mucopurulent discharge from the follicular openings. Very exceptionally the entire growth breaks down and empties like an abscess (*granuloma trichophyticum* of Majocchi). The intensity of the inflammatory action in tinea kerion may result in destruction of the fungus, and a spontaneous cure results.

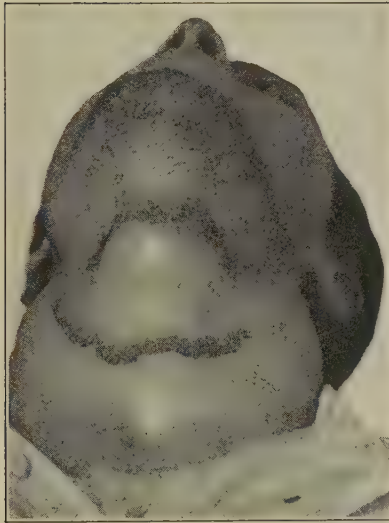
Ringworm of the Bearded Region.—**Synonyms.**—Tinea sycosis; Tinea trichophytina barbæ; Parasitic sycosis; Barber's itch.

Symptoms.—There are two distinct types of ringworm of the beard: one which remains superficial, and the other deep-seated or nodular. The disease usually begins as one or more rounded, slightly scaly, hyperemic patches, with, in some, a slight tendency to central clearing.

Superficial Type.—The areas enlarge, the central portion clears up, and the spreading border is distinctly elevated. The patch in fact resembles markedly that found in ringworm of the general surface. The hair follicles later become involved either to a slight or marked extent and the condition may resemble a patch of scalp ringworm. The patches after reaching a certain size may remain stationary or even retrogress. There may be but the one or several areas present, and by confluence a considerable portion at times is involved. There is often slight itching. In most instances the affection runs into the deep-seated type of the disease.

Deep-seated Type.—This variety either starts as superficial patches or with immediate involvement of the follicles. There is infection

FIG. 143



Tinea sycosis, superficial type.

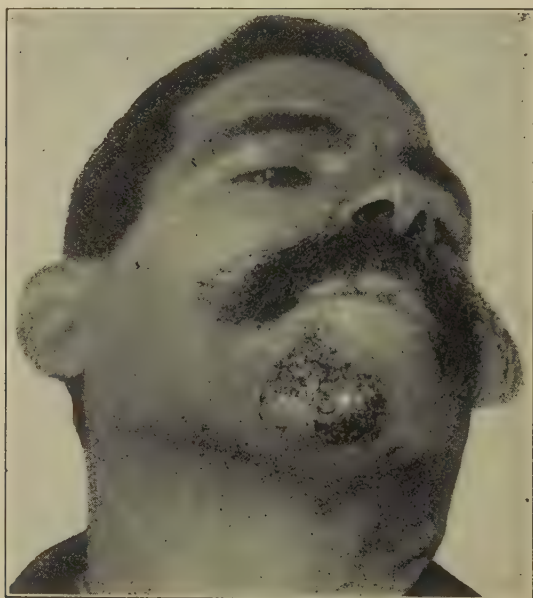
FIG. 144



Tinea sycosis, moderate severity.

with the fungus deep in the follicles, and as a result there is subcutaneous swelling and the formation of lumpy and nodular masses. These masses consist of crowded, sluggish, flattened furuncle-like or abscess-like lesions, having a carbuncular aspect. The overlying skin is usually considerably reddened, glossy in appearance, and studded with a few or numerous follicular pustules. The nodules tend to soften and break down, discharging through several openings a thick, mucoid purulent or purulent material, which may dry with the formation of thick, adherent crusts. The hairs fall out of the boggy, tumor-like masses, but may show the typical broken-

FIG. 145



Tinea sycosis, deep-seated type.

off appearance around the circumference. There is at times only the one carbuncular-like formation, or the bearded region is extensively attacked. The mustache area is usually unattacked, and, if involved, in combination with the disease of the bearded region. The affection does not tend to spontaneous disappearance. There is slight itching in the beginning and subsequently soreness and tenderness.

Ringworm of the nails is considered under Onychomycosis.

Etiology of Ringworm.—Ringworm is caused by inoculation with either a small- or a large-spored fungus. The disease is con-

tagious. It is conveyed by direct contact or through the medium of toilet articles and wearing apparel. It is frequently found in children's schools, institutions and day nurseries. Barber-shops, hair-dressing establishments and laundries are prolific sources of communication. It is frequently transmitted from the lower animals, such as the cat, dog, horses, cows, rabbits, and other animals.

Ringworm of the general surface may occur at any age in either sex, but it is more frequently observed in children or in young adults. It is usually caused by the *large-spored fungus*, commonly the *ectothrix* variety.

Tinea cruris is most often found in the young or middle-aged adult, as is also the *eczema-like ringworm* on the hands and feet. It is caused by the *epidermophyton inguinale*, indistinguishable except culturally from the *trichophyton*.

Ringworm of the scalp is limited to children. In but very rare instances has the affection occurred later than sixteen years of age. It is produced in from 88 to 90 per cent. of the cases seen in this country by the *small-spored fungus*, usually the *microsporon Audouini*; in the remaining 10 per cent. by the *endothrix* variety of the *trichophyton*, the *large-spored fungus*. The inflammatory type, *tinea kerion*, of the scalp is caused usually by the *ectothrix*, *large-spored fungus*.

Ringworm of the beard is found in the adult male and is caused by the *large-spored fungus* of either the *endothrix* or *ectothrix* varieties.

Dhobie itch is probably caused by the *epidermophyton inguinale*, microscopically practically the same but culturally different from the *trichophyton* fungus, but the *microsporon furfur* (found in *tinea versicolor*) and the *microsporon minutissimum* (found in *erythrasma*) have also been present in some instances.

Pathology.—The fungus invades the epidermis, the upper or lower portion of the hair follicle, and the hair, the perifollicular tissue, and the derma proper. The *ectothrix* is believed to be exclusively of animal origin, particularly from the horse or cat. The *small-spored fungus* is believed to be occasionally derived from the horse, the cat, or dog.

Investigations tend to prove that the *deep-seated ringworm* effects immunity against further attacks (Jadassohn). The superficial varieties exert no such protection.

Diagnosis.—*Ringworm of the non-hairy surface* of the typical annular formation should offer very little difficulty in differential diagnosis. The circinate nodular syphiloderm is chiefly distinguished by its greater infiltration, its slow course, long duration, color, often pigmentation, ulceration, scarring, and frequently

other signs of the disease. Seborrheic eczema is of a greater distribution, the scalp, the alæ of the nose, the eyebrows, the eyelids, the sternum, between the shoulders, the armpits, the pelvic region, and occasionally the bends of the elbows and popliteal spaces are involved. The patches in seborrheic eczema are not clear in the centre, but covered by a greasy yellow scale. Psoriasis occurs in ringed patches, particularly during involution, is extensive in distribution, there are many patches, and the scalp and extensor surfaces are usually extensively involved.

Tinea cruris is distinguished from eczema and seborrheic eczema. Eczema fades off into the sound skin, the patch is more or less uniform in consistency and appearance, and has not a predilection for the areas attacked by *tinea cruris*. *Tinea cruris* is sharply margined with a raised border and central clearing; it is limited to the genitocrural region, the axillæ, or both, and the fungus is readily demonstrated.

Eczema-like patches of ringworm on the hands and feet usually have to be diagnosed by the finding of the fungus.

The *deep-seated ringworm* is diagnosed from carbuncle by the absence of constitutional symptoms, the marked inflammatory follicular yet circumscribed character, and the demonstration of fungus.

Ringworm of the scalp of the usual type has to be differentiated particularly from alopecia areata.

ALOPECIA AREATA.

More apt to develop after puberty.
 Attacked areas entirely bald.
 Hair follicles less prominent than normally or indiscernible.
 No broken-off hairs.
 Hairs on border of patch firmly attached.
 No scale on the attacked area.
 Microscopical examinations show no fungus.

RINGWORM OF SCALP.

Occurs under sixteen years of age.
 Attacked areas only partially bald.
 Hair follicles unusually prominent ("goose-flesh") appearance.
 Broken-off hairs in or on border of patch.
 Hairs in patch pull out easily.
 Area of attack usually scaly.
 Microscopical examination shows fungus.

Seborrhea shows a greasy yellowish-white scale over the entire scalp, and there is no patchy hair loss or prominent follicles. The scale of psoriasis is more abundant, patches are elsewhere on the body covered by thick silvery-white scales. Eczema is diffuse, not of an annular formation, itches intensely, and frequently is oozing. Favus is differentiated by the sulphur-yellow cups, its chronic course, the atrophy of the skin and follicles, and permanent hair loss.

Inflammatory ringworm of the scalp is distinguished from carbuncle by its sharp margination, the lack of constitutional symptoms, its follicular character, and the presence of fungus. An

abscess is likewise excluded. *Ringworm of the beard* of a superficial type is diagnosed from other affections, particularly the circinate nodular syphiloderm, by its superficial character, acute course, the lack of atrophy, pigmentation, ulceration, scarring, and the presence of fungus.

Deep-seated beard ringworm is excluded from a carbuncle or abscess by the lack of constitutional involvement, pain, widespread infiltration and surrounding inflammation, follicular character, and the presence of fungus. Sycosis vulgaris is characterized by discrete pustules, each of which is pierced by a hair, by its tendency to attack the upper lip, either alone or in addition to the bearded region, the lack of hair loss, tumor-like masses, and the absence of fungus.

Prognosis.—Ringworm of the body surface, with the exception of the eczema-like forms on the hands and feet, are readily cured in a few days or one or two weeks. The eczema-like form may require a longer period. Ringworm of the bearded region, of the deep-seated variety, may take some weeks to eradicate and the hair frequently returns slowly. Ringworm of the scalp of the common variety is extremely refractory to treatment and many months of persistent care are required. The *x-ray* hastens the cure in the latter cases by several months. The inflammatory ringworm of the scalp is somewhat self-curative and a favorable termination is much more rapid than in the other scalp ringworm cases.

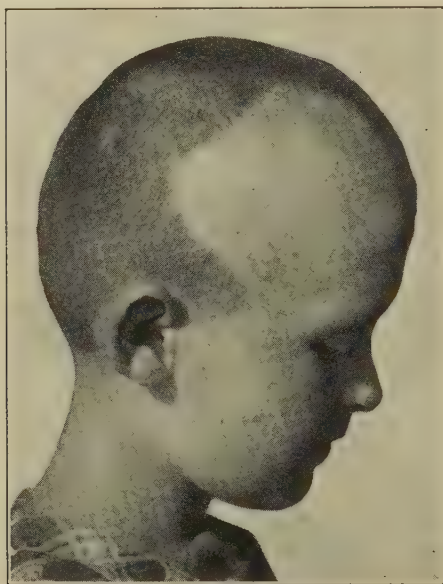
Treatment.—It is a well-known fact that *ringworm of the scalp* is one of the most refractory conditions that the dermatologist or practitioner is asked to cure. The average time formerly required for the elimination of the ringworm fungus from the scalp was nine months. Since the newest method of treatment, the *x-ray*, has been instituted a cure can be effected in the large majority of cases in approximately three months.

Depilation with the Röntgen rays has to be performed with extreme care, for the exposure must be of sufficient length and power to produce hair fall without causing too marked an erythema or a burn. Sabouraud, in order to safeguard this dipilatory process, instituted the use of pastils impregnated with an emulsion of platino-cyanide of barium to regulate the dosage. These pastils are placed the same distance away from the *x-ray* tube as is the patient's scalp; when a sufficient quantity of rays has acted upon these tablets to change the color from a yellow to an orange-yellow the scalp has been sufficiently Röntgenized to cause depilation. One exposure by this method will usually make the hair fall. Only the area treated should be exposed, the remainder of the scalp being carefully protected by lead foil. The spot to be treated should be outlined in ink to prevent any overlapping of treatment in the

event of there being several patches. The radiochromometer of Benoist has been used in testing the quality of the rays.

Unfortunately the pastils devised by Sabouraud and used so successfully by him and by Noire, in Paris, have not worked so accurately in this country, apparently because of the difference in atmospheric conditions. This difficulty can be obviated by keeping the pastils in the dark and a moist atmosphere, excepting when in use. Depilation can be performed without these pastils. If the physician knows his tube, whether hard, medium, or soft, the approximate strength of his current, and whether or not the

FIG. 146



Depilation produced by x-ray treatment in the cure of ringworm of the scalp.

patient has any idiosyncrasy to the Röntgen rays, the depilatory process can be accomplished quite easily. A self-regulating tube slightly softer than medium—in other words, a tube of a yellowish-orange light with now and then a tinge of blue and containing considerable gas—is placed between six and eight inches from the area to be treated, and the Röntgen machine, with a voltage between 8 and 10, is allowed to run for fifteen minutes. One exposure produces the depilation desired. It should be again emphasized that great care must be exercised in order to prevent any possibility of burning and therefore permanent baldness. There is

complete hair-fall of the treated area in three weeks, and new hairs grow in from three to four months.

It may not be feasible to treat ringworm of the scalp with the Röntgen rays, and therefore the older and slower methods must be resorted to. In all cases of ringworm of the scalp it is a wise precaution to shave all of the hair from the scalp, or at least to remove the hair from the patch or patches and immediately surrounding areas. The child should wear constantly a tight-fitting cap made of muslin or some other easily boiled material. The scalp should be washed once or twice daily with warm water and a mild soap, such as Castile, and should be shaved every week or two. As the hair grows into the infected areas after shaving, all the loose ones should be depilated, a dozen or more daily, with forceps, the latter being carefully sterilized after each depilation. The patient should use individual towels, comb, brush, and soap, and under no circumstances let any article belonging to another child touch the affected area.

As the hair on the general scalp is now kept closely shaved and scrupulously clean, and the loose hairs in the ringworm patch have been removed, we will consider the therapeutic preparations which have been commonly used, and those which have proved the most beneficial. A thin base should always be used on the hairy part, even if the hairs are kept closely shaved. The bases usually prescribed consist of benzoated lard, cold cream, petrolatum, lanolin, and, because of its highly penetrating power, goose grease.

Numerous ingredients have been mentioned for application in the various bases suggested, and the following remedies have all proved valuable in this stubborn affection: precipitated sulphur, the various tar compounds, oil of cade, the official tar ointment (ung. picis liq.), liquor carbonis detergens (a mixture of tincture of soap bark and coal tar), ammoniated mercury, calomel, bichlorid of mercury, picric acid (1 per cent. solution in water), the tincture of iodine, the crystals of iodine, salicylate acid, and chrysarobin.

These preparations should be thoroughly rubbed in with the fingers protected by cotton or rubber gloves, or with a brush.

Applications should be made at least twice daily and each patch should be manipulated for five minutes.

Precipitated sulphur is used in the strength of from 30 grains to $1\frac{1}{2}$ (2.-6.) drams to the ounce (32.). Oil of cade should be made up in olive oil 1 dram (4.) to the ounce (32.), and in certain cases even the full strength of the official preparation can be used without causing irritation. Official tar ointment is used at first in the strength of one dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of one of the

thin ointment bases, and increased, as the patient's scalp can stand it, up to its undiluted formula.

Liquor carbonis detergens is applied in the strength of 1 dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) or water, or may be made up in one of the ointment bases. The latter preparation may also be increased in strength, and if it produces no irritation the undiluted compound may be employed. Ammoniated mercury or calomel should be used in an ointment, and is usually prescribed one-half dram to a dram (2.-4.) to the ounce (32.) The bichlorid of mercury, made up in water, is prescribed in the strength of one-quarter to one-half grain (0.016-0.03) to the ounce (32.) The tincture of iodine is applied in its full official strength, diluted with water or alcohol or combined with the biniodid of mercury, 1 to 3 grains (0.06-0.18) to the fluidounce (32.)

Salicylic acid is used to increase the strength and stimulating or germicidal power of various other preparations rather than alone. The acid is applied in a somewhat sliding scale, according to the irritability or resistance of the scalp, approximately from 10 grains (0.625) to a dram (4.) to the ounce (32.), the former strength being more frequently used. As salicylic acid is quite insoluble, particularly in water, it should be employed in alcohol or an ointment base. The salicylate of sodium in a watery solution is preferable because of its solubility, but it is only about half as strong and not so effective as salicylic acid.

The two preparations which are probably the most efficacious in scalp ringworm, but which must be used with care, are iodine one dram (4.) of the crystals made up in one ounce (32.) of goose grease; the other is chrysarobin ten to thirty grains (0.625-2.), salicylic 20 to 40 grains (1.25-2.50) to the ounce (32.) of lanolin. The iodine preparation is applied twice daily with a stiff brush. The chrysarobin prescription must be applied most cautiously to prevent any irritation of the surrounding parts, particularly guarding against its getting into the eyes. It should be thoroughly rubbed into the patch for at least five minutes night and morning, the manipulator wearing a thick rubber glove. The writer has had the best results with the latter preparation and the next best with the iodine crystals. Röntgen therapy is of all the means the method of choice.

Cases of *inflammatory ringworm* of the scalp should be treated with much milder remedies than the indolent non-inflammatory type. In this kerion-abscess-like outbreak lotions act exceedingly well, particularly ichthyol lotion one-half to two drams (2.-8.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water; or the hyposulphite of soda one-half to one dram (2.-4.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, or witch-hazel. The ointments which prove most efficacious are precipitated

sulphur one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum, and if much crusting is present, ammoniated mercury, twenty grains (1.25) to one-half ounce (16.) each of lanolin and petrolatum.

Tinea sycosis or *ringworm of the bearded region* is usually of a very inflammatory type, and fairly mild applications are used. Dressings kept continuously wet with a saturated solution of boric acid, or the hyposulphite of sodium, one-half to two drams (2.-8.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, work admirably. The two ointments which are recommended are precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum; or if there is much crusting, ammoniated mercury 20 grains (1.25) to the ounce (32.) of either benzoated lard or equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum.

Tinea circinata or *ringworm of the skin surface* is readily cured in most instances. Tincture of iodine may be painted on the affected patch twice daily; but, as a great majority of the cases develop in childhood, this preparation is apt to irritate the tender skin. Precipitated sulphur will rapidly effect a cure in these cases. It does not produce the irritation that the iodine compound does, and is therefore preferable. It is probably better to use the sulphur in a thick base so that it will be constantly in contact with the ringworm. A good formula consists of precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.), powdered starch and powdered zinc oxide each two drams (8.), and petrolatum one-half ounce (16.).

This preparation cannot be washed off because of the starch, but can be readily removed by petrolatum or olive or sweet oil. This formula should be applied three or four times daily, first removing the former application. If a thin ointment base is used, such as petrolatum, it should be thoroughly rubbed into the lesion at every application. The surface treated should be covered with a thin layer of surgical gauze or a clean piece of old muslin or linen. The ringworm should be cleansed each night and morning with a mild soap and warm water. Other drugs also prove curative, such as ammoniated mercury or calomel one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.); one of the tar compounds mentioned under the treatment of scalp ringworm, in the strength of one-half dram (2.) to the ounce; and iodine crystals, fifteen grains to one-half dram (1.-2.) to the ounce (32.) of goose grease. As sulphur is remarkably efficacious in the cure of ringworm of the skin surface it is usually unnecessary to seek further. *Tinea cruris*, the so-called eczema marginatum, readily responds in most instances to either a solution of the hyposulphite of sodium one-half dram (2.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, or precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum. If the hyposulphite solution proves too drying, 10 to 15 minims of glycerin (0.625-1.) may be added to each fluidounce of the preparation. If greater penetration of ointment

base is required because of the depth of the ringworm, equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum or goose grease may be employed. The lotion is thoroughly mopped on the surface at least four times daily, and the ointment gently rubbed into the diseased area the same number of times. It is frequently wise to use the lotion during the day and the ointment the last thing before retiring. *Tinea cruris* may be quite inflamed by the moisture and friction of the parts involved, and the strength of the germicidal drugs must then be reduced. If the patches are refractory to treatment an effective means of cure consists in the use of two different solutions: the first made up of the hyposulphite of sodium one-half dram (2.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, and the second of glacial acetic acid 20 minims (1.25) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, the second being applied before the first has become dried (Hartzell).

In cases of *eczematoid patches* on the hands and feet caused by the ringworm fungus, Whitfield has employed a 1 to 3 per cent. chrysarobin ointment. He has also used in this type of case an ointment containing 3 per cent. of salicylic acid and 5 per cent. benzoic acid.

TINEA VERSICOLOR.

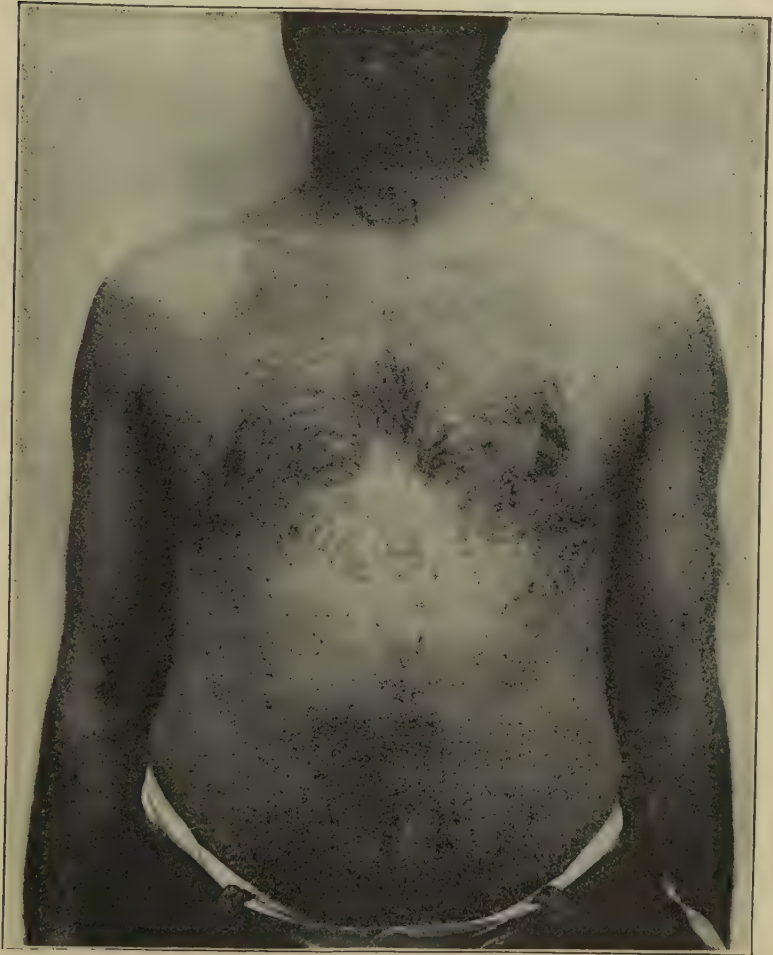
Synonyms.—Pityriasis versicolor; Chromophytosis; Dermatomy-cosis furfuracea; Mycosis microsporia.

Definition.—A vegetable parasitic disease characterized by an outbreak of variously sized and shaped, slightly scaly, yellowish-brown spots, chiefly on the upper portion of the trunk.

Symptoms.—One or more large pinhead to split-pea size yellowish-brown slightly scaly, even with the surface or slightly elevated spots appear, in most instances upon the chest or upper portion of the back. New lesions slowly develop, and it may require several months before there are extensive areas of disease. The spots extend peripherally, united with others of a like character, and eventually the entire chest, the chest and upper abdomen, or the upper portion of the back may be involved in one sheet of eruption. In other instances the disease is limited to a few small patches. The lesions are covered with a very fine scale, hardly noticeable in some cases, unless the surface is gently rubbed with a blunt instrument. They are at times yellowish, dark brown, or slightly pinkish, but usually of a fawn or yellowish-brown hue. In extensive instances the shoulders, upper parts of the arms, the lower back, the buttocks, and the upper portion of legs are attacked. The disease is noted in the pubic region in almost half of the cases in addition to the non-hairy skin involvement. The hair follicles are, however, in no way involved. The exposed portions of the body are rarely attacked, excepting in the tropics, and in those

cases the outbreak is frequently brownish black, or in the dark skins rather whitish. There may be severe, mild, or an absence of itching.

FIG. 147



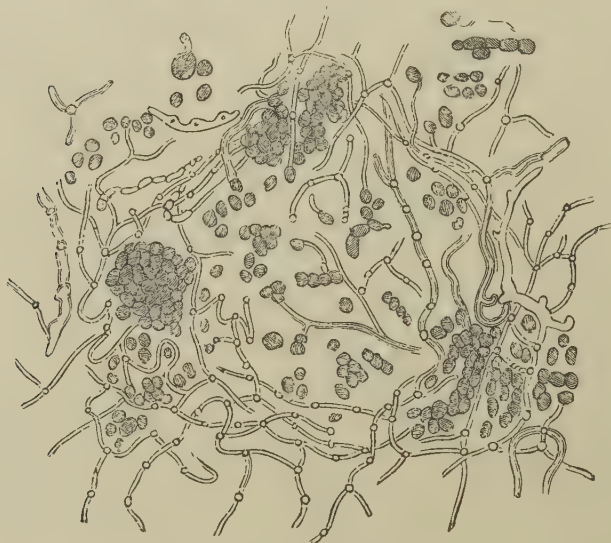
Tinea versicolor. (From Dr. G. H. Fox's Atlas of Skin Diseases.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is caused by the *microsporon furfur* discovered by Eichsfedt in 1846. Men are more frequently attacked. The affection is but mildly contagious and inoculation experiments have usually failed. The disease is frequently observed in those who sweat freely. A relationship to

phthisis has been cited, but they are absolutely non-related in any other way than by coincidence.

The fungus consists of mycelium, which is found in the horny layer of the epidermis and spores, the latter arranged in masses or clumps. The parasite is readily demonstrated microscopically. The scales are scraped on to a glass slide, a drop or two of liquor potassæ applied, covered with a cover-slip, allowed to stand for a few minutes, and then examined.

FIG. 148



Microsporon furfur. (After Kaposi.)

Diagnosis.—The disease is readily distinguished from pigmented spots by the scale and the presence of fungus.

Prognosis.—The affection is readily cured, but there is a tendency to relapse because the underclothing is not properly or sufficiently disinfected.

Treatment.—As a prophylaxis against recurrence every article of clothing that touches the infected areas should be boiled for a full hour during the washing process.

The remedies which promote rapid recovery from the affection are precipitated sulphur one dram (4.) to half an ounce (16.) each of lanolin and benzoated lard; or the hyposulphite of sodium one dram (4.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water. The various tar compounds and the bichloride of mercury have been employed,

the former in the strength of one-half to one dram (2.-4.) to the ounce of the thin ointment bases and the latter one-quarter to one-half grain (0.016-0.03) to the fluidounce (32.) of water. None of these has proved so rapidly curative as the solution of the hypsulphite of sodium.

It would be well to start the treatment with a warm bath and plenty of Castile or boric acid soap, and, after the body has been thoroughly dried, to saturate the affected areas with the solution, or rub in the ointment. Both bath and medication should be employed twice daily, night and morning.

TINEA IMBRICATA (TOKELAU).

Definition.—A vegetable parasitic disease, occurring in the tropics and characterized by the presence of extensive, flaky, scaly patches, the scales being large, tissue-paper-like, firmly adherent by their bases and arranged in concentric rings or parallel lines (Castellani).

Symptoms.—The eruption begins with one or several, round or oval, slightly raised, dark brown, very itchy patches. The central portion of each patch splits and a ring of large flaky scales, attached at the periphery is formed. This scaly ring spreads peripherally, and another brownish patch appears in the centre at the site of the first brown spot; the new brownish patch breaks and a second scaly ring is formed, and so on until a very large rounded area develops containing several concentric scaly rings. The patches extend at the rate of a quarter to half an inch a week. In a well-marked advanced case of the disease, practically the entire integument is covered with rounded patches, each of which presents several concentric, scaly rings, of a non-inflammatory character. The scales resemble tissue-paper, are dry, of a dirty grayish or brown color, from a fraction of an inch to half an inch in length. Each scale has a free border toward the periphery of the patch and is firmly attached at the opposite end. There are usually from eight to ten rings in each patch. Any portion of the skin surface may be attacked with the exception of the scalp. The nails may be involved and become much thickened, with a rough surface and deep cracks. The health is unaffected but the pruritus is intense. There may be an associated diffuse type rather than a concentric ring formation, but the rings are typical.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease occurs in the tropics, among other locations in the Tokelau Island, from which it has been named, and in the Philippine Islands. A warm, damp, equable climate, with a temperature of 80° to 90° F., is particularly suitable for its development. Castellani has found the condition usually in young male adults, at times in old persons, and rare or absent

in infants and children, and chiefly in small villages or country districts.

The disease is caused by several species of the *endodermophyton* fungus, which take three to four weeks to develop on culture

FIG. 149



Tinea imbricata. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

media. The affection has been inoculated into human beings by means of infected scales (Manson) and with pure cultures of the fungi (Castellani). The former requires eight to ten days and the latter twelve to twenty days. The fungus grows better between the superficial and the deep strata of the epidermis.

Diagnosis.—The concentric ring formation gives a distinct clinical picture.

Prognosis.—Cure is effected with difficulty. Itching may be intolerable. Very chronic cases may develop anemia, general weakness, and emaciation.

Treatment.—Castellani uses routinely one to two drams (4–8.) of resorcin to the ounce (32.) of tincture of benzoin, applied twice daily in localized cases. In those of somewhat generalized distribution half of the body is painted one day, the other half the next, and so on alternately. A very hot bath is also given once or twice weekly with sand soap. A 5 to 10 per cent. chrysarobin ointment or iodine has also been employed successfully. Treatment has to be continued for some weeks.

ERYTHRASMA.

Definition.—A vegetable parasitic disease characterized by reddish-brown patches in the genitocrural and axillary regions.

Symptoms.—The eruption consists of well-defined brownish or brownish-red patches covered with fine bran-like scales. There may be only a few or many spots present, which gradually increase in size, coalesce, and form fairly large areas. The disease is usually limited to the genitocrural flexures, the groins, gluteal cleft, and axillæ, locations where there is heat and moisture. Exceptionally it may spread to contiguous parts, or discrete patches may be observed on various portions of the body. There may be slight itching.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is rare in this country, but occurs more often in France and Germany, usually in males and after fifteen years of age. It is caused by the *microsporon minutissimum*, which is found in the superficial horny layer of the epidermis, and consists of short jointed threads and spores. The threads do not branch but show cylindrical swelling. The disease has been successfully inoculated, although it is only mildly contagious. It is doubtful if it has been successfully cultured.

Diagnosis.—Erythrasma is distinguished from tinea versicolor by the reddish tinge to the lesions, its practical limitation to areas of heat and moisture, areas not involved by the latter affection, excepting in conjunction with lesions on the typical location, the upper trunk. The fungus also in erythrasma is one-third the size of that found in tinea versicolor, and it shows no isolated collection of spores. The inflammatory character of tinea cruris and seborrheic eczema, and the presence of a different fungus in the former and the absence of any in the latter, differentiate these two conditions.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease is slowly progressive, but after reaching a certain development tends to remain stationary. Relapses are frequent after apparent cure.

The treatment is the same as for *tinea versicolor*.

PINTA DISEASE (CARAATE).

The disease is characterized by an outbreak of scaly spots, varying in color, either a gray, black, bluish-red, or dull white. The red areas are usually observed in the white races, while in negroes the lesions are commonly dull bluish-black. White areas are observed during the stage of involution. There are several forms of the affection, each probably caused by a separate organism. The disease runs a chronic course over a period of months or years. The hands and feet are in most instances first attacked, later the face and neck show involvement, although no portion of the cutaneous surface is immune. Clinically, excepting for the color and location, the lesions resemble markedly those of *tinea versicolor*. The general health is unimpaired.

Pinta disease is chiefly seen in the tropical portions of South America and among the Aztec Indians in the lowlands of southern Mexico, where it has existed for centuries.

The affection is due to several forms of *aspergillus* which attack the epidermis, and exceptionally the corium. The mycelium is composed of fine branching filaments with fructification at the termination of slender branches.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in the application of tincture of iodine, a 1 to 2 per cent. ointment of chrysarobin, or one of the mercurial compounds suggested under ringworm.

MYRINGOMYCOSIS.

An affection characterized by scurvy, moist-looking, blotting-paper-like coating, of a dirty gray or brownish-gray color, with usually discrete, slightly raised, yellowish, brownish, greenish, or blackish points on the surface. The patch may be distinctly moist or with a glazed surface or crusted. The disease is limited to the external auditory canal, to the meatus, or to the entire channel including the drum. The latter may eventually perforate. There is itching, stinging, at times, pain, a watery discharge, and impairment of hearing. It is supposedly of fungus origin.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in syringing with weak alkaline solutions, and, in addition, a 1 per cent. solution of the hyposulphite of sodium or a solution of about 50 per cent. alcohol.

ACTINOMYCOSIS.

Definition.—An affection due to the ray fungus and characterized by the development of sluggish, lumpy infiltration. Israel first recognized the specific cause which was named by Harz. The disease is either primary or secondary to infection of the mucous membrane.

Symptoms.—The affection usually occurs about the jaw, the neck, and the face. A hard, subcutaneous infiltration develops, and the overlying skin soon becomes dark red in color. The tumor formation softens, the skin breaks at several points, and a seropurulent, or blood-tinged discharge oozes from these multiple openings. Contained in the discharge are minute, friable, yellowish or yellowish-gray bodies, which consist of the ray fungi. The growth may be composed of nodules, covering a small or extensive area, and is of a dark red or bluish color, with numerous broken-down sinuses. In some instances the tumor is fungoid, papillomatous, and ulcerated; exceptionally it occurs on the fingers or other portions of the cutaneous surface, exclusive of the face. The affection tends to invade the deeper structures, such as muscles, bones, and even bloodvessels.

The affection usually runs a slow course, exceptionally rapid, and it at times requires months before there is extensive involvement. The subjective symptoms are frequently mild or absent, excepting during the suppurative stage when pain may be experienced. The lymphatics are only involved, if at all, secondarily as a result of the suppurative and late inflammation. The general health remains good unless pyemic infection occurs or the fungus attacks the deeper organs or structures.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is due to the *ray fungus*, a saprophyte which grows easily in the human body. Infection frequently occurs through the buccal mucous membrane of the gums. It is commonly contracted from cattle and horses, and therefore most often found in those who handle these animals. The habit among farmers, dairymen, and others of chewing straw, corn, and other grain, in which cereals the fungus flourishes, is etiological, infection occurring through a decayed tooth. The disease is observed more frequently in Germany and France than elsewhere. A break in the surface is considered necessary before infection can occur.

Pathology.—The organism is found in the pus or the lesions in the form of yellowish grains about $\frac{1}{250}$ to $\frac{1}{25}$ inch in diameter. The fungus consists of mycelium forming a small mulberry-like mass, with thick refractive, radiating processes. Cultures are difficult to obtain unless grown anærobically. Bovines have been

successfully inoculated. The nodules consist of giant cells, plasma cells, and epithelioid cells, and a surrounding leukocytic and connective-tissue cell proliferation.

Diagnosis.—Actinomycosis is distinguished from dental abscess because it is less acute and less painful; from lupus vulgaris by the absence of deep-seated reddish-brown, apple-jelly-like nodules, and from scrofuloderma by the early lymphatic involvement in the latter. Syphilitic gummata break down early and have a characteristic kidney or serpiginous shape. Epithelioma frequently has a typical rolled border and pearly edge. All difficulty of diagnosis is cleared by the finding of the ray fungus.

Prognosis.—Actinomycosis runs a chronic and progressive course, but it is materially improved if treatment is started early.

Treatment.—Large doses of potassium iodid are indicated. Surgical interference may be necessary. *x*-ray exposures may prove of use.

FIG. 150



Mycetoma (Madura foot). (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

MYCETOMA (MADURA FOOT).

Definition.—An endemic disease characterized by swelling and the formation of nodules which tend to break down, with sinus formation and disintegration of the affected part.

Symptoms.—The foot is usually attacked, although the hand, the knee or other regions may be involved. A papule, or slight edematous swelling appears, which increases in size; new lesions

developing. A well-developed case shows the involved part somewhat reddened, swollen, and a few or many nodules, usually toward the periphery of the patch. The nodules are elevated, hard or soft, some furuncular-like, others with a central opening from which leads a sinus running to the muscle or bone. There is a discharge from these sinuses containing small round, black, gunpowder-like bodies or "grains," or a substance resembling fish-roe, or the discharge is of either a whitish or reddish hue. Rarely pustules, vesicles, blebs, and abscesses may be added features. The disease runs a slow course, and after months or years the bony structures become destroyed.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease is most often found in India and East Africa. Several vegetable organisms seem to be causal, a *streptothrix* closely related to the ray fungus, in other cases a form of *mucedo* and in others an *aspergillus*. A break in the surface is apparently necessary for infection, particularly in those who go barefoot.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease runs a chronic course over years, eventually destroying the affected parts.

Treatment consists of the administration of potassium iodid and excision.

BLASTOMYCOSIS.

Synonym.—Blastomycetic dermatitis.

The disease starts as a papule or papulopustule, which soon becomes covered by a crust, and the lesion slowly enlarges peripherally in the form of an indolent, flat, wart-like, or crusted papule.

Well-developed patches are elevated, the surface covered by irregular papillary elevations of a reddish color separated by clefts or fissures of varying depth, giving it a verrucous or cauliflower-like appearance. The border of the patch slopes more or less abruptly from the elevated, roughened surface to the normal skin, and it has a sharp margin. It is smooth, of a dark red or purplish color, from one-eighth to three-eighths of an inch in width, and contains a large number of miliary abscesses. Many are so small that they are seen only with a magnifying glass, while others vary in size up to a pinhead. Some are superficial while others are deep-seated. Abscesses of the same type are found on other portions of the growth. From the mucus or mucopus contained in these abscesses are obtained the organisms; the smaller the abscess the greater opportunity there is for obtaining a pure culture.

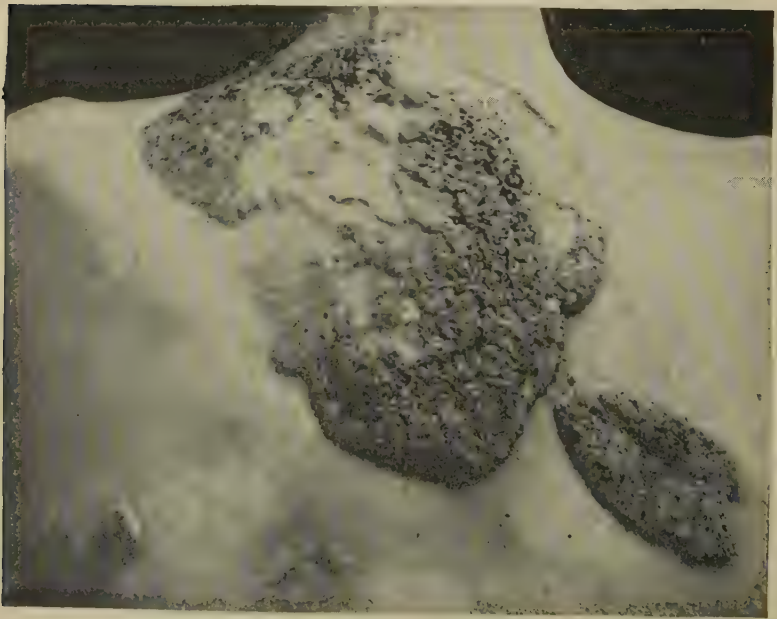
Large areas, especially those which have been untreated, are more or less covered with crusts, with an underlying lobulate structure bathed with seropurulent secretion. Bleeding readily

FIG. 151



Blastomycosis. (Courtesy of Dr. C. N. Davis.)

FIG. 152



Cutaneous blastomycosis. (Hyde.)

occurs on the slightest touch from these crust-covered projections. The papillomatous surface may be replaced in older lesions, in part, at least, with a thick, elevated, scar-like formation, pinkish-white in color, irregular and often corded, but with a smooth shining surface. The disease runs a slow, progressive course, months frequently elapsing before a patch reaches a diameter of an inch or more. In approximately one-half of the cases there is more than one patch present. Central healing may occur, with a resulting cicatrix.

FIG. 153

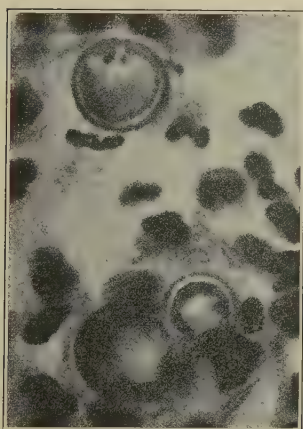
Budding organism in tissue. $\times 1200$.

FIG. 154

Hanging drop. $\times 1200$.

Blastomycosis of the skin. From a photograph. (Hyde.)

The regions usually attacked are the face, hands, wrists, or forearms, although no portion of the cutaneous surface is exempt. The eyelids are rather often attacked, but the conjunctivæ are not involved. Lymphatic involvement is observed only in the systemic cases, excepting that pus infection of the lesions may cause a transitory enlargement of adjacent glands. Pain is absent except in acutely inflamed areas. The symptoms in the generalized cases resemble chronic pyemia with the formation of multiple abscesses. There is irregular fever and symptoms depending upon the organs involved. The general infection may begin in the skin, the lungs or bronchi.

The various viscera have been attacked in a few cases and death has resulted.

Etiology.—The cause of the affection is the *blastomyces*, a pathogenic yeast fungus, inoculated at a break in the skin surface. The

disease has been most frequently found in Illinois, in the vicinity of Chicago. Gilchrist was the first to discover the pathogenic organism, and Hyde, Montgomery, and Ormsby have seen the greatest number of cases.

The *blastomycetes* are found in miliary abscesses between the epithelial cells in the corium and are surrounded by inflammatory changes. They are rarely found within cells, except giant cells. There may be only a few of the organisms present or a very large number, appearing in pairs of unequal size, singly or in groups.

The *parasite* is a rounded, oval, or slightly irregular body having a well-defined double contour, a homogeneous capsule, and a finely or coarsely granular protoplasm, which is separated from the capsule by a clear space of varying width. Fully developed organisms have a diameter of from 7 to 20 microns, often showing budding forms. In addition mycelium is present, which may contain few or many highly refractive bodies which are probably spores.

Guinea-pigs have been successfully inoculated and the organisms recovered from them. Histologically there is an enormous increase in the rete mucosum. The irregular processes contain minute abscesses filled with polynuclear cells, a few giant cells, and the organism. In the systemic cases the lungs show marked involvement, chiefly miliary and large-sized abscesses or cavities. The various viscera, bones, muscles, joints, brain, and the spinal cord have all been attacked by abscesses.

Diagnosis.—The affection is distinguished from the warty tuberculosis by the typical border, containing miliary abscesses, but in certain cases, at least, a microscopic examination of the secretion from one of these minute lesions may be necessary. Lupus vulgaris, other tuberculoses, and the vegetating forms of syphilis have to be excluded, and also protozoic and coccidioidal infections, which may be a variety of blastomycosis.

Prognosis.—The localized form of the disease yields to proper measures. The systemic form in a great majority of instances terminates fatally.

Treatment.—Excision of the lesion, curettement, or x-ray treatment is advocated. Large doses of potassium iodid should be administered internally. Hyde has advocated in resisting cases as much as two to five hundred grains (12.5–31.25) daily.

SPOROTRICHOSIS.

Schenck, in 1898, was the first to call attention to the present disease, and later De Beurmann has added greatly to our knowledge of the subject.

Symptoms.—Various lesions have been found in this affection. The outbreak resembles the skin manifestations of syphilis, tuberculosis and pyogenic infection.

The lesions are soft nodules without any tendency to ulcerate, or gummatous lesions which tend to break down and not infrequently follow the course of the lymphatic channels. Various diseases may be simulated, such as verrucous tuberculosis, the ulcers of Bazin's disease, ulcerating tertiary syphilis, ecthyma, and furuncles. Scars resembling those of syphilis may result. The mucous membranes may be attacked with subsequent ulceration. There may be a few or quite a number of lesions present.

FIG. 155



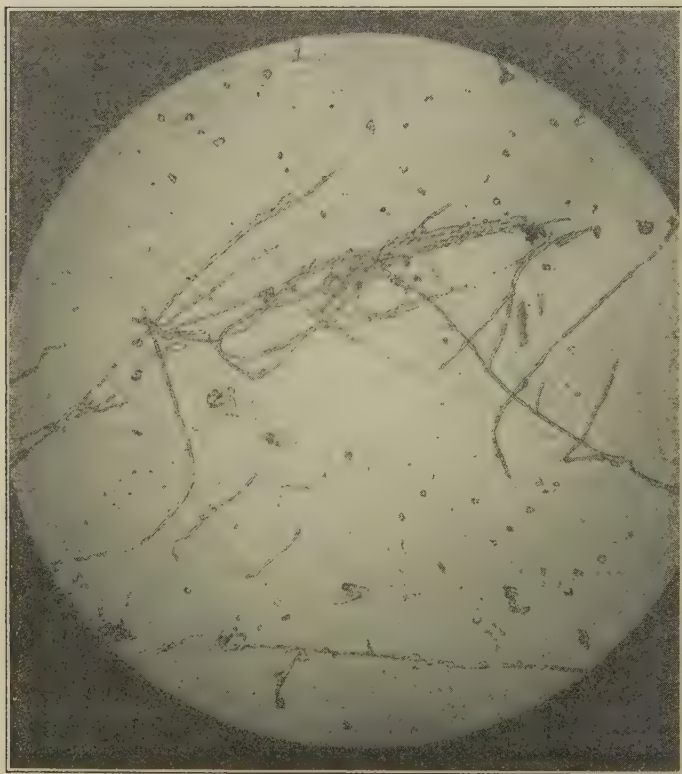
Sporotrichosis. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is a specific vegetable organism, the *sporotrichia*, which gains entrance through some trivial trauma of the skin or mucous membrane, or the site of the infection is undetermined. The *sporotrichia* belongs to the mucedo group, and consists of mycelium with regular septate or continuous filaments, having short spore-bearing branches. The spores are three to six microns in size, and occur singly or in pairs. De Beurmann has been successful in the inoculation of animals.

The lesion consists of three zones: a perivascular, cellular infiltration, a tubercular-like infiltration with giant cells, and a central suppurative portion, with polynuclear infiltration (De Beurmann). The organism is obtained in pure cultures from the abscess-like

lesions in from six to eight days after inoculation, and appears first in round white colonies, which later spread, become wrinkled, and dark-colored. It may be grown in bouillon or Sabouraud's special media.

FIG. 156



Sporotrichium Schenkii, seven-day agar culture. (Courtesy of Dr. R. L. Sutton.)

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis usually has to be based upon the finding of the fungus, although in some instances the indolent abscess-like lesions following the lymphatic channels are suggestive.

Prognosis.—Prognosis in most instances is favorable.

Treatment.—Surgical intervention and potassium iodid in large doses are indicated.

CLASS 10.

ANIMAL PARASITIC DISEASES.

SCABIES.

Synonym.—The itch.

Definition.—An animal parasitic disease characterized by the presence of burrows, a generalized eruption, exclusive of the face, and accompanied by intense itching at night.

Symptoms.—The disease is diagnosed by a minute zig-zag track, varying from the smallest fraction to one-quarter of an inch in length, produced by the mite burrowing into the epidermis. This track or burrow shows alternating black or brownish-black, and white dots, the former being excreta and eggs laid by the female. The burrows are found in the upper part of the horny layer of the epidermis, where the skin is thin, warm, and there is more or less moisture; therefore on the webs and lateral surface of the fingers, the flexures of the wrists, the axillary folds, on the shaft of the penis in the male, and around the nipple in the female. It may be found elsewhere on the skin surface, as on the palms of the hands. There may be but the one discovered, as the rest may have been scratched open and pustules have taken their places. Burrows are also only exceptionally found on the hands and fingers of those whose hands are in water, oils, or grease a considerable portion of the time.

There is a multiform eruption produced by the rubbing and scratching, consisting of papules, vesicles, pustules, and eczematous areas. This outbreak is chiefly observed upon the hands, the fingers, the flexor surface of the arms, the axillæ, the anterior surface of the trunk, the buttocks, the flexure surface of the legs, chiefly the popliteal spaces, the ankles, the feet and the toes, on the breasts, chiefly around the nipples in the female, and upon the penis in the male.

The face is never attacked in the adult or in childhood, the one exception being the nursing infant, infection of the face occurring from the numerous lesions usually found near the nipple of the mother.

The itching is so severe that frequently the patient is kept awake a great portion of the night. There is very little pruritus during the day. The itch mite does not start to migrate from its burrow until the patient's body is thoroughly warmed up in bed at night; the mite then migrates over the surface of the body, and the itching is almost unbearable. The greatest itching, therefore, is complained of one or two hours after the patient has retired, and it may continue the greater part of the night.

FIG. 157



Scabies, showing distribution. (Courtesy of Dr. G. H. Fox.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is a diminutive animal parasite, the *sarcoptes scabiei* (acarus scabiei). The female is just visible to the unaided eye, and the male is smaller.

The sarcoptes have eight short legs, the four anterior provided with suckers, and the four posterior with bristles; the larvæ having but six extremities. The impregnated female alone burrows, the male *acarus* lives on the surface. The ovæ which are laid in the burrows hatch out in about a week and the young embryos migrate to the surface.

FIG. 158

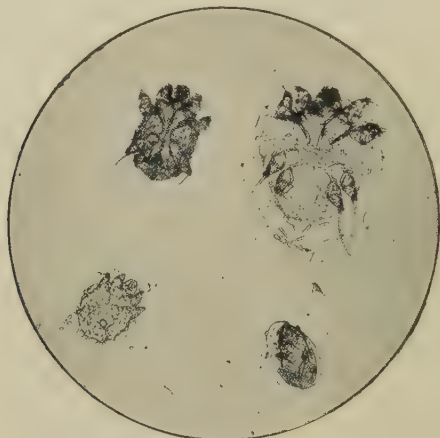


Scabies (showing pustules on flexure surface of wrist.) (Courtesy of Dr. Sequeira.)

The disease is extremely contagious, but infection develops only upon close contact with infected individuals or with articles containing the itch mites.

Diagnosis.—Scabies is to be chiefly differentiated from pediculosis corporis and eczema.

FIG. 159



Sarcophaga scabiei. The male (smaller); the female (larger); and the ova.
(Courtesy of Dr. Sequeira.)

SCABIES.

Burrows prove the diagnosis.
Contagious by contact.

Attacks the hands, webs, and lateral surface of the fingers; face is free.
Feet attacked.

Itching at night most severe, one or two hours after retiring.

Eruption multifiform, involving chiefly the flexure surfaces, the axillæ, the anterior surface of the trunk, the penis, and surrounding nipple in female.

PEDICULOSIS CORPORIS.

Pediculus in the seams of the underclothing or on the body is diagnostic. Contagion by contact.

Hands and face and feet are unattacked.

Itching at night most marked upon removing the clothes.

Attacks chiefly extensor surface of the upper portions of the extremities and the posterior surface of the trunk, chiefly across the shoulders. Lesions usually punctate hemorrhages and long scratch marks.

ECZEMA.

Absence of burrow or pediculus. Non-contagious.

Palms of hands and face frequently involved, in somewhat general cases.

Itching both day and night.

Reddened and thickened patches, with more or less oozing, fading off into the sound skin. No predilection for either surface of the extremity or the anterior or posterior surface of trunk.

Prognosis.—The disease is readily cured but to avoid relapses all the infected members of the household should be treated.

Treatment.—The treatment and the cure of scabies is a very simple matter if the full details are thoroughly emphasized to the patient. It is to be remembered that the omission of any small

portion of the instructions may lead to making the condition worse and in prolonging and preventing the cure. In the beginning it is well to realize the logic for each stage of the procedure. The first indication is naturally the killing off of all the animal parasites that cause the affection. As the itch mite comes to the surface to breathe it is necessary to have the germicidal ointment constantly in contact with every portion of the body attacked by the disease, so that the parasite is killed when it pokes its head out of the burrow.

The directions, therefore, are given the patient to rub the ointment on the entire cutaneous surface, with the exception of the face and the scalp, as these latter areas are not attacked by the disease, excepting the nursing infant; this procedure is carried out for four nights in succession. On the fifth night a warm bath is taken, using plenty of white Castile or boric acid soap. After the ointment has been removed by the bath the patient's body should be thoroughly examined to determine whether the skin has been irritated by the germicidal application. If the patient's skin is somewhat inflamed, but there are still evidences of the disease, such as burrows and pustular lesions, two or three days should elapse to allow the inflamed condition of the skin caused by the germicidal ointment to subside, and then another series of rubbings for four nights in succession should be instituted.

Another warm bath should again be taken on the fifth night. The two series of rubbings cure practically every case of scabies. It is not necessary to bathe before starting the germicidal treatment, because the ointment is the curative portion of the treatment and soap and water have no effect in the eradication of the disease. The same underclothes and bedclothes should be used during the treatment, as the preparations employed are apt to stain. Next to the germicidal ointment which destroys the cause of the disease in the skin, the most important measure is the thorough disinfection by means of boiling water of all those clothes, the nethergarments, the nightclothes and the sheets on the bed, which touch the patient's body, in order to kill the mites which may be present.

A great many germicidal preparations are curative in scabies, but as none are better than sulphur, we use this in the majority of our cases. Although the English are fond of the sublimed sulphur, we prefer the precipitated, as the latter is more finely divided and of a less gritty consistency and can therefore be more readily rubbed up into a smooth ointment. Precipitated sulphur is used routinely in these cases in the strength of one dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of a thin ointment base, such as petrolatum, equal parts of petrolatum and lanolin, benzoated lard, or cold cream. In warm weather two to four drams (4.-8.) of lanolin should be combined with the

other thin bases mentioned, otherwise they are almost too thin for use. The balsam of Peru, not only because of its pleasant odor but also for its germicidal action, may with advantage be combined with the sulphur preparation strength in the of a half-dram to a dram (2.-4.) to the ounce (32.). Betanaphtol may be used in the strength of thirty to forty grains to the ounce (32.) in the treatment of this condition, or may be employed in combination with sulphur, one-half dram (2.) to the ounce (32.). Numerous other preparations of a germicidal character have been suggested for the treatment of the adult with the "itch," but as they have no advantages over those therapeutic measures just mentioned, and may have great disadvantages, there is, therefore, no reason why they should be considered. I would like, however, to emphasize that under no circumstances should any mercurial ointment be used over such a large surface, not even ammoniated mercury, because of the dangers of pytalism. Kaposi's naphthol ointment is a pleasant preparation to use, and consists of 15 parts of betanaphtol, 10 parts of precipitated chalk, 50 parts of soft soap, and 100 parts of lard. Sequeira suggests one ounce (32.) of balsam of Peru, two ounces (64.) of sublimed sulphur, one-half ounce (16.) of potassium carbonate, and six ounces (192.) of lard.

The rubbing of an ointment over the greater portion of the cutaneous surface and allowing it to remain for four days is disagreeable at best, and therefore I believe that as satisfactory a preparation as any consists of precipitated sulphur four drams (16.), one and one-half ounces (48.) of lanolin, and two ounces (64.) of petrolatum, the four ounces being sufficient for four nights of treatment.

The sulphur ointment should be used one-half as strong for a child from three to ten years, and from ten to twelve, forty grains (2.50) of precipitated sulphur to the ounce (32.) of the base; above twelve years the same strength preparation is employed as for an adult. Balsam of Peru one dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of the base has been used in the treatment of young children under the age of three years, the sulphur being omitted from the prescription. The mildest germicide and the least irritating to the skin of the very young child and the nursing infant is storax (styrax), a liquid balsam which is combined with an equal quantity of olive oil and the usual scabies procedure followed.

Not infrequently after the second series of rubbings in the treatment of scabies the patient returns to the office and mentions the fact that the itching is quite severe, but noticed just as severely during the day as at night. You then know that the germicidal ointment has inflamed the skin, setting up a dermatitis. The scabies has been cured as the patient has carefully followed your

instruction, and your present indication consists in soothing the irritated skin. Mild antipruritic lotions, dusting powders, or ointments, such as are suggested under the treatment of acute eczema, should be used for this purpose.

As scabies is an exceedingly contagious disease, the patient should be warned to sleep alone, and to allow no one to touch the infected clothing.

PEDICULOSIS.

Pediculosis, or lousiness, is the term applied to invasion of the skin or the hairs by pediculi. There are *three varieties* of *pediculosis*. The first, *pediculus capitis*, attacks the scalp; the second, *pediculus corporis*, the general surface and the clothing, and the third, *pediculus pubis*, chiefly the pubic hairs and in addition the hairs in the axilla, those scattered over the surface of the body, the eyebrows, the eyelashes, and rarely the mustache and beard.

The *head* and *body lice* resemble each other markedly. The former is $1\frac{1}{5}$ to $3\frac{1}{5}$ mm. in length, or about one-third less in size than the latter, which varies from $1\frac{1}{5}$ to $4\frac{1}{5}$ mm. long. They are a little less than half as wide as long. The male is smaller than the female. The sexual organ of the former is found on the dorsal surface, and consists of a wedge-shaped, protruding, and relatively large structure; the vaginal opening of the female is located in the ventral surface. These parasites have an elongated oval body, with six strongly jointed legs with stout claws, which are attached to the thorax of the animal. The abdominal portion shows lateral deep notches. The *head louse* has a rounded acorn-shaped head; the *body louse* one of an oval contour, and both have two prominent eyes and two antennæ. They are of a grayish color, with blackish margins. Both, but particularly the *pediculus corporis*, have a reddish tinge after feeding on the blood of the victim.

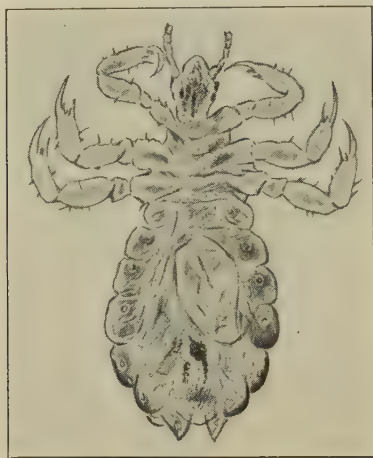
The *pediculus pubis*, or crab louse, is shorter than either of the other varieties, the thorax and abdomen are not divided, and the head is seated squarely on the body. It varies from $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{1}{10}$ mm. in length, and its breadth is almost equal to its length. Eight teat-shaped feet terminating in jointed claws, are attached to the margin of the abdomen. It is of a grayish-yellow color and more or less translucent.

These parasites are very productive. The pubic variety hatches out fifteen to twenty eggs, and the other, fifty or more. They multiply rapidly, hatching out within a week, and reaching full sexual powers in less than two weeks more.

Pediculosis is divided into three varieties, depending upon the areas attacked: *Pediculus capitis*, *pediculus corporis*, and *pediculus pubis*.

Pediculus Capitis.—The affection is characterized by the development of a few or many “nits” attached to the scalp hairs. The nit is firmly attached to the hair, and although there is usually

FIG. 160



Pediculus capitis.

but one, there may be several on a single hair. They hang from the hair in the direction in which it grows. The ovæ or nits are white, pearl-like, shiny, oval, translucent, small pinhead-sized bodies which are attached to the hair by a collagenous collar. The outer portion consists of a gelatinous, albuminous material. If the embryo is dead or has been hatched out the ova becomes a dirty yellow color, is lusterless, and therefore the distinction between an inhabited or harmless nit is easily distinguished. Live pediculi may also be found in some of the cases crawling over the scalp.

FIG. 161



Pediculus capitis. Ovæ in various stages of development on a scalp hair.

The itching associated with the condition is frequently intense; the patient naturally scratches and a secondary pus infection may ensue. Large pustular lesions, therefore, may be found secondary

to scratching on the scalp, and not infrequently upon the face; sometimes on the neck and hands. *Impetigo contagiosa* frequently is directly caused by a pediculus invasion of the scalp. Eczematous areas may likewise be produced by the irritation of the disease plus the scratching and rubbing. From the scratching and secondary staphylococcic infection there may be an enlargement of the lymphatic glands of the neck, usually the posterior or anterior cervical; lymphangitis in most instances is non-inflammatory, but at times there is suppuration. If the condition is present over a long period the child may become anemic. In neglected instances there may be a distinctive unpleasant odor. Exceptionally in the worst type of cases the hair becomes matted together into a thick mass and an affection termed "plica polonica" is observed.

The affection is more common in children than in adults, and in the female sex. It is readily communicated in schools, institutions, etc., from brushes, toilet articles, and so forth.

The presence of the nit or pediculus readily distinguishes the affection from other diseases.

Treatment.—If the inflammatory symptoms are not marked and there are but few pustular lesions, the best mixture to be prescribed consists of the bichlorid of mercury one-half grain (0.03), glacial acetic acid twenty minims (1.25), and water one fluidounce (32.) The bichlorid of mercury kills the animal, and the acid softens the albuminous and gelatinous shell of the egg. The patient's scalp should first be washed with plenty of warm water and a mild soap, such as Castile or boric acid, the suds remaining in contact with the hair for five to ten minutes, because of their softening effect. The hair should be washed each day for a week. The germicidal lotions should be applied thoroughly twice daily. The hair should be thoroughly combed once or twice daily with a fine-toothed comb. As the nit is attached to the hair shaft in the direction in which the hair grows, the method of combing the hair should be reversed, as by this measure not infrequently the nit catches between the closely placed teeth of the comb and is thereby removed, while by the routine method the nit usually passes between the teeth without being detached. If there is a considerable amount of inflammation present, or if the crust formation is a marked feature, an ointment is indicated, consisting of ammoniated mercury twenty to thirty grains (1.25–2.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or cold cream. As a further antiseptic or germicidal precaution, salicylic acid five to ten grains (0.312–0.625), salicylate of soda ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), or boric acid twenty to forty grains (1.25–2.50), may be added to the other ointment. Precipitated sulphur, twenty to forty grains (1.25–2.50) to the ounce (32.) of the ointment base, may be substituted for

the ammoniated mercury, but the latter prescription is more irritating than the white precipitate ointment and not so curative for the pustular lesions. The time-honored kerosene oil can be used to kill the pediculi, but it is not so efficacious for the removal of the nits and the killing of the embryos as the preparations mentioned above. If coal oil is used, the application should be made during the day to avoid the possibility of fire, if applied close to the light in the evening.

FIG. 162



Pediculus corporis (showing the distribution and types of eruption).
(Courtesy of Dr. Geo. H. Fox.)

If there is marked enlargement of the glands of the neck an ointment is required for soothing and absorptive purposes. There is no better preparation for this purpose than ichthyol salve, consisting of ichthyol two drams (S.) to six drams (24.) of petrolatum.

It will be found desirable in warm weather to thicken this prescription by the addition of from one to two drams (4.-8.) of powdered zinc oxid and to reduce the petrolatum sufficiently to make the compound one ounce (32.), therefore a 25 per cent. ointment.

Pediculus Corporis.—*Pediculus corporis*, *pediculus vestimenti*, or lice of the body, is caused by a tiny animal approximately the size of a very small pinhead. The little parasites are found in the seams of the patient's underclothes or on the skin surface. It lays its eggs in the underclothes or on the integument.

There are three characteristic signs we look for in this disease: the animal; long linear scratch marks; and small punctate hemorrhages. The linear scratch marks have been produced by the patient's nails because of the intense itching, and the punctate hemorrhages have been caused by the little animal putting its head into the skin and sucking the blood from its victim, a small pinhead-sized red puncta remaining after the animal has withdrawn its head.

FIG. 163

*Pediculus corporis.*

In *pediculus corporis* the face is unattacked and the hands and feet are likewise free of eruption. The lesions are observed on the extensor surface of the extremities. The most marked outbreak is noted across the shoulders and the lower portion of the back; there is comparatively little eruption on the anterior surface of the trunk. The axillæ are free and also the flexure surface of the

extremities. The penis shows no lesions, and neither do the breasts of the female. The sites of the outbreak can be very easily explained if we only recall the fact that the lice are in the seams of the underclothes and therefore the lesions are found where the animals are in contact with the skin surface. The itching is most marked at night, when the patient removes the underclothes. This has the natural explanation that with the removal of the underclothes the animals are disturbed in the seams of the nether garments and crawl upon the surface of the skin; the crawling of these animals where the seams of the underclothes have rested causes intense itching; the patient literally claws the skin, causing excoriations and long, linear scratch marks.

In addition to the characteristic lesions mentioned above, the whole of the attacked surface of the body may become deeply pigmented, the epidermis thickened and covered with scabs and crusts from secondary infection. These changes are mainly due to the constant scratching and dirt.

Pediculus corporis is more frequently found in the adult, especially in those past middle life, rather than in the child. The uncleanly are most often attacked, so much so that the affection has been termed "vagabond's disease."

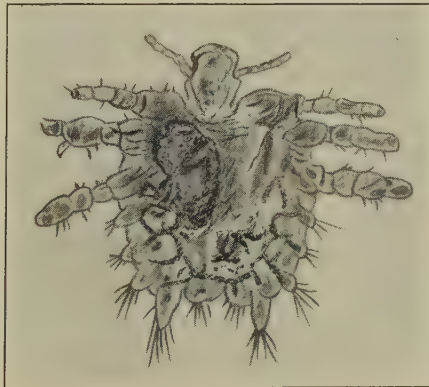
Diagnosis.—The disease has been differentiated from eczema and scabies under the latter affection. It is differentiated from urticaria by the wheal formation, the face involvement, the absence of punctate hemorrhages, linear scratch marks, and pediculi in the latter affection. It is distinguished from grain itch by the wheal and vesicle formation and the absence of the pediculus in the latter disease.

Treatment.—As the animal parasites are found on and not in the skin in *pediculus corporis*, a germicidal ointment is not necessary to effect a cure. A warm bath with a plentiful use of soap, such as Castile or boric acid, destroys all the parasites on the skin surface. In addition, all the patient's underclothes, nightclothes, and the sheets on the bed should be thoroughly boiled to kill the pediculi in these garments. The only other indication is to soothe the skin and to eradicate the itching. A phenol lotion is our first thought, a good formula consisting of phenol seven and one-half grains (0.468), powdered talcum, powdered zinc oxid, or one of the bismuth powders in the strength of one-half dram (2.), glycerin ten minims (0.625), camphor-water one fluidounce (32.). If the pruritus is very marked, one-quarter grain (0.016) of thymol or one grain (0.06) of menthol may be added to each fluidounce (32.) of the mixture. This preparation may be applied freely and frequently without danger of poisoning from absorption if the body is not bandaged. The other antipruritic preparations mentioned under

acute eczema may be used with impunity and efficacy in this condition.

Pediculus Pubis.—This affection is caused by a small pinhead-sized animal, smaller than either of the other two varieties of pediculi, which bears resemblance to a crab; hence the term crab-louse, or the popular name for the disease, “crabs.” The little animal is frequently found as a black dot at the entrance to the hair follicle, with its head buried in the skin. It lays its eggs on the shaft of all hairs of the body, excepting those of the scalp. The disease attacks, in the great majority of cases, the pubic region alone or the contiguous hairs. The itching is intense, and scratching may give rise to secondary pustular lesions. The nits are of similar shape and attached to the hairs in the same manner as those of the head louse, but are of a brownish instead of a whitish color.

FIG. 164



Pediculus pubis.

The preparations suggested for the treatment of pediculosis capitis are equally efficacious in this affection. For many years the official ointment of mercury, “blue ointment,” has been used in the treatment of this disease, but it has several disadvantages. First and foremost, there is a very grave danger of pyralizing the patient; second, it is apt to cause a dermatitis when vigorously applied; and third, it is both disagreeable in odor and in application. Ammoniated mercury, thirty or forty grains (2.-2.5) to the ounce (32.) of a thin ointment base, has neither of the last two disadvantages, and is not nearly so apt to pyralize the patient. If there is a considerable amount of irritation of the skin even beyond the areas attacked by the parasites, a phenol lotion seven and one-half grains (0.468) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, may be indicated in addition to the germicidal preparations.

All those clothes which are in contact with the diseased areas should be thoroughly disinfected. An hour's immersion in hot water eradicates the danger of reinfection from this source.

FIG. 165



Grain itch. (Courtesy of Dr. Schamberg.)

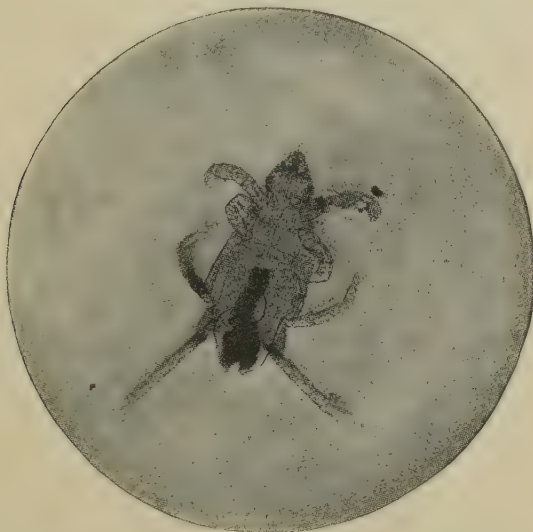
GRAIN ITCH (STRAW ITCH).

The eruption in its most typical form consists of lesions resembling markedly those found in both urticaria and varicella—a wheal surmounted by a vesicle. In addition, there may be discrete papulovesicles and vesicles, pinhead in size. The tops of some of the lesions may be scratched off and a minute blood-crust is observed. The hands, the feet, and the face are rarely attacked. The majority of the outbreak is observed upon the trunk; the extremities show much less involvement. The itching is most

severe at night, particularly after the patient has been lying on the infected mattress for some hours. In well-developed cases there is not infrequently, in the first few days, slight fever, with other mild systemic symptoms. Rawles and Schamberg noted slight albuminuria in a small proportion of cases, and the latter found a moderate leukocytosis in most patients and a well-marked eosinophilia in many.

Etiology and Pathology.—Any age may be attacked. The disease is usually seen in the spring or the autumn. It is observed in those who come in contact with infected straw or grain, either by sleeping on mattresses, or in those handling these cereals, or by means of infected clothing and bed coverings.

FIG. 166



Pediculoides ventricosus. (Courtesy of Dr. Schamberg.)

The disease is caused by a diminutive mite, much smaller than a pediculus, which has four pairs of legs. They reproduce rapidly and reach sexual maturity shortly after birth. The mite can usually be detected in the dust of straw or grain with a moderately powerful magnifying glass. They do not burrow into the skin as does the itch mite, but probably only pierce it momentarily to obtain nourishment, and apparently at the same time inject a toxic substance.

Goldberger and Schamberg were the first to prove that the *pediculoides ventricosus*, the mite first identified by Newport (1850), was the cause of this characteristic outbreak.

The pathological changes in the skin are those characteristic of the lesions of urticaria (Schamberg).

Diagnosis.—The disease is easily differentiated, if the history is obtained of sleeping on a new straw mattress, by the wheal-like lesion with a vesicle on the summit, the marked number of lesions on the trunk, fewer on the upper portion of the extremities, and none on the hands, feet, and face, and the itching worse at night. (To distinguish this condition from pediculus corporis and scabies, look under Diagnosis in the latter disease.)

Prognosis.—If the cause is removed the patient rapidly recovers.

Treatment.—The first indication in the treatment of grain itch consists of getting rid of the straw in the mattress and the substitution of fresh straw that has been properly dried and treated. Apparently the bulk of the infected straw has come from certain portions of New Jersey, although other sections of the country have reported the condition as well. The mattress can also be subjected to dry heat and the parasites thereby killed.

The same safeguard should be employed with all infected cereals. The parasite is apparently killed if the straw is kept for some months, particularly during a winter, the cold weather acting as a cure for the diseased straw. The patient should be warned, therefore, to immediately stop sleeping on the disease-producing mattress.

In this condition a germicidal ointment is also indicated to kill all of the minute animals that have attacked the skin. The germicidal ointment is used only about one-half the strength of the preparations prescribed in scabies treatment. A good prescription consists of precipitated sulphur one-half dram (2.), betanaphthol fifteen grains (1.), lanolin two drams (2.), and petrolatum five drams (20.). The therapeutic measure should be used at bedtime, for four nights in succession, every portion of the body being anointed except the face and the scalp. A warm bath is taken the fifth night to remove the germicidal ointment from the skin surface. A second series of rubbings is seldom required in this condition. If the skin still remains irritable and pruritic, one of the antipruritic and soothing preparations mentioned under acute eczema may be used.

Prairie itch, swamp itch, Ohio scratches, Texas mange, lumbermen's itch, etc., are probably closely allied conditions, and are also caused by the same mite—the *pediculoides ventricosus*.

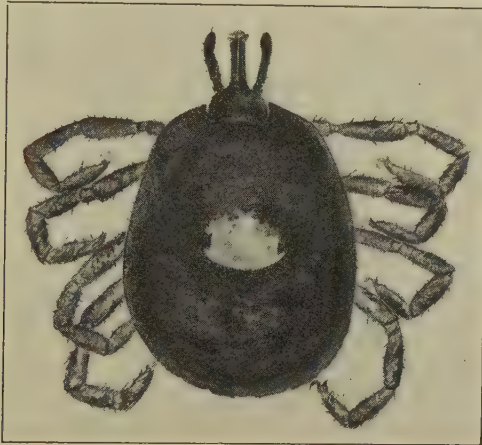
COPRA ITCH.

Copra is derived from cocoanuts, and frequently workers in copra mills are attacked by a pruritic outbreak which resembles scabies, excepting for the absence of burrows. It has the same

distribution as the latter affection. The disease is caused by a small animal parasite found in the copra dust which crawls over the surface of the body rather than burrows into the skin. Castellani inoculated the disease by rubbing the dust containing the parasite into the skin, and also by placing the animals alone on the cutaneous surface under a bandage. The eruption disappears spontaneously upon stopping work in these mills.

Castellani found the condition was readily cured by the nightly application of a 5 to 10 per cent. betanaphthol ointment.

FIG. 167



Tick, very highly magnified.

IXODES (TICKS).

The wood-tick is a minute parasite which inhabits bushes and trees, usually pines. It is fond of human blood, inserting its proboscis into the skin to obtain this fluid. If not disturbed it remains for several days, dropping off when gorged with the blood to its full capacity, swelling to several times its natural size. The fever-producing tick of animals also attacks the human skin, and has a diamond-shaped white mark, easily discernible on the centre of the body. Turpentine, paraffin, an essential oil, or moist tobacco applied to the head of the parasite kills it, and it releases its hold. If forcibly removed the proboscis may remain in the skin, giving rise to considerable pain and inflammation, the latter, at times, resembling a blind boil. A small more or less persistent itchy and painful wheal marks the site of attack.

LEPTUS AUTUMNALIS (HARVEST BUG).

The leptus is the larva of an insect which attacks the human skin, usually in July and August. Its chief sites of involvement are the legs and ankles. The affection is produced by the burrowing of the head of the parasite in the epidermis. A violent irritation is produced, with reddish papules and wheals. Secondary lesions may be produced by scratching. The applications which give the greatest relief are carbolic acid in olive oil or sulphur ointment.

BROWN-TAIL MOTH DERMATITIS.

An affection caused by the "nettling" hairs of the brown-tail moth, its cocoon and caterpillar. It has been reported in this country, in New England, a part of Canada and the Western States.

The lesions consist of discrete or grouped erythematous macules or urticaria-like lesions. In severe instances there may be large patches of inflammatory redness, swelling, or plaques resembling an acute eczema or dermatitis. The itching is usually severe. The outbreak lasts from a few days to many weeks, depending upon its original severity. The face, neck, arms, and upper portion of the trunk are most often attacked, although it may be limited to one or more small patches, or, exceptionally, from infested clothing, generalized. In extensive cases there may be symptoms of a mild toxemia.

The outbreak is usually observed in the latter part of May or June, about the time the caterpillar reaches its full growth. Infection not only occurs from direct contact, but by contact with clothing in which the hairs have been lodged. The eruption is not only caused by the mechanical irritation, but also because of some irritating substance contained in the penetrating hairs. This substance causes some reactionary changes in the red-blood corpuscles (Tyzzar).

The most efficacious treatment consists in bathing the surfaces, if not too extensive, with mercuric chlorid lotion (1-1000 or 1-2000) and painting each spot with flexible collodion (Holland). In extensive cases a mild antipruritic lotion or ointment, such as suggested under acute eczema, is indicated. It may be rather rebellious to treatment.

PULEX PENETRANS (JIGGER, or SAND-FLEA).

An almost microscopic parasite, observed in our Southern States and in the tropics, resembling the common flea except for its long proboscis, enters the skin, usually of the feet and toes,

at times elsewhere, to lay its eggs. An inflammatory swelling, vesicle, pustule, abscess, or even ulceration is produced. The parasite may give rise to considerable disturbance with adenitis. Treatment consists in the removal of the animal with a blunt needle and turpentine, chloroform, or carbolic acid is applied.

PULEX IRRITANS (COMMON FLEA).

The bite of the flea causes a minute hemorrhage into the skin, with a red areola, and at times a wheal is formed. Americans in certain portions of Europe suffer considerably from this pest, but they are usually most bothersome in tropical climates. In women particularly vulnerable to these insects the wearing of a lump of camphor in a cheesecloth bag under the clothing may serve as a partial protection against these pests. The various antipruritic lotions mentioned under acute eczema are efficacious.

CIMEX LECTULARIUS (BED-BUG).

The lesions caused by this small animal are more inflammatory than those produced by fleas. There is a central hemorrhage where the blood has been sucked, and around it a wheal or a papule. This purpuric or hemorrhagic spot remains for some days, a week or more, after the swelling subsides. Although any portion of the cutaneous surface may be attacked, the lesions are usually observed on the lower portion of the legs.

The treatment is the same as for flea-bites.

CULEX (GNAT, or MOSQUITO).

Gnats or mosquitoes give rise by biting to erythematous spots or wheals. In addition in certain individuals there may be considerable swelling.

Other animals such as bees, wasps, spiders, ants, caterpillars, etc., give rise to lesions which are mostly urticarial in appearance. Bees and wasps if the stings are numerous, may cause serious effects, in extreme instances death has resulted. Some species of spiders can also produce alarming consequences, a poisoned wound developing at the point of attack, and followed by systemic symptoms. The exposed parts are those usually attacked.

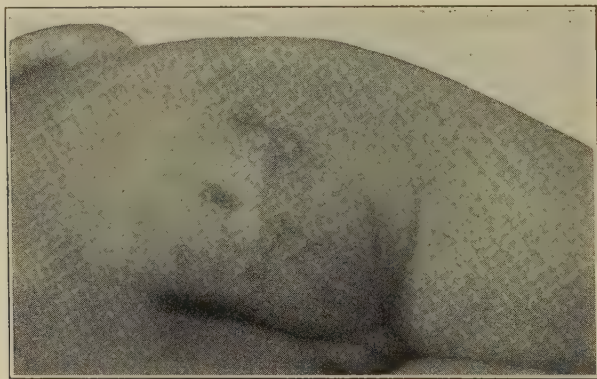
Treatment.—Treatment consists of the antipruritic preparations mentioned under acute eczema. To alleviate wasp- and bee-stings common earth or clay made into a paste with water should be applied.

ÆSTRUS (GADFLY, or BOTFLY).

A disease of not uncommon occurrence in Central and South America, exceptionally met with elsewhere, caused by invasion of the skin by larvæ of muscidæ and æstridæ. The ova of the former are usually deposited in open wounds and ulcers, the latter in the puncture made by the insect, most frequently on exposed parts. The presence of the ova causes a local inflammation with suppuration resembling a boil. The embryos are found in the pus.

The lesions should be incised and thoroughly washed out with a solution of carbolic acid (1-40).

FIG. 168



Larva migrans (creeping eruption).

LARVA MIGRANS (CREEPING ERUPTION).

A disease caused by a parasite resembling the larva of a fly, 1 mm. in length, with ten segments, and hooklets with, at the head-end, apparently, two suckers, probably the larva of the botfly, or estreus, of the genus *Gastrophilus*, of the species *hemorrhoidal* (Sokolow).

The burrow made by the parasite is $\frac{1}{8}$ to $\frac{1}{6}$ inch in diameter, just perceptibly raised, and of a pale rose-pink or reddish color. The burrow previously formed tends to break up into bead-like linear vesicles or disappears after the formation of thin crusts. The parasite travels at the rate of a fraction of an inch to one or more inches daily. It may take a tortuous, irregular, or erratic course, persisting indefinitely in its migration until a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface is transversed. There is usually but one animal present, at times two and exceptionally more. The parasite burrows in the epidermis. By pressing the blood out

of the part with a flat glass the parasite may be seen as a black dot. The malady has been most frequently found in Southern Russia and is rare in this country. I have seen two cases, one attacking both buttocks and the vulva, and the other the lower leg. The areas usually involved are the hands, the face, the feet, the lower portion of the legs, the forearms, and the buttocks. Some cases have developed during a sea voyage or at the seashore.

The treatment consists of excision of a small piece of skin at the site of the larva (the minute black dot) or of cauterization with nitric acid.

CRAW-CRAW.

The disease occurs chiefly on the West Coast of Africa and resembles somewhat scabies. It attacks mostly the fingers and forearms. The lesions consist of papules, vesicles and bullæ, but there are no perceptible burrows. The itching is intense and scratching may result in excoriations and crusts. Nematodes and filaria have been found in the lesions, in the fluid from these, and in scrapings. The disease is rebellious to treatment. Curetting of the underlying soft tissues may be required in addition to the parasitocides advocated in scabies, and thorough cleanliness.

DRACUNCULUS (GUINEA WORM).

This parasite nematode worm is found in tropical countries—Guinea, Senegal, the West Coast of Africa, upper Egypt, Persia, India, etc. The female, which invades the skin, may be from one to several feet in length, and $\frac{1}{15}$ to $\frac{1}{10}$ inch in thickness. It is somewhat flattened and has a convex head, a curved and pointed tail, and is of a milky color. The embryo which enters the water is ingested by a minute crustacean (cyclops), undergoes a larval stage, and gains access to man through drinking-water. The female larva migrates into the tissues, and after reaching full development makes its appearance near the surface, along which it may travel, finally breaking through the epidermis. It may be felt as a cord-like mass under the skin. The first sign is usually a local inflammation which is of a vesicopustular, nodular, or boil-like formation, accompanied by pain and swelling. The lesion breaks and at the bottom of the cavity the head of the worm is found. The worm and its contained young gradually, if undisturbed, are extruded from this opening. The worm is usually found on the foot, the thigh, occasionally on the hands and elsewhere. There is most frequently but one worm present, exceptionally two or more. The life of the Guinea worm in the human body is from nine months to a year.

Treatment.—Treatment consists of injecting into the forming tumor, the head or body of the worm, a solution of corrosive sublimate 1-1000 (Emily). Horton has suggested the internal administration of moderate or large doses of asafetida.

CYSTICERCUS CELLULOSÆ CUTIS.

An affection caused by the cysticercus of *Tenia solium*. Infection of the integument occurs in about 5 per cent. of the cases attacked. It is most frequently found in North Germany where pork, which is raw or only half cooked, is a favorite article of diet. The disease is characterized by a large pea- to walnut-sized tumor upon the skin. There may be few or many tumors, which are painless or somewhat painful, rounded or oval, smooth, elastic, firm, and usually freely movable. After reaching a certain development they may remain stationary, although after the death of the parasite they become smaller and tend to undergo calcification. The trunk or extremities are usually attacked. The diagnosis is frequently difficult, the finding of hooklets in the evacuated fluid, by means of puncture, is often essential in diagnosing the condition. The tumors should be excised.

ECHINOCOCCUS CUTIS.

The echinococcus larva, while usually attacking the internal organs, exceptionally gives rise to a soft, fluctuating, semitranslucent, projecting tumor of the skin, somewhat larger than that caused by the cysticercus. It is situated in the subcutaneous tissue and is apt to attack women. The parasite becomes encapsulated, it dies in from one to two years' time, and the tumor becomes calcified. There are practically no subjective symptoms. The lesions should be excised.

DISTOMA HEPATICUM CUTIS.

Liver-fluke has, according to Küceumeister, been found, very rarely in the subcutaneous tissue of human beings, either upon the ear, the lower extremity or the trunk. There is a tumor-like formation present, which may be painless or slightly painful. The finding of the distoma alone proves the diagnosis. Extirpation should be carried out.

Bilharzia hematobia ova has been found by Sharkey in specimens of skin sent him from Cairo.

UNCINARIASIS OF THE SKIN (GROUND ITCH).

This affection is characterized by an erythematous, erythematopapular, and papulovesicular eruption of the feet due to the irritation of these parts by the larvæ of the hookworm. Probably several varieties of the intestinal parasite (*uncinaria duodenalis*, *ankylostoma duodenalis*, etc.) may invade the skin. Those going barefooted in moist or wet, muddy and sandy soil are particularly liable to invasion. The affection is intensely itchy and secondary pus infection may result from scratching; rarely obstinate ulcerations or gangrene develops. The cutaneous outbreak frequently lasts for several weeks or longer.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in cleanliness, and the prolonged soaking of the affected parts in a boric acid or weak corrosive sublimate solution. As a measure of protection individuals should not go barefooted in the warm rainy season of the tropics.

TRYPANOSOMIASIS (SLEEPING SICKNESS).

In the advanced stages of "sleeping sickness," which is caused by the invasion of the body by a minute flagellate parasite through the intermediary of a certain insect, there may be an outbreak of itchy vesicopapular, urticaria-like, and erythematous lesions which assume ring-like patches. In addition, there may be a variable amount of irritation at the points of cutaneous puncture made by the insect, through which the trypanosome enters the body. Later at these points of irritation there may develop red or violet-colored furuncle-like elevated swellings, which usually disappear in a few days leaving pigmented spots. In the cases with inflammatory symptoms and edema there is considerable constitutional disturbance, with lymphangitis and adenitis. The posterior surface of the neck, the limbs, the knees, the flanks, and axillary regions are usually attacked. The reader is referred to books on general or tropical medicine for the details of the disease and its treatment.

BELOSTOMA.

Belostoma ("electric light bug"), according to Schäfer, produces irritating effects by its sting. It has a dagger-like prolabium with which it does the damage.

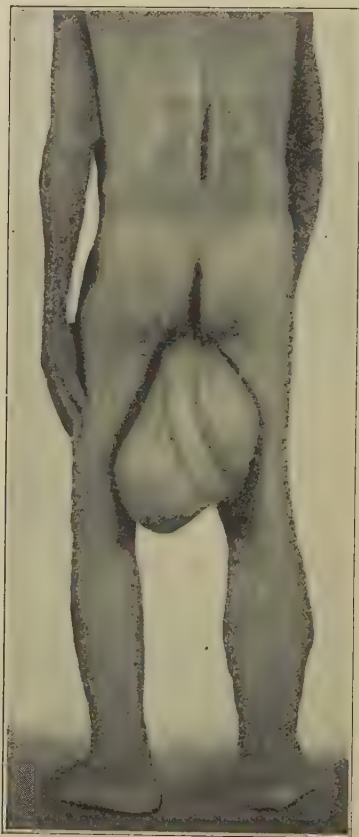
FILARIAL ELEPHANTIASIS.¹

This condition, attacking usually the legs, the penis, the scrotum and the clitoris, may be unilaterally or bilaterally distributed.

¹See synonyms under Elephantiasis, page 211.

The affected part is enormously enlarged, the skin thickened and adherent to the underlying structure. The skin may be smooth, or a brownish or purple color, hide-like, or of a roughened, warty appearance, and with numerous lymphangiectases with exuding lymph. Ulcerations with foul sanious discharges may develop.

FIG. 169



Filarial elephantiasis. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

The condition begins insidiously or is preceded and accompanied by severe rigors, prostration, delirium, and fever. It may also supervene upon one or more attacks of erysipelas. There may, at various times, after the development of the skin manifestations, be attacks of fever.

In the form known as *lymph scrotum* the lymphatics are varicose

and when ruptured a pinkish or milky lymph exudes. Hematuria or chyluria may be an associated condition.

There is some doubt as to whether the lymphatic obstruction is due to the parasite directly or by its indirect action is predisposing to an inflammation of the lymph channels of bacterial origin.

The cause of the infection is the *filaria sanguinis hominis*, three different species of which, *filaria sanguinis hominis diurna*, *nocturna* and *perstans*, have been found in the human blood. The intermediate host of the filaria is the mosquito. The condition is endemic in tropical countries and occurs sporadically in the United States.

FIG. 170



Filarial elephantiasis. (Courtesy of Dr. E. B. Vedder.)

Pathology.—The changes are the same as those described under Elephantiasis, of non-filarial causation.

Diagnosis and Prognosis.—The finding of the filaria in the blood with the clinical appearance of elephantiasis clearly differentiates the condition.

Treatment.—Prophylaxis consists in elimination of the mosquito and the administration of quinine to the individual. Surgical interference is required.

CLASS 11.

DISEASES OF THE APPENDAGES.

A. DISEASES OF THE SWEAT GLANDS.

HYPERIDROSIS.

Definition.—An affection characterized by an increased production of sweat, of local or general distribution, slight or marked, either acute or chronic in course.

Symptoms.—Generalized sweating to an exaggerated degree is an idiosyncrasy of otherwise normal individuals, and therefore is present through the life of the individual, or may develop secondary to certain diseases, and is usually most marked in the axillæ, the genitocrural regions, the hands and the feet. The slightest exertion greatly increases the tendency, and in addition to being profuse during the summer, it is also marked in cold weather. Because of the amount of excretion and the chemical changes which the sweat may undergo, the individual is prone in warm weather to outbreaks of eczema, to boil formation, prickly-heat, and intertrigo (chafing). In rare instances sweating may be limited to localized areas or of a unilateral distribution. Unilateral sweating of the face occasionally occurs.

Sweating is frequently limited to the hands or feet alone, or both may show the anomaly. The condition is limited to both hands, is rather frequent, and is most marked on the palms and the palmar surface of the fingers. The sweating may be persistent or be excited by nervousness or excitement. It may exist in a mild degree or the excretion may be so copious that the sweat accumulates in drops and drips from the fingers. Gloves will frequently become saturated in a few hours' wear. Occasionally there will be deep-seated vesicles (*pompholyx*) associated with the sweating and a horny or wart-like thickening.

Severe or a mild degree of sweating is of quite frequent occurrence upon the feet, almost entirely limited to the soles and the plantar surface of the toes. The feet are constantly damp or wet, the socks or stockings moist or drenched a short time after they are put on, and in severe instances the shoe becomes water-soaked. In the cases with marked sweating the skin is macerated, soggy,

pinkish red or violet in color, puffy, and irritated. In addition there may be deep-seated vesicles in the affected areas, and, at the edge, abrasions and some vesicle formations.

Excessive sweating may be more or less limited to the axillary and genitocrural regions. There is very often a disagreeable odor associated with the hypersecretion of sweat, particularly of the feet (*bromidrosis*).

Etiology and Pathology.—Excessive general sweating is generally associated with debility and is a symptom of some underlying disease, such as incipient Graves' disease, tuberculosis, malaria, nervous influences, hereditary tendencies, and following convalescence from prolonged and debilitating conditions such as influenza. Idiosyncrasy is the unsatisfactory explanation of some of the localized cases, although flat-foot, malpositions of the feet and nerve irritation, central or truncal have been cited as causal. Certain articles of diet have apparently been causal. The sweat does not differ from that normally secreted.

Prognosis.—The result depends chiefly upon the eradication of the underlying cause.

Treatment.—In addition to the treatment of the underlying condition, the remedies usually administered are ergot, belladonna, gallic acid, the mineral acids, quinin in full doses, and, if the health is below par, tonics. Tincture of belladonna in five to seven minim (0.312–0.42) doses three or four times daily, or atropin sulphate $\frac{1}{200} - \frac{1}{100}$ of a grain (0.0003–0.0006) after each meal, and possibly an additional dose at bedtime, are the most dependable.

The three local preparations I have found most efficient are a dusting powder containing salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), boric acid one dram (4.), powdered talcum seven drams (28.); a solution of formalin one to two drams (4.–8.) to the pint (512.) of water; and salicylic acid and resorcin each one-half to one dram (2.–4.) to the fluidounce (32.) of alcohol. In treating the somewhat generalized cases, the dusting powder alone, or in addition the thorough mopping on the surface of alcohol, in those in whom the axillæ and the genitocrural regions are particularly involved, either the dusting powder or the formalin solution. For the hand cases either of the three. The most efficient preparation for hyperidrosis of the feet is the salicylic acid-resorcin-alcohol preparation just mentioned, devised by Dr. C. N. Davis. This compound is thoroughly painted on the soles of the feet and the plantar surface of the toes night and morning. After five days to a week's painting the epidermis starts to peel, and the application is then stopped. After the peeling process on the feet is completed, in practically all cases the sweating is stopped for some days, weeks, and even longer. The procedure can again be repeated if the condition

relapses. In addition the patient should thoroughly bathe the feet night and morning in warm water and with a mild soap. Socks or stockings with white feet should be worn, a fresh pair each day, and plenty of the powder mentioned above dusted into these articles. The resorcin and salicylic acid solution is not so efficient on the hands and should be used one-half dram (2.) each to the ounce (32.), while double that strength may be employed on the feet. The epidermis before the peeling process starts is stained a brownish-red. The α -ray may be employed in localized sweating.

BROMIDROSIS.

Definition.—Sweaty secretion having an offensive odor.

Symptoms.—While in the great majority of cases bromidrosis is associated with increased secretion of sweat (*hyperidrosis*), it may occur independently. The normal secretion of sweat in some individuals, even if normal in quantity, possesses a heavy, disagreeable odor. In those cases in which there is an oversecretion of sweat, the symptoms are the same as in hyperidrosis plus the extremely disagreeable odor.

Etiology and Pathology.—The same factors enter into its production as in the preceding disease. In addition, however, the ingestion of certain drugs gives rise to peculiar odors, such as asafetida, sulphur, caccodylate of soda, garlic, onions, musk, copaiba, benzoic acid, etc. Various diseases also exhale peculiar odors in the sweat—smallpox, cholera, typhoid, etc. It is believed that the odor is due to some chemical change in the sweat after secretion. Probably in a considerable number of cases the decomposition of the fatty acids in the sweat and in addition the development of large numbers of bacteria—*bacteria fetidum*—are the cause of the fetor.

Treatment.—The treatment is the same as has been suggested under hyperidrosis.

ANIDROSIS.

Definition.—Diminution or suppression of sweat secretion.

Symptoms.—Instances of the affection have followed nerve injuries, and diminished or temporarily suppressed secretion as a symptom of the graver nervous maladies. It also occurs in varying degree, in various diseases, such as ichthyosis, some cases of eczema, pityriasis rubra pilaris, anesthetic leprosy, scleroderma, keloidal growths, etc. In certain individuals the skin is normally dry, the sweat glands being somewhat inactive, the skin tending to itch, to crack, and to attacks of eczema, particularly during the cold weather.

Treatment.—The underlying condition if ascertainable should be treated. Plenty of water should be ingested and frequently the administration of pilocarpin hydrochlorate $\frac{1}{40} - \frac{1}{50}$ of a grain (0.0016–0.0012) three or four times daily is helpful. Locally thin salves or oily preparations should be rubbed in once or twice daily. The following ointment is useful for the dry skin: Salicylic acid ten grains (0.625); lanolin two drams (8.); petrolatum six drams (24.).

CHROMIDROSIS.

Definition.—A disease characterized by the secretion of colored sweat.

Symptoms.—Foot collected 38 cases of this affection; the sweat secretion was black, blackish, or brownish in 21; blue, bluish-black, bluish-brown, or violet in 15; and yellowish-brown in 2. A red color has been observed in a few instances. The usual sites of attack are about the eyelids, especially the lower, the forehead, and cheek. Less often the breast, the neck, the back, the hands, the axillæ, the groins, and genitocrural regions are involved. The affected part becomes discolored by the gradual collection of the secretion. It has the appearance of a discolored, oily seborrhea, rather than sweat. It is flaky and granular. Although the affection is usually localized, J. C. White recorded an instance in which it was unilaterally distributed on half of the trunk. In rare instances the color has changed, and the discoloration has disappeared in one part to reappear in another.

Etiology.—The disease is extremely rare, occurring usually in nervous or neurasthenic women between sixteen and fifty years of age. Uterine disturbances, constipation, and residence near the sea have been suggested as predisposing or causal. The ingestion of certain drugs has rarely given rise to the effect; thus, green sweat has been caused by copper; pink by potassium iodid; and blue presumably by an iron compound.

Although the pathology of the affection is still somewhat doubtful, it has been thought to be a functional disorder of the sweat glands, rarely the sebaceous glands. The color has been attributed to chemical changes found in the indican in these secretions (Hoffmann, Bizzio). A pigmentary anomaly has also been suggested (Heidingsfeld).

Prognosis.—Recovery is to be expected, although the condition may last over a considerable time, relapses being frequent.

Treatment.—The underlying condition should be treated. Locally an ointment containing boric acid one-half dram (2.), salicylic acid ten grains (0.625); petrolatum 1 ounce (32.), may prove of use.

RED CHROMIDROSIS (PSEUDOCROMIDROSIS).

The sweat in these cases is free from color, but subsequently becomes stained by microorganisms. The axillæ and the genito-crural regions are the sites of predilection, in fact, any moist, warm, hairy region. Hartzell and others have discovered that the orange or red color is due to chromatogenous bacteria which are attached to the hairs in agglutinated masses—zoöglea—and also in scrapings of the epidermis and in the discolored linen. It is probable that the change in the character of the secretion from some unknown cause affords an unusual opportunity for the growth of these organisms. According to Crocker, red sweat is associated with leprothrix.

The disease is eradicated by the application of a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-1000 or 1-2000).

HEMATIDROSIS.

Bloody sweat is of extremely rare occurrence. Any portion of the integument may be attacked and several points simultaneously. The affection may start on the normal-appearing skin or be preceded by slight elevation of the cutaneous covering. There may also, apparently, be a vesicle, bleb, or erythema-like formation. The condition is usually observed in nervous, hysterical women during intense emotional excitement, or associated with faulty or vicarious menstruation. There may be a preceding neuralgia or hyperesthesia of the part. The small quantity of blood exudes from the sweat pores. *Treatment* is directed toward the underlying cause.

URIDROSIS.

A rare condition characterized by the secretion of sweat containing the elements of urine, particularly an abnormal amount of urea. It appears on the skin as a whitish coating, resembling flour. It is usually observed upon the hands and face. Microscopic examination of this secretion shows crystalline or irregular powdery masses. It is usually observed in connection with renal disease, in which there is partial or complete suppression of the urine. It has been observed in association with cholera. The administration of jaborandi, in certain instances, has tended toward its excretion. *Treatment* is directed to the underlying cause.

PHOSPHORIDROSIS.

In very rare instances phosphorescent sweat has been observed, particularly in the later stages of phthisis, malaria, or after eating putrid fish. The phosphorescence is probably due to photogenic bacilli. *Treatment* consists in eradicating the underlying cause.

SUDAMEN.

Definition.—An outbreak consisting of small non-inflammatory superficial vesicles containing sweat.

Symptoms.—The eruption appears suddenly upon any portion of the cutaneous surface, but usually on the chest and neck, and consists of numerous minute, whitish or pearl-colored vesicles with clear contents, which are discrete, although, at times, closely grouped. The minute lesions develop on the normal-hued skin, dry up and disappear without leaving a trace. There are no symptoms.

Etiology.—The eruption is common in the acute fevers, particularly acute rheumatism, enteric fever, in the crisis of pneumonia, in those gravely debilitated, and is probably due indirectly to nerve disturbance.

Pathology.—Histologically the vesicles are located in the horny layer of the epidermis, and the ducts of the sweat glands open into them.

Diagnosis.—The lesions of hydrocystoma are larger, more deeply seated, located on the face, and do not accompany febrile or cachectic conditions. Miliaria is distinguished by its inflammatory character.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The affection usually lasts but a few days, but there may be the appearance of new lesions for a longer period. Treatment is usually not required, but alcohol and water, equal parts, with boric acid 15 grains (1.) to each ounce (32.), may dry up the lesions more rapidly.

HYDROCYSTOMA.

Definition.—A non-inflammatory disease of the face characterized by discrete, pinhead to pea-sized, shiny, translucent, deep-seated, persistent vesicles.

Symptoms.—The eruption may consist of a few to a hundred rounded or ovoid whitish or light-yellowish lesions which have a somewhat thick covering and do not tend to rupture spontaneously, and resemble somewhat boiled sago grains. The outbreak exceptionally may be limited to a small portion of the face, such as the nose,

or to one cheek. Rarely there may be one-sided sweating of the face in a unilateral case or of the whole face in bilateral instances.

The lesions are more or less persistent, lasting for weeks or months, the contents always clear and nonpurulent, and are finally absorbed, disappearing without trace. There are no inflammatory symptoms.

FIG. 171



Hydrocystoma. (Jackson.)

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease in almost all instances has developed in middle-aged or older women, especially those whose faces are exposed to a warm, moist atmosphere, as washer-women. Those who perspire freely are more apt to be attacked. There is the suggestion of a neurotic factor in some of the cases.

Histologically the lesion is a cyst-like formation of the duct of the sweat gland, located in the beginning in the lower portion of the corium, and later encroaching upon the epidermis. The wall of the cyst is lined with two or more layers of epithelial cells, which originate from the normal epithelium of the duct. The cyst contains sweat of an acid reaction.

Diagnosis.—The sex and age of the patient, the location on the face, the whitish or yellowish-white color, the size and its persistence

distinguish the affection from the chamois-skin lesions of xanthoma, and from the minute vesicles of sudamina.

Treatment.—If the lesions are not too numerous the electric needle or trichloroacetic acid eradicates the condition.

GRANULOSIS RUBRA NASI.

This rare affection is usually limited to the front and sides of the nose, exceptionally, in addition, the upper lip, the cheek, or the eyebrow has been attacked. The involved area is of a bright red color, diminishing in intensity toward the sides of the nose, and the hue fades into that of the sound skin. There are irregularly distributed over the patch pinpoint to pinhead-sized deep red or brownish-red specks and papules, which disappear temporarily under pressure. There is an associated sweating (hyperidrosis) of the affected area, and, at times, elsewhere; the sweat often standing out in scattered droplets.

It occurs in delicate children of the male sex chiefly, and runs a chronic course. Hyperidrosis seems to be predisposing at least. It has exceptionally been associated with hydrocystoma.

Lupus vulgaris is eliminated by the histological findings, the persistence of the yellowish color of the nodules under pressure, and the positive tuberculin test. Histologically there is a considerable difference of opinion as to whether there is a perivascular disturbance of an inflammatory type in the corium or a chronic inflammation originating in the vessels around the sweat apparatus. The disease is extremely resistant to therapeutic measures. Linear scarification has been recommended.

MILIARIA (PRICKLY HEAT).

Synonyms.—Lichen tropicus; Heat rash; Red gum; Strophulus.

Definition.—An itching papular and minute vesicular eruption which appears at the orifices of the sweat glands.

Symptoms.—Although the outbreak may consist entirely of papular lesions or those of the vesicular type, in most instances there is a predominance of the one or the other, and a few or many of the other variety present in addition. Some of the lesions may be the combination of the two—vesicopapules. The outbreak occurs suddenly, usually of rather extensive distribution but at times limited to a comparatively small area. The papules are mostly small pinhead in size and rarely larger than a millet seed, of a pinkish or bright red color, and although discrete, are so closely crowded together that the affected area is somewhat inflamed. The vesicles are pinpoint to small pinhead in size, of an acuminate

or conical shape, never coalescing and not tending to rupture. The lesions are surrounded by a slight pinkish or reddish areola, and because of their close approximation the area attacked has a red and inflammatory appearance—*miliaria rubra*. The areola may fade, and the contents become opaque and yellowish-white instead of transparent (*miliaria alba*). Exceptionally the contents of the vesicles become seropurulent or purulent.

Miliaria is accompanied by a burning, pricking, or itching sensation, either slight or quite severe. The affection usually runs a course of one to two weeks, the papules fading away and the vesicles drying up into minute crusts, which fall off. Because of the scratching and rubbing, eczematous areas, secondary pustular eruptions, impetigo and boils are apt to result.

Etiology and Pathology.—Summer heat, working in an overheated room, vapor baths, or too thick clothing are productive of outbreaks. Those who perspire freely, particularly infants, children, and obese adults, are prone to attacks. Violent exercise or excessive drinking of alcoholic beverages and hot drinks may produce an attack or recurrence.

The affection is due to sweat obstruction, with mildly inflammatory symptoms which precede or develop secondarily. There is congestion and exudation, and in certain instances sweat effusion about the ducts, leading, according to its intensity, either to a papular or vesicular formation.

Diagnosis.—The warm weather or overheating and the character of the outbreak distinguish it from the larger lesions of papular eczema and the absence of oozing from vesicular eczema.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The disease runs a short course, but tends to relapse if the cause is not removed.

Extreme cleanliness is indicated as a preventive; also moderate rather than violent exercise; sufficient rather than an over amount of clothing—thick woollen materials are particularly bad—and the elimination of hot drinks and alcoholic beverages during the summer months. Lotions and dusting powders are agreeable and soothing. The two following are particularly efficacious:

R—Thymol	gr. ij	(0.12)
Camphoræ	gr. xl	(2.50)
Phenol	gr. xx	(1.25)
M. et adde		
Acid boric	℥iss	(6.0)
Bismuth subcarb.	℥ij	(8.0)
Pulv. talc.	q. s. ad	℥iv (128.0)
Apply freely		
Or		
R—Phenol	℥xlv	(3.0)
Acid boric	℥iss	(6.0)
Pulv. zinc oxid.	℥iii	(12.0)
Glycerin	f℥j	(4.0)
Aquæ camphoræ	q. s. ad	f℥vj (192.0)

Apply freely several times daily. If there is an added boil formation, ichthyol one dram (4.) to the fluidounce (32.) is placed in the last preparation, omitting the phenol.

Miliary Fever (*sweating sickness*) is an acute eruptive fever which occurs in epidemics, none having been reported since 1887. The affection starts suddenly with excessive sweating, headache, furred tongue, and fever. Two or three days after the start of these symptoms an eruption develops, consisting of papules upon erythematous areas. The papules become vesicular and the lesions are those found in miliaria. The lesions may attack a large portion of the cutaneous surface, including the buccal mucous membranes. Subsequently desquamation occurs.

B. DISEASES OF THE SEBACEOUS GLANDS.

SEBORRHEA.

Definition.—A functional disease of the sebaceous glands characterized by an oversecretion of fatty material, which forms an oily coating or scale. Two forms of the affection are recognized, an oily variety, *seborrhea oleosa*, and a dry type, *seborrhea sicca*.

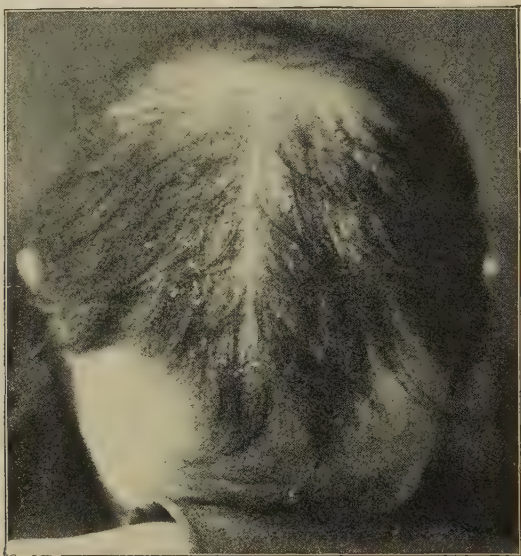
Seborrhea Oleosa.—This variety usually attacks the scalp and the face conjointly, although it is frequently more marked in one location than the other, depending upon the case. The hair is oily and greasy, looks moist, sometimes glistening, and is often slightly sticky, and in women the hairs may be somewhat matted together. This condition may be marked or only slight. There are no inflammatory symptoms present. Thin scales of a dirty gray color may form. There is a tendency to hair loss in long-standing cases.

The favorite site of attack on the face is the nose and contiguous parts, although the forehead and less often other portions of the visage may be involved. The skin is shiny and glistening, oily to the touch, and in marked instances small oil globules are seen. The integument may be pale and unhealthy looking and the mouths of the gland ducts widely open. The nose in other instances is somewhat congested and of a sluggish red hue. In addition, not infrequently, acne lesions and blackheads are present. In women there is a tendency to superfluous hair formation.

Seborrhea Sicca.—This condition is present more or less generally in infants at birth, and is known as the so-called *vernix caseosa*. Although this covering disappears from the body, it not infrequently remains caked upon the scalp for some months after birth, and the area is prone to eczematous outbreaks. Seborrhea

sicca both in children and adults is usually observed upon the scalp (*seborrhea capitis* or *dandruff*). The oversecretion of fat mixed with the exfoliating epidermic scales gives rise to an irregular, thin or thick, soft, greasy-looking or wax-like, gray or brownish covering, involving portions of the entire scalp, most marked usually, however, at the vertex. The hairs are frequently dry, lifeless in appearance, without gloss, and unhealthy in aspect. There is usually considerable hair fall, and baldness may eventually develop.

FIG. 172



Seborrhea (dandruff). (Courtesy of Dr. Sequeira.)

The nose, the hairy portions of the face, the sternal and interscapular regions may be involved, but in most instances in which these areas are attacked there is an inflammatory element present, and they are then classed under *seborrheic eczema* (seborrheic dermatitis).

This seborrheic condition has been observed upon the glans and corona of the penis, beneath the prepuce, in the pubic region, and in women, about the clitoris and vulvar folds. Itching may be mild or severe.

Etiology.—Exclusive of the seborrhea of the newborn, the affection in most instances is observed between fifteen and thirty years. It is exceedingly common, and several factors have been considered

as predisposing, such as general debility, anemia, chlorosis, dyspepsia following severe constitutional diseases, scrofulosis, and loss of tone in the glands and the skin. Both Unna and Sabouraud claim that the condition is due to a microbacillus.

There are two essential conditions present—an overproduction of normal sebum and a dilatation of the sebaceous gland-duct openings.

Diagnosis.—The greasy or dry scale formation or the oily condition of the skin without signs of inflammation readily distinguishes the condition from all others.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Seborrhea can be eradicated, but tends to relapse.

In the treatment of the *oily seborrhea* of the face several prescriptions are efficient, lotions being preferable. Treatment should be started with a mixture consisting of boric acid one dram (4.) to four fluidounces (128.) of alcohol. If the result is not such as is desired, five or ten grains (0.312–0.625) of resorcin may be added to each fluidounce (32.). In the event of failure a lotion consisting of the sulphate of zinc and sulphuret of potash each five to fifteen grains (0.312–1.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water or witch-hazel should be used. The latter is frequently made more efficient by the addition of one or two fluidrams (8.) of alcohol to each ounce (32.). In severe instances liquor adrenalin chlorid (1–1000) fifteen minims (1.) to the fluidounce (32.) of either mixture may prove helpful. The lotions should be applied twice daily.

In the treatment on the seborrhea of the infant's scalp as efficient a preparation as any consists of ammoniated mercury 20 grains (1.25), salicylic acid 10 grains (0.625), lanolin 2 drams (8.), petrolatum 6 drams (24.). This is gently but thoroughly rubbed in twice daily.

In marked cases of seborrhea of the scalp in which there is a considerable amount of scale formation the drugs which are most efficient are liquor carbonis detergens, sulphur, resorcin, and salicylic acid. The following ointment is extremely useful in cases with thick scales on the scalp: liquor carbonis detergens one to one and one-half fluidrams (4.–6.), salicylic acid ten to twenty grains (0.625–1.25), lanolin two drams (8.), and either cold cream or petrolatum six drams (24.). Another prescription almost equally efficient contains precipitated sulphur 1 dram (4.), salicylic acid 20 grains (1.25), lanolin 3 drams (12.), and petrolatum 4 drams (16.). A lotion with the following formula has the desired effect of loosening the scales: resorcin twenty grains (1.25), salicylic acid ten grains (0.625), castor oil two minims (0.12), alcohol six fluidrams (24.), camphor-water two fluidrams (8.).

The ointments are to be recommended in severe instances of this affection, which attacks the scalp, but they are rather difficult to

use in women because of the long hair. The ointment base devised by Dr. C. N. Davis and termed ung. steroglycerid (see Appendix for formula), can be used very nicely in long-haired individuals or by men who object to a greasy base. When this base is used the salicylate of soda 20 to 40 grains (1.25-2.5) to the ounce (32.) is substituted for the salicylic acid. The lotion suggested above is frequently a better preparation to use for women's scalps than even the unguentum steroglycerid. If the scalp is unusually oily the camphor water and the castor oil are both omitted from this lotion and alcohol alone is used as a base. If the seborrhea is moderate rather than marked, a lotion containing salicylic 10 grains (0.625), corrosive sublimate $\frac{1}{2}$ grain (0.03), castor oil 2 minims, (0.12), alcohol 6 fluidrams (24.), and witch-hazel two fluidrams (4.) is efficient. If the dandruff is mild in amount and the itching is fairly severe the corrosive sublimate is omitted from the last prescription and phenol seven and one-half minims (0.468) to the fluidounce (32.) is substituted. If the scalp hairs are unusually dry the quantity of castor oil may be increased. Several safeguards are necessary in prescribing these preparations; resorcin is apt to make blond or white hair a reddish-brown tinge if used over too long a period, particularly during the summer months, and therefore its use should be restricted to winter, and for a period not exceeding two to three weeks. It may also cause irritation in susceptible individuals. Its efficiency, however, in some of the severe instances of this affection is such that it should be used, but with care. Liquor carbonis detergens also should be used for but a short period in light or white-haired individuals for fear of darkening. In using an ointment the hair should be parted and a small quantity of the preparation rubbed thoroughly into the skin; the partings are continued until the entire scalp has been thoroughly anointed. Lotions should be applied by means of an eye dropper, or a sprinkler cork on the bottle; and a few drops are applied on various portions until the scalp is covered. As the lotions usually are quite strong, they should be allowed to dry and the scalp then thoroughly rubbed with the finger tips, or rubber gloves may be worn while massaging the moist scalp, or a stiff brush should be used to rub the lotion in before it has dried. If the hairs are abnormally dry the scalp should not be washed more frequently than every three weeks; if quite oily, once each week or ten days may be required. A mild soap and plenty of warm water are advocated for the washing process. After the seborrhea of the scalp has been eradicated the last lotion, without the phenol, should be used routinely once or twice each week to prevent a relapse of the condition.

SEBACEOUS CYST.

Synonyms.—Steatoma; Atheroma; Wen.

Definition.—A soft or firm, painless tumor, which is located in the skin or subcutaneous tissue, of a variable size and shape.

Symptoms.—Sebaceous cysts are in most instances of slow growth. And after they become of pea, walnut, or larger size, they remain stationary. The skin covering the growth is usually normal in color, but at times somewhat whitened; exceptionally the orifice of a sebaceous gland duct can be seen on the surface. The tumor is rounded or semiglobular, elevated, painless, and either soft or firm, and there is usually but one present. The usual sites of attack are the scalp, the face, the back, and the scrotum. *Chalazion* is a similar but smaller growth connected with the Meibomian glands. There are no accompanying symptoms in the average case. Exceptionally in the large growths the skin may become irritated, inflamed, and reddened, suppuration and ulceration result, and in rare instances in aged individuals malignant change may occur. The hair is lost over the growth on hairy parts.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the affection is unknown. The growth consists of a capsule, composed of fibrous connective tissue, and within this envelope is a hard and friable, or cheesy and soft, sometimes fluid, whitish or yellowish mass, often having a fetid odor. The composition of this mass is sebum, epidermic cells, cholesterin crystals, detritus, and occasionally lime salts.

Diagnosis.—Its chronic course, the single lesions and non-inflammatory character distinguish it from a lobulated fatty tumor, gumma, and fibroma.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The growth tends to remain indefinitely. Treatment is exclusively by surgical means, although the electric needle has been used successfully in some cases. A linear incision is made over the growth, the mass is enucleated, and the capsules destroyed.

ASTEATOSIS.

This is the term applied to the condition in which there is a diminution in the amount of sebum secreted by the sebaceous glands of the skin. It is hardly a separate disease, as it occurs in association with or following certain cutaneous diseases, such as ichthyosis, prurigo, pityriasis rubra, pilaris, scleroderma, dermatitis exfoliativa, chronic scaly eczema in old age. Locally it may follow the continued use of strong alkali and soda soap. Certain individuals have normally a dry, harsh skin, due to the absence of sufficient secretion of the sebaceous glands and sweat glands.

Treatment.—If there is an underlying cause it should be removed. The use of strong soaps should be eliminated, and the water used should be softened by the use of bran. An ointment containing salicylic acid eight grains (0.5), lanolin two drams (8.), petrolatum six drams (24.) is frequently indicated.

MILIUM.

Definition.—A small pearly-white sebaceous tumor.

Symptoms.—Milia are millet-seed, pea, or smaller in size, chiefly situated upon the face, most often upon the forehead, the orbit, and the cheeks. They are translucent, spherical in shape, superficial, and after reaching a certain size, remain stationary for years. There may be a few or many present. Rarely they may form into groups. In very rare instances one or more of the larger milia may undergo calcareous change (cutaneous calculi).

Etiology and Pathology.—The lesions are most frequently seen in the young and early adult life, especially in women, but infants are not infrequently attacked. They may be associated with acne and comedones (blackheads).

The tumor is situated just beneath the epidermis, which constitutes its external covering. The affection probably results from the retention of sebaceous matter in one or more acini of the sebaceous glands.

Diagnosis.—The disease is distinguished from the comedo (blackhead) by the absence of the opening of the sebaceous gland duct and the pearly white rather than the black color. Molluscum contagiosum is characterized by larger lesions and central umbilication.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Milia persist indefinitely, occasionally disappearing spontaneously in the infant.

The methods giving the most satisfactory result are either trichloracetic acid or the electric needle. A tooth-pick or pointed applicator is dipped in the acid and touched to the milium until the surface is whitened rather than a pearl white, and alcohol is then applied. The electric needle is fastened to the negative pole of the battery, a current of two milliampères is used, and the centre of the milium is pierced; the contact is maintained until the lesion becomes a dirty yellow.

COMEDO (BLACKHEAD).

Definition.—An affection characterized by the production of black points or papules formed by sebum and horny cells blocking the mouth of the sebaceous gland ducts.

Symptoms.—Blackheads are usually observed on the face, chiefly in the vicinity of the nose, the chin, and the sides of the forehead. There may be but a few or a large number present. The back and chest also in certain cases show the outbreak. The lesions are pinpoint to pinhead in size, non-elevated, or slightly raised. At times a papule or pustule may develop at the site of the blackhead because of inflammation secondary to microbic invasion. Blackheads run a chronic course; occasionally the plugs loosen and fall out. Exceptionally comedones may occur in groups, of symmetrical distribution. Oily seborrhea and acne are frequently associated conditions.

Etiology.—Predisposing factors are digestive disorders, constipation, chlorosis, menstrual irregularity, lack of tone of the skin, combined with insufficient use of soap and working in dirt and dust. Workers in tar, paraffin, oils, and petroleum products are particularly apt to have an outbreak on the chest, abdomen, and back. Unna, Hodara, and Sabouraud have described a microbacillus which they consider causal. The small parasite—*demodex folliculorum* (acarus folliculorum) of Henle and Simon is found in the sebaceous mass, but as it is found also in the normal follicles it has no influence on causation. Males are more frequently attacked than females, and exceptionally blackheads are observed in young children and even infants.

Pathology.—The thickening of the horny layer causes a blocking of the gland opening, which allows the secretion to collect and harden. The comedo plug is composed of epidermic cells and debris with sebaceous matter.

Diagnosis.—It is differentiated from milium by its central opening from which the contents can be squeezed and by the black color.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The lesions can be eradicated and the tendency for fresh outbreaks partially or entirely eliminated.

The internal treatment is the same as suggested under acne. Locally the plugs can be removed by lateral pressure with the fingers or by a special comedo extractor. Otherwise the treatment is the same as for acne, with which it is so commonly associated.

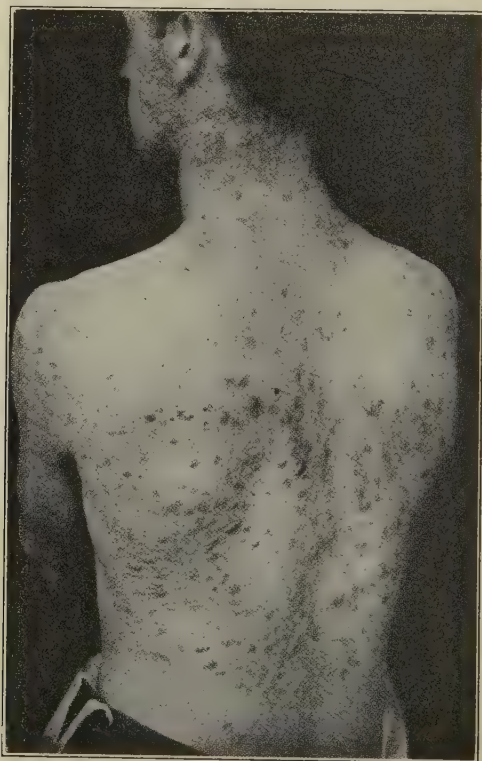
ACNE VULGARIS.

Definition.—A disease of the sebaceous glands, characterized by the development of papules, pustules, blackheads, and at times, sebaceous cysts, running a chronic course, and usually associated with digestive disturbances and constipation.

Symptoms.—The face is attacked, in most instances, either alone or in association with the shoulders and back, and less frequently the chest, or other portions of the cutaneous surface. The papules

are either superficial or deep-seated, pin to pea in size, firm to the touch, and of a bright red to a sluggish dark red color. They may develop at the site of a blackhead. The summit of the papule in certain instances has a small pustular point. Pustules are also of either a superficial or deep-seated variety and from a pinhead to pea in size. The latter may be quite inflammatory and resemble a furuncle. Blackheads are also usually present either in profusion or but a few. In addition, pea- to hazel-nut sized sebaceous cysts,

FIG. 173



Acne keloid of the back. (Hyde.)

in most instances but one, two or a few, may be present; exceptionally there are a considerable number. The entire outbreak may consist of not more than a dozen papules or pustules, or the combination of the two, but usually there is a considerable number present, and frequently the entire face is covered with lesions. The lesions tend to remain discrete, but in extensive cases they are closely crowded together. The superficial lesions disappear without

leaving a trace, but those deeply seated, particularly pustules, cause scars. The skin may exhibit an oily seborrhea.

Etiology.—Acne vulgaris usually develops between puberty and twenty-five years of age. It is frequently associated with digestive disturbances, constipation, menstrual irregularities, chlorosis, general debility, lack of tone in the muscular fibers of the skin, and scrofulosis. Lack of cleanliness, dust, and dirt, seem to predispose

FIG. 174



Acne vulgaris.

to an outbreak. Certain drugs, particularly the bromin and iodine preparations, are prone to cause an attack. Laborers in tar and petroleum products frequently show a profuse eruption. The condition is usually much worse during the monthly menstrual period. A fresh outbreak not infrequently follows indiscretions in diet, such as highly seasoned foods, excessive tea or coffee drinking, and indulgences in alcoholic beverages.

The pus organisms have been credited as causal, but recently the *acne bacillus*, by some investigators at least, has been considered etiological. Gastro-intestinal derangements predispose while the *acne bacillus* is apparently causal in the papular type of the disease. In addition in the pustular variety the presence of the *Staphylococcus albus* is probably essential.

Pathology.—Histologically the affection is an inflammation of the sebaceous glands, the process beginning either in or around the gland and the organisms mentioned above are probably causal. There is a superficial or deep inflammatory infiltration of the derma composed of plasma, large fusiform, giant and mast cells, and if suppuration is present, of leukocytes.

Diagnosis.—There should be very little difficulty in diagnosis, as the outbreak consists of follicular papules or pustules, and commonly the association of blackheads, and at times sebaceous cysts, chiefly found on the face, and at times on the chest, back, and shoulders. Pustular syphiloderm is readily excluded by its generalized distribution. Sycosis vulgaris is distinguished by its limitation to the bearded region, the mustache area, to the male sex, and its discrete pustules, each pierced by a hair. The acne lesions produced by the ingestion of bromids or iodids are more inflammatory than the usual type of the disease, frequently more general in distribution, and there is the history of taking the drug.

Acne rosacea usually develops after thirty years, and is characterized by brighter red lesions, mostly papular, usually but few pustules, and almost total absence of blackheads, rarely sebaceous cysts, and the presence of dilated capillaries.

Prognosis.—Acne vulgaris usually runs a chronic course; at times is rebellious to treatment and tends to relapse.

Treatment.—The patient's diet should be carefully regulated. Fried and greasy foods, pie, cake, candy, pastry, sausage, pork, cheese, pickles, cucumbers, and bananas should be eliminated. Tea, coffee, and alcoholic beverages should be taken in great moderation. Plenty of time should be taken for meals and the food thoroughly masticated. If the patient is anemic, cod-liver oil, arsenic, quinin, and iron may be indicated. Cod-liver oil is an extremely important remedy in pale individuals with oily skins, and deep-seated, sluggish lesions, or in those with numerous blackheads and small lesions.

Treatment of the gastro-intestinal tract, particularly of constipation, is often essential. In cases with a hypoacidity and generally run-down condition the following prescription is of benefit: acid nitrohydrochloric $1\frac{1}{2}$ fluidrams (6.), strychnin sulphate $\frac{3}{4}$ grain (0.048), essence of pepsin and compound tincture of gentian each 3 fluidounces (96.); two teaspoonfuls

after each meal, well diluted in water, and taken through a glass tube. If there is any hyperacidity and loss of tone of the gastrointestinal tract, with constipation, the following combination is of use: bicarbonate of soda 3 drams (12.), tincture of nux vomica $\frac{1}{2}$ fluidounce (16.), fluidextract of cascara sagrada 2 to 3 fluidrams (8.-12.), and compound tincture of cardamom 3 fluidounces (96.); a teaspoonful in $\frac{1}{4}$ glass of water twenty minutes before each meal. If there is some putrefaction of the intestinal tract 2 drams (4.) of the salicylate of soda may be substituted for the bicarbonate of soda. A mild intestinal antiseptic and laxative may prove of use, such as the hyposulphite of soda $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.), glycerin and peppermint water each 3 fluidounces (96.), 2 teaspoonfuls being taken after each meal (Hartzell). If a greater laxative effect is desired the fluidextract of cascara sagrada in 5 to 10 minim (0.312-0.625) doses may be added. Laxatives alone may be indicated, such as a 3-gr. (0.18) pill of phenolphthalein each night; a wine-glassful of Hunyadi Janos, Friedrichshall, or other aperient water. In somewhat anemic individuals with constipation the disagreeable but efficient "Mistura ferri acidi" may be given, which consists of 1 ounce of magnesium sulphate, 4 to 8 grains (0.25-0.5) of iron sulphate, 1 to 2 drams (4.-8.) of dilute sulphur acid, and mint-water to make 4 fluidounces (128.). One tablespoonful is given in half a glass of water half an hour before breakfast; if not sufficiently laxative it may also be given at bedtime.

Local applications in acne vulgaris in almost all instances should be of a stimulating character. In treating *superficial lesions* lotions are indicated, while ointments are employed in the elimination of the deeper seated lesions. The lotion most frequently employed consists of the sulphate of zinc and the sulphuret of potash each 15 grains (1.) to the ounce (32.) of water. The drugs should be mixed separately in water and then combined. The sulphate and sulphuret are incompatible, and therefore when they are mixed a white precipitate is thrown down, the latter having the therapeutic action. If greater stimulation is required the two preparations may be used in the strength of 20 or even 30 grains (1.25-2.) to 1 ounce (32.) of the lotion. Frequently a quicker result is obtained by adding 5 to 10 grains (0.312-0.625) of resorcin to each ounce (32.) of the mixture. Boric acid 1 dram (4.) to 4 fluidounces (128.) of alcohol may prove of benefit in the superficial cases in which there are a considerable number of blackheads and an oily condition of the skin. Another favorite lotion, although I have used it infrequently, consists of 4 drams (16.) of precipitated sulphur, 10 grains (0.625) of powdered camphor, 20 grains (1.25) of powdered tragacanth, and 2 fluidounces (64.) each of lime-water and plain water (*Kummerfeld's lotion*). In the *deep-seated type* of lesions

ointments are usually preferred. Those usually employed consist of either precipitated sulphur, ammoniated mercury, or resorcin, in the strength of 40 grains (2.5) to a dram (4.) to the ounce (32.) of a thin ointment base. In those cases in which there are a considerable number of pustules present, ammoniated mercury is preferred. In the furuncular type of case ichthyol ointment 25 per cent. or ichthyol plaster is used. My favorite prescription in the *deep-seated cases* consists of precipitated sulphur and green soap, each 1 dram (4.) and lanolin 6 drams (24.). If the stimulation is insufficient or benefit is not soon apparent the sulphur and soap are increased to $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (6.) each to the ounce (32.) or even two drams (8.) each to the ounce (32.). Frequently a better result is obtained by the addition of salicylic acid 10 to 15 grains (0.625–1.) to the ounce (32.) of the more stimulating compounds. It is surprising the amount of stimulation some of the sluggish acne cases can stand without irritation.

The patient's face should be thoroughly washed with a mild soap and plenty of warm water night and morning, and after it is thoroughly dry, the lotion should be plentifully mopped on or the ointment rubbed in vigorously. In sluggish lesions, particularly in anemic or pale individuals, the thorough rubbing in of moistened sand soap, once or twice daily, in addition to the ointment is indicated. Some skins naturally are much more sensitive than others and soap cannot be used on the face, and the preparations have to be used considerably milder than those mentioned. If the preparation does not produce prolonged redness, burning for more than five minutes and only a slight amount of peeling, it can be continued.

Vaccine treatment in the hands of most users has given the best results in the markedly pustular type of case. Engman, however, has obtained excellent results from the use of the *Bacillus acne* alone in 3,000,000 to 5,000,000 doses, given every five to seven days in all types of the disease. Excepting in the papular type of the disease, with very few pustules present, most dermatologists give the acne bacillus combined with mixed staphylococci. If there are a considerable number of pustules present the *Staphylococcus albus*, 50 to 150 millions, are given with the *Bacillus acne*. Although autogenous vaccines are preferred, stock preparations give an almost equal result in most instances.

X-ray exposures may be employed in cases with deep-seated lesions, five to ten minutes on each occasion, five to seven days apart; the tube eight to ten inches away from the area to be treated, and a medium tube. Care should be used that atrophy of the skin does not result.

Acne vulgaris attacking the back is usually treated with the zinc sulphate and potassium sulphuret lotion or with sulphur

ointment $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (2.) to the ounce (32.). A dusting powder containing precipitated sulphur 10 to 20 grains (0.625-1.25), sodium salicylate 10 grains (0.625), boric acid 1 dram (4.), and powdered talcum 1 ounce (32.) may also be used.

ACNE ROSACEA.

Definition.—A chronic disease of the face characterized by congestion, capillary dilatation, papules, pustules, and occasionally hypertrophy of the tissues.

FIG. 175



Acne rosacea.

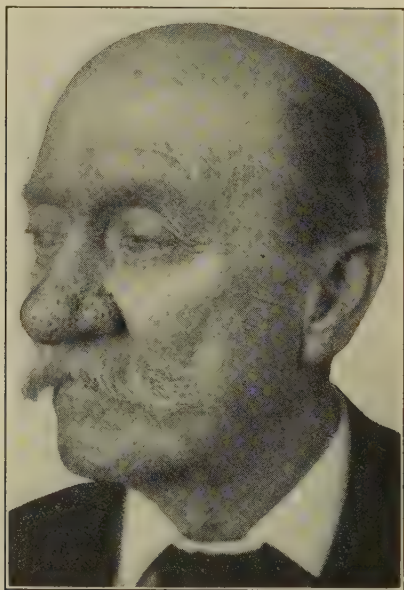
Symptoms.—The disease frequently starts with a temporary redness which eventually becomes more or less constant. The congestion may be bright or dull red in color or of a bluish tinge. Later a few or many capillaries become permanently dilated. In addition there are papules, a few pustules, and occasionally black-heads. There may be an associated oily seborrhea or seborrheic eczema. The nose, the cheeks, and the forehead, particularly the first, are the sites of attack.

Exceptionally the nose becomes slightly or markedly enlarged, the gland mouths widely dilated, and a tumor-like lobulated appearance is produced (*rhinophyma*). The color in this variety of the disease is a bright red or purplish red.

There may be slight itching and burning, and in the hypertrophic cases some soreness.

Etiology.—The affection develops usually after thirty years of age, and both sexes are attacked, women possibly more often. The predisposing factors are almost the same as in *acne vulgaris*. Tea, coffee, and alcoholic beverages have a marked influence in causing a relapse or making the outbreak more severe.

FIG. 176

Hypertrophic form of *acne rosacea*. (*Rhinophyma*.)

Pathology.—There is originally a hyperemia, with secondary involvement of the sebaceous glands, and in the hypertrophic variety connective-tissue growth and enlargement of the sebaceous glands.

Diagnosis.—The disease is distinguished from *acne vulgaris* by the erythematous flush, the dilated capillaries, the age of the patient, comparatively few pustules, less frequent occurrence of blackheads, and the almost total absence of sebaceous cysts. Its localization, the lack of characteristic grouping, of ulceration,

and scar formation eliminate tertiary syphilis. The absence of yellowish-brown deep-seated nodules and the age of development exclude lupus vulgaris. Erythematous lupus consists of marginated pinkish-red plaques, not papules and dilated capillaries. The hypertrophic variety of acne rosacea is distinguished from lupus vulgaris and nodular syphiloderm by the fact that it does not so often break down and form ulcers and scars.

Prognosis.—The disease runs a chronic course and tends to relapse. If the patient follows treatment conscientiously the condition can be eradicated.

Treatment.—The diet and internal treatment is practically the same as suggested for acne vulgaris. It is particularly important to exclude tea, coffee, and alcoholic beverages from the dietary.

Locally, lotions usually prove of greater benefit than ointments. In the very inflammatory cases, soothing lotions should be applied; a saturated solution of boric acid or a lotion containing powdered calamin two drams (8.), powdered zinc oxid $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (6.), glycerin $\frac{1}{2}$ fluidram (2.), and rose-water 3 fluidounces (96.). A mild preparation which also is effective consists of resorcin 20 grains (1.25), powdered bismuth subcarbonate 2 drams (8.), glycerin 40 minims (2.50), and lime-water 4 fluidounces (128.).

After the acute inflammatory symptoms have subsided somewhat stronger preparations are indicated, such as boric acid 1 dram (4.) to the fluidounce of alcohol (32.); or a usually more efficacious compound, zinc sulphate and potassium sulphuret each 5 to 10 grains (0.312–0.625) to the fluidounce (32.) of water. Kummerfeld's lotion, mentioned under acne vulgaris, may also be employed in one-half the strength. A sulphur ointment consisting of precipitated sulphur 20 grains (1.25), or a half-dram (2.) of ammoniated mercury to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum may be used.

The permanently dilated capillaries can be obliterated by means of an electric needle fastened to the negative pole of the battery and using a current not stronger than 2 milliampères. The needle is inserted into the vessel and as soon as blanching occurs is removed and put again into another portion.

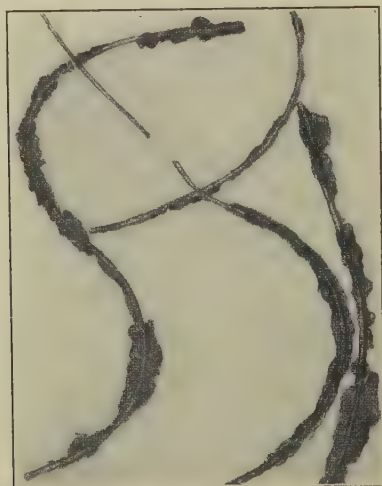
C. DISEASES OF THE HAIR AND THE HAIR-FOLLICLE.

CONCRETIONS OF THE HAIR.

Lepothrix.—This is the term applied by Erasmus Wilson to the disease first described by F. V. Paxton, which is characterized by the development of nodes of a grayish-yellow, yellowish-red or brown color surrounding the hair. They are most frequently

found in the axillæ, although the chest, pubes, and the inner surface of the thighs may be attacked. When the hair is dry the small growths are hard in consistency. They may attack any portion of the hair but do not involve the follicle. The hair may be normal in length, somewhat shortened, and terminate in a knob. Uncleanliness is not etiologic. The disease is more often seen in the blond type and in those who sweat profusely. It occurs rather infrequently in this country, but is seen in a large proportion of cases in Germany.

FIG. 177



Lepothrix. Axillary hair. (Darier.)

Etiology.—The disease is caused by a species of *schizomycetes*, forming masses (zoöglea) upon the hair.

Diagnosis.—The affection is to be distinguished from red chromidrosis (*pseudochromodrosis*) described under diseases of the sweat glands, in which the formations on the hair are of soft consistency rather than hard and stain the underclothing in contact a red or orange color.

Treatment.—A cure is readily accomplished by washing with soap and water, and the thorough application of either corrosive sublimate or a saturated solution of boric acid.

Piedra.—There are two varieties of the disease: the one attacks the scalp hairs alone, and has been found in the United States of Colombia; and the other develops mostly on the hair of the beard, and has been seen in various portions of the world. To the latter variety the term *piedra nostras* has been applied.

Symptoms.—The disease is characterized by minute brownish nodes, one or more of which occur along the shaft of the hair. These growths are so diminutive that they are usually felt as uneven, gritty areas in the hair, rather than seen with the eye. They are separated from each other by a space of from 1 to 2 cm., the first one being about a half-inch from the scalp. The hair exhales an acid odor. Destruction is not caused by the disease.

"*Chignon disease*" (chignon fungus), described by Beigel and T. Fox, is an identical condition.

FIG. 178



Piedra nostras. (Darier.)

Etiology.—The disease is observed almost exclusively in women and on the long scalp hairs. It has been observed exclusively in the warm valleys of the State of Cauca. It is thought that while heat is essential for its production there must be, in addition, the application of the peculiar mucilaginous linseed-like oil which is used by the natives to keep the hair shiny, or the employment of the mucilaginous water from stagnant rivers.

Pathology.—The hair is dark, weak, and flaccid. It is difficult to cut the nodes, which may break when considerable force is exerted. Microscopically there is the appearance of a honeycomb mass, which consists of spore-like bodies with a deeply

pigmented surface. Bodin termed the fungus *Trichosporon giganteum*, and he also carried out cultural experiments.

Diagnosis.—It is distinguished from trichorrhexis nodosa by the stone-like hardness of the nodes and by its predilection for the scalp hairs.

Treatment.—Thorough washing with soap and water followed by a solution of corrosive sublimate (1-1000) cures the disease.

Piedra Nostras.—Piedra nostras is characterized by hard, smooth, poppy-seed nodes and elongated sheaths of a brownish hue which develop upon the hair of the mustache and beard. They vary from 2 to 12 mm. in length, and are about twice the width of the attacked hair. The hairs are normal. The disease is due to a fungus growth about the hairs. The exact classification of the growth is not absolutely determined, although they probably belong to the epiphytes (Joseph). Behrend named the parasite *Trichosporon ovoide*. The nodes are larger and the distribution different from the other forms of piedra. The treatment is the same.

Tinea Nodosa.—An affection described by Cheadle and Morris, and characterized by irregular, nodular, dull brown, or dark brown masses which are found along the course of or surrounding the hair shaft. The hairs of the bearded region and rarely those of the mustache are attacked. The root and lower portion of the hair are usually normal, the masses attacking the upper portion of the shaft. The substance of the hair is not invaded by the fungus but tends to be brittle, to split and break readily. The affection is due to a fungus consisting of spores smaller than those found in ring-worm.

Cure is effected by frequent shaving or clipping of the diseased hairs and the application of a saturated solution of boric acid or of corrosive sublimate lotion (1-1000).

PLICA.

Plica is divided into two varieties—*plica polonica*, and *plica neuropathica*.

Plica polonica is the term applied to the tangled and matted condition of the scalp hairs, which results from lack of cleanliness and care associated with lice, eczematous oozing, and extraneous matter.

Plica neuropathica is a rare idiopathic matted or felted condition of the scalp hair. The affection has made its appearance after washing the scalp in warm water; in the regrowth of the hair after typhoid fever; and in nervous individuals.

The matting together of the hairs is usually restricted to a small

area not larger than a silver dollar. The hairs are formed into a felted lock of considerable length after years of growth. In Stelwagon's case the growth was four feet in length. J. C. White suggested that it might be due to some peculiar arrangement of the cortical cell.

Both varieties should be treated by excision of the affected areas. The patient frequently objects to excision of the growth, having a superstitious belief that it would prove detrimental to the health.

HYPERTRICHOSIS.

Synonyms.—Superfluous hair; Hypertrophy of the hair; Hirsuties.

Definition.—An excessive or abnormal growth of hair.

Symptoms.—The affection may develop congenitally or is acquired; and has a local (*hypertrichosis partiales*) or more or less general distribution (*hypertrichosis universalis*).

Congenital hypertrichosis is of rare occurrence, the limited variety being more often observed than the generalized. The localized heavy growth usually develops upon a nævus of the pigmented type, and is most frequently observed on the lower part of the trunk, particularly the sacral region. In the universal variety the greatest growth is observed on the normally hairy parts, and in addition there is a perceptible down on other portions of the cutaneous surface, excepting the areas that never show hairs, the palms, the soles, etc. In other cases the downy hairs are not observed until some months or years after birth. These hairs may become pigmented and of the same coloring as the scalp hairs; the face usually shows the anomaly to a more pronounced degree than other portions of the integument. The female as well as the male sex may be attacked. The condition may not only be congenital, but hereditary as well. Defective development of the teeth may be an associated phenomenon.

Acquired hypertrichosis is usually of a limited character, but rarely it may be somewhat generalized. Although hair may be more abundant on the bodies of some individuals than others, the cases that usually consult the dermatologist are the women with a few long hairs scattered over the face, or a large number of hairs on the upper lip, the chin, the cheeks, and the neck. A few long hairs may be observed around the nipples in the female.

Hairs on the edges of the eyelids may cause considerable irritation by turning inward toward the cornea (*trichiasis*). In rare instances also there may be an additional row of eyelashes on the inner surface of the eyelid near the edge (*distichiasis*), which either develops congenitally or about puberty.

Etiology.—The affection may be congenital or hereditary, but is most often acquired. Certain factors, such as race, dark complexion, uteroövarian disease, menstrual disorders, local irritation, have all been mentioned as causal, but in a very large proportion of the cases, nothing predisposal or etiological can be determined. The condition, however, is frequently made much worse by pulling out the hairs by tweezers and by all kinds of manipulation in the endeavor to remove the few hairs which may originally be present.

Treatment.—The electric needle is the therapeutic agent that is advocated in all cases that are not too extensive.

The papilla of the hair is destroyed by the electric current, and the hair is permanently destroyed (see section on Electrolysis). In extensive cases depilation can be produced by means of the *x*-rays (see *x*-ray section). It is an extremely delicate procedure to give a sufficient dosage to cause destruction of the hair follicle and not to cause a severe reaction. Other temporizing means which may be employed are extraction of the hairs with tweezers, cutting the hairs off close to the skin surface, pumice stone, shaving, and depilatory powders. A smooth piece of pumice stone gently rubbed over the affected parts every few days keeps the hairs even with the skin surface. One of the best depilatories (Duhring) consists of 2 to 4 drams (4.-8.) of freshly prepared barium sulphid, powdered zinc oxid and powdered starch each 2 to 3 drams (8.-12.), sufficient to make an ounce. Sufficient water is added to this mixture, at the time of application, to make a paste. This is thickly spread on the area to be treated, allowed to remain until there is a slight sensation of heat or burning, not longer than one or two minutes, and then scraped off. A little talcum powder may be dusted on the slightly reddened surface. With the reappearance of the hairs the procedure is repeated. Hydrogen peroxide has been used either undiluted or combined with an equal quantity of water, so as to avoid irritation, as a bleaching agent, particularly for the dark hairs.

ATROPHIA PROPRIA PILORUM (ATROPHY OF THE HAIR).

Atrophy of the hair is characterized by changes of an atrophic or destructive type of either known causation, as from invasion of parasites into the hair, or about the hair roots or due to some constitutional disease like syphilis, diabetes, fevers, phthisis, etc., or of undeterminable cause. The hairs become dry and lusterless, of smaller diameter, tending to split and break up. The four varieties of this affection are termed *fragilitas crinium*, *trichorrhexis nodosa*, *monilethrix*, and *end atrophy*.

FRAGILITAS CRINIUM.

The hair is extremely brittle, breaking with the slightest traction, or the hair may split from brushing or combing. The end of the hair may divide into three or four filaments, the split extending as far down as the root. The disease usually attacks the long scalp hairs of women or those of long-bearded men. Scattered hairs alone may show the anomaly, or it may occur in patches, or yet again a considerable number of the hairs on the region are involved. There may be an accompanying folliculitis, and in some cases the cuticle alone is affected. The cause is unknown, but it is probably trophic and due to a nutritional change. The hairs should be closely clipped.

TRICHORRHESIS NODOSA.

A condition characterized by peculiar nodes on the shaft of the hair, which suggests nits. The hair tends to break through the nodes. There may be several nodose lesions on a single hair. The impression is given that the hair has burst at the nodular swelling. The appearance is as if two brushes had been jammed together. If the hair has completely broken off the end has a tufted character. Exceptionally the hair may split longitudinally. The nodes are of a whitish or grayish color. The hair is brittle and readily broken by combing or brushing. The affection usually attacks the distal end of the hair. The disease runs a chronic course. The mustache hairs are most frequently attacked, although the bearded region and scalp may show involvement.

Etiology.—The disease is of rare occurrence, most often attacking males, although Raymond has found it on the genital hairs of women. It is probably due to an undiscovered parasite. Tooth- and shaving-brushes of those attacked by this disease have shown the same node-like swellings. It has also been suggested that it is due to the gaseous expansion of the medullary portion of the hair which pushes out the cortical substance and finally causes the rupture.

Treatment.—The disease runs a chronic course, and is rebellious to therapeutic measures. The hairs should be kept closely clipped, and if the bearded region is involved the patient should shave daily. The applications which have proved most effective are a saturated solution of boric acid combined with one-half to one grain (0.03–0.06) of corrosive sublimate to the ounce (32.), or precipitated sulphur one-half to one dram (2.–4.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum.

Fig. 179

*Trichorrhexis nodosa.* (After Schwimmer.)

MONILETHRIX

A rare affection of the hair usually limited to the scalp, characterized by elongated, fusiform-looking nodes, with a thinned

atrophic appearance of the hair between these various swellings. The hair has a beaded appearance, the nodules are much darker than the connecting atrophic portions, the latter may be almost colorless, and there is a ringed aspect; the entire hair shaft is involved by the process.

FIG. 180



Monilithrix. (Darier.)

The hairs break easily, not as in *trichorrhexis nodosa* through the nodes, but at the thinned portions between these swellings; the fractured end has a tufted appearance. The hairs are so readily broken that they are extremely short and project only slightly above the skin surface. In addition there may be a slight or marked alopecia. The hair follicles are more prominent than normally. There is apt to be hereditary history, and in most cases it is congenital. A follicular hyperkeratosis (keratosis pilaris) is frequently associated. Bacteriological examination has proved negative. Treatment consists in general and local improvement of the nutrition, although benefit is not to be expected.

CANITIES.

Synonyms.—Grayness or whiteness of the hair; Atrophy of the hair pigment.

Symptoms.—The affection may rarely occur congenitally, but usually it is acquired. Congenital patchy canities is apt to be hereditary, the affection being observed in several generations. The general whitening of the hair is associated with albinism.

In the acquired form the condition is normally present with advanced years, but it may occur in certain individuals, particularly those with dark hair, at a very early age. It usually slowly involves all of the hairs; the well-known "iron-gray" appearance is first noticed. The scalp hair in most instances shows the graying and whitening first. Frequently at a considerably later period the beard and the mustache exhibit the change and still later the eyebrows. The hairs on the general surface may eventually share in the process. Patchy whitening of the scalp hair is most often observed in areas of vitiligo or in the newly grown hairs of alopecia areata; in the latter condition, in the great majority of instances, they become pigmented. Rarely, and apparently authentically, graying of the hair has occurred in a few hours or days.

Etiology.—Heredity and advanced years are the chief etiological factors; although excessive mental work, prolonged anxiety, worry, nervous derangements, neuralgias, operations, etc., have all been cited as predisposing at least.

Pathology.—Grayness is the result of the lack of pigment production in the hair papilla or due to the presence of air in the cortical portion, or the combination of the two.

Prognosis.—Canities is progressive and permanent. Some few cases have been recorded of the return of the natural color.

Treatment.—There is no cure for the affection. Hair-dyes have been used, but they are not advocated.

Ringed hair is an extremely rare condition, in which narrow, ring-like, white, and pigmented bands, the latter the normal shade of the hair, are present. Excepting for the ring-like aspect, the hairs are of the normal thickness and do not contain nodes such as are found in monilethrix. The scalp hair is apt to be attacked, exceptionally the mustache. The condition is apparently in most instances acquired, although both hereditary and congenital examples have been reported.

DISCOLORATIONS OF THE HAIR.

Other color changes in addition to those mentioned have been observed, usually in the neurotic or from the ingestion of certain drugs, such as periodical differences in the hue of the hair, changing from a reddish blond to a light yellow, from a light shade to a black, brown, or red color. In addition there are anomalous instances of green hair, blue hair, and other unusual color

combinations, due to local action of chemicals or drugs, or to the occupation of the individual. Certain lotions or ointments have also given rise to pigment changes in the hair by their local application to the scalp, chrysarobin causing a yellowish-red staining, and resorcin a reddish-brown discoloration, if used over too long a period on blond hair.

ALOPECIA.

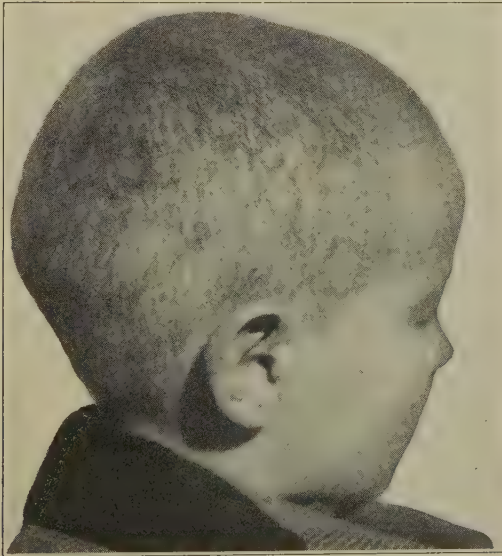
Definition.—Alopecia is an affection characterized by loss of hair, which may be partial or complete in the area attacked, localized or generalized, congenital or acquired.

Alopecia is divided into the *congenital* or *acquired*.

Acquired alopecia is classed as:

1. Symptomatic alopecia.
2. Idiopathic premature alopecia (*alopecia prematura*).
3. Senile alopecia.
4. Alopecia areata.

Fig. 181



Congenital alopecia (*atrophia propria pilorum*).

Congenital Alopecia (Alopecia Adnata).—This variety is of rare occurrence and may be only in patches, or the general hair growth is simply scanty, incompletely grown, or downy in character or exceptionally the hair has been entirely absent. In the latter

instances there is usually defective development of the teeth, and occasionally of the nails. These cases are apt to occur in several members of a family from their ancestors. The sebaceous glands in some of the cases open directly upon the skin instead of into the hair follicle, and there may be an atrophy or absence of the latter.

Symptomatic Alopecia.—This variety has a recognized generalized or local causation. The hair loss takes place either gradually or rapidly, and may be temporary or permanent.

The hair loss from generalized causes is usually a thinning process rather than a patchy formation. After fevers or other severe acute systemic diseases, rapid falling of the hair (*defluvium capillorum*) not infrequently occurs. The nutrition is impaired by toxemias, and after these are removed there is a fairly rapid regrowth. Hair-fall has been frequently observed during the course of or following erysipelas, typhoid fever, variola, scarlatina, pregnancy, leprosy, myxedema, neurasthenia, chronic intoxications, anemia, diabetes, cancer, uric acid diathesis, phthisis, etc. In the secondary stage of syphilis there is a thinning of the scalp hair, occasionally also of the other hairy parts. Alopecia of toxic origin may be caused by the administration of thallium acetate.

The most frequent of the local causes of hair-fall is *seborrhea* (dandruff), which may act alone or in combination with hereditary tendency; this has been estimated by Jackson as the exciting factor in 75 per cent. of his cases, and by C. J. White in 79 per cent. Sabouraud considers his microbacillus of seborrhea as the cause of the baldness by the production of the dandruff.

The other localized causes which may give rise to a thinning of the hair are eczema, seborrheic eczema, psoriasis, and ringworm.

Those conditions which cause patchy and permanent hair loss, either because of atrophy or scarring of the area, are *lupus erythematosus*, *folliculitis decalvans*, *favus*, the late *ulcerating syphilodermata*, *morphea*, *leprosy*, *burns*, etc.

Idiopathic Premature Alopecia.—In this variety of alopecia there is no determinable cause except hereditary influence. The course of the hair loss is gradual, usually starting at the apex, occasionally anteriorly at the temples, and spreads backward. It frequently thins both at the forehead and centrally, and eventually in certain instances the major portion of the scalp hair is lost. A slight or moderate downy growth may take the place of the thick hairs, but there is finally a total hair loss of the attacked surface. As has been mentioned under symptomatic alopecia, premature hair loss is frequently preceded and accompanied by a seborrhea. This form of alopecia is observed between the ages of twenty and thirty-five years, and the males are most often attacked. It is apt to be observed among mental workers,

particularly of a professional class. Predisposing causes which have been mentioned are constriction of temple arteries by stiff hatbands, thus interfering with the nutrition of the scalp; too great an exposure of the uncovered head to the summer sun; too infrequent or too frequent use of soap and water; and the fact that the scalp is too firmly bound down and not sufficiently movable.

Alopecia Senilis.—Senile alopecia is the natural consequence of advanced age which occurs chiefly in men. This hair loss usually starts on the summit of the scalp and spreads forward and laterally. Some observers have found a thinning of the hairs on other portions of the body, as well, while others have found an increased hairiness on the general surface. The follicular openings on the scalp finally become obliterated and the skin surface is smooth and shiny. Microscopically, atrophic changes are found, and there is considerable thinning of the corium and subcutaneous tissue. There are, according to Michelson, preceding alterations in the blood-vessels, the cutaneous arteries become narrowed by a fibrous endarteritis, and there is destruction of the capillary network.

Prognosis.—Congenital alopecia rarely is cured, although in some improvement occurs. The hair almost invariably returns normally, and occasionally thicker than before the attack, in symptomatic alopecia following fevers and constitutional disorders. In symptomatic alopecia of local causation the hair frequently returns unless the underlying disease has caused permanent atrophy or scar formation. There is very little hope for regrowth of hair in senile alopecia.

Treatment.—A careful history should be taken to ascertain if there is any underlying condition and proper treatment directed toward the cause of the affection. In the congenital cases which are so frequently associated with other developmental defects very little can be done except to place the patient in the best possible condition. Every phase of the daily life has to be carefully studied as to exercise, food, hygienic surroundings, and as to the general nutrition. Cod-liver oil, and syrup of the iodid of iron may be indicated. If the patient is anemic or not physically strong, arsenic, iron, quinin, and strychnin may be indicated. In treating symptomatic cases from general disease the patient frequently has to be built up by the tonics just mentioned; if of syphilitic origin, mercury or salvarsan are indicated; if associated with diabetes, etc., internal medication is given for these conditions. If caused by eczema, psoriasis, or ringworm the applications have to be directed to these diseases. Treatment of seborrhea, which is so prolific of hair fall, is given under that disease. No applications or internal treatment are of benefit in atrophied or scarred patches.

Shaving or singeing of the hair has absolutely no effect in causing

the return of the fallen hair or in strengthening that which remains. It is well, however, to keep the hair closely clipped, because the applications are more readily applied. The various lotions mentioned under seborrhea, particularly those without resorcin, and applied in the same way, should be used in this condition. Two other lotions might also be mentioned, the first advocated by Elliot and C. J. White: bichlorid of mercury 1 to 2 grains (0.06–0.03), euresol 1 dram (4.), spirits of formicarium 2 to 4 drams (8.–16.), castor oil $\frac{1}{2}$ to $1\frac{1}{2}$ fluidrams (2.–6.), alcohol, sufficient to make 4 fluidounces (128.); and the second consists of tincture of cantharides $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 fluidounce (16.–32.), tincture of capsicum 20 to 60 minims (1.25–2.), bay rum 4 fluidounces (128.).

The ointments suggested under alopecia areata to the exclusion of chrysarobin may also be used.

Personally, if the patient does not object to an ointment I would suggest the use of betanaphtol, with a starting strength of 1 dram (2.) to the ounce (32.) of equal parts of lanolin and petrolatum, increasing the preparation to 1 dram or $1\frac{1}{2}$ drams (4.–6.) to the ounce if too much burning and irritation are not produced. Frequently the addition of 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) of salicylic acid to the ounce (32.) of this is beneficial. I am also very apt to use in long hair which is considerably thinned one of the favorite prescriptions of Dr. C. N. Davis: resorcin 1 dram (4.), salicylic acid $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (2.), castor oil 8 minims (0.5), alcohol $2\frac{1}{2}$ fluidounces (80.), and camphor-water sufficient to make 3 fluidounces (96.). The resorcin should be used for not more than two or three weeks in light or gray-haired individuals for fear of staining; after its limited application, bichlorid of mercury $1\frac{1}{2}$ grains (0.09) is substituted in the last prescription.

Ointments are thoroughly rubbed in twice daily, using only a small quantity at each application. Lotions are applied with an eye-dropper and rubbed in with rubber gloves or a brush. The scalp should be washed not more frequently than every two or three weeks. A mild soap is employed, such as boric acid. Results can be obtained only by conscientious coöperation on the part of the patient and after months of treatment.

ALOPECIA AREATA.

Definition.—An affection characterized by total hair loss in circumscribed areas or of universal distribution.

Symptoms.—The disease usually develops rapidly, at times somewhat slowly, the hair falling out in patches. The bald areas are usually the size of a quarter to half a dollar, and there may be but one, two, or three, or several present. The affected patch is

entirely denuded of hair, slightly depressed, smooth, the hair follicles are either less prominent than normally, or undiscernible, the surface is white, not inflamed, and without scale. The hairs surrounding the patch are firmly fastened in the follicles and are pulled out with a considerable amount of traction, unless the area is spreading. There may be, instead of a rounded patch, a linear area usually extending along the hair line, at the back or side of the

FIG. 182



Alopecia areata of beard.

neck, or at the hair-line of the forehead. Circumscribed patches are not only found on the scalp, but in certain cases, in the bearded region, either alone, or combined with the bald areas on the head. Small patches may run together and large areas are thus formed, or the one spot may enlarge until a considerable portion of the scalp is denuded of hair. Occasionally the hair loss is more or less generalized, not only on the scalp, but the eyebrows, the eyelashes, the

beard, the mustache, and in the axillary and pubic regions as well. Exceptionally every hair, including all of the lanugo growth, is lost (*alopecia universalis*). The condition runs a chronic course, but frequently the patches after reaching a certain size tend to remain stationary. In favorable cases the hair returns first as a downy growth, frequently of a pale or white color, and as it grows thicker and stronger, becomes pigmented of the natural color of the surrounding hairs. Nail changes have occasionally been associated.

FIG. 183

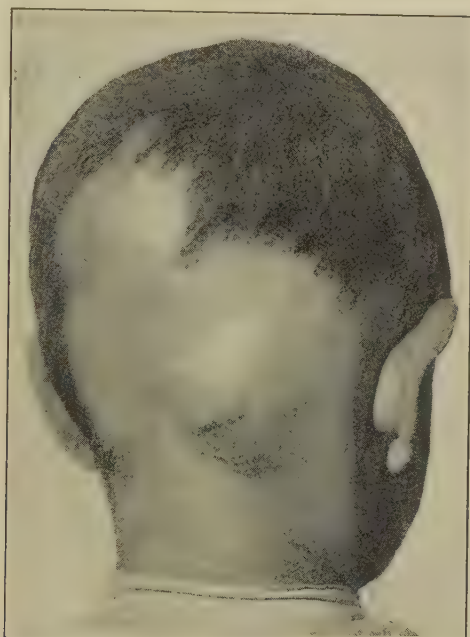


Alopecia areata.

Etiology.—The disease is usually observed between the ages of ten and twenty-five years. Rarely under five or in those older than forty. It is of comparatively infrequent occurrence, and either sex is attacked. Two theories have been advanced as to its causation: one the parasitic, and the other trophoneurotic. The few epidemics of the affection should probably be classed under the ringworm of the bald type rather than alopecia areata. Parasitic evidence of the causation of the disease has been so meager, in this country at least, that it can hardly be considered as etiological. As it is unusual to find more than one case in a family, both the contagious nature and heredity can be reasonably excluded.

In regard to the neurotic theory of causation, numerous instances of the affection have followed fright, shocks, accidents, great anxiety, mental worries, etc. Other factors which have been mentioned are peripheral irritation from defective teeth and other reflex causes, such as defective vision, nasopharyngeal disorders, and changes in the nerves.

FIG. 184



Alopecia areata.

Pathology.—Although numerous organisms have been found in the tissues, none can be considered as causal. In experiments on animals several investigators have found that excision of the second cervical ganglion was followed by bald areas in the region covered by the distribution of the second cervical, the great auricular, and the occipital nerves. Robinson considers that the primary changes occur in the bloodvessels and lymph channels, and subsequently glandular atrophy is produced by obliteration. The hair fall is caused by an acute thrombic closure of the vessels. The inflammatory process has its seat in the papillary portion of the corium.

Diagnosis.—The disease has to be specially distinguished from ringworm of the scalp; the differentiation has been tabulated under that affection.

Syphilitic alopecia usually shows a thinning of the scalp hairs, "moth-eaten" appearance, and not totally bald areas.

Prognosis.—Recovery is to be expected in circumscribed patches in the scalp. Bald areas of the bearded region are more difficult to cure. Cases of universal alopecia areata frequently do not recover. The longer the bald areas have been present the less favorable is the prognosis. Relapses frequently recur. In one instance I have seen five relapses in eight years, the entire scalp hair falling on each occasion. Treatment has to be prolonged for months. In numerous instances there has been no sign of returning hair for at least two or three months after therapeutic measures were started.

FIG. 185



Universal alopecia areata.

Treatment.—The history of the hair fall should be carefully ascertained, and if there is any ascertainable underlying cause it should be eradicated. If the patient's general condition is in any way deranged it should be corrected by tonics or whatever measures are necessary. In extensive instances the two medications usually prescribed are some form of arsenic or thyroid gland, the dosage depending upon whether the patient is a child or an adult. Arsenic is given in most instances in the form of Fowler's solution five minims (0.312) three or four times daily. Desiccated thyroid is

prescribed in 2 to 5 grain (0.12–0.312) doses in capsules after each meal, and frequently an additional dose at bedtime.

Ointments are usually employed in the local treatment. The preparations most frequently used are betanaphthol, precipitated sulphur, the tar compounds, salicylic acid, and, for one or two small areas, chrysarobin.

Personally, I believe there is no better local application than an ointment consisting of pilocarpin hydrochlorate 1 grain (0.06), betanaphthol 1 dram (4.), lanolin 2 drams (8.), and petrolatum 5 drams (20.). The preparation is rubbed thoroughly into the areas twice daily for five to ten minutes on each occasion. There should be produced a slight sensation of warmth or burning or slight temporary redness. The preparation has to be increased in strength when the reddening of the surface is no longer caused or there is no sensation of burning. This preparation may be used $1\frac{1}{2}$ (6.) and occasionally even 2 drams (8.) to the ounce (32.). Frequently the addition of 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) of salicylic to the ounce (32.) is of benefit, or preprecipitated sulphur $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.–4.) to the ounce (32.) of the base is also added. It is rather odd in this disease that relapses often do not respond to the preparation that originally brought the hair back, and therefore a new medicine is required. Liquor carbonis detergens 1 to $1\frac{1}{2}$ fluidrams (4.–6.) to the ounce (32.), either alone or combined with salicylate of soda, 20 to 30 grains (1.25–2.) is efficacious. Crude coal tar, undiluted, although disagreeable to use, may cause a return of the hair after all other measures have failed. Oil of cade 1 to 4 fluidrams (4.–16.) to the ounce (32.) of olive oil, although of benefit, has a pungent odor, and because of its oily consistence is not advocated excepting in rebellious cases. Chrysarobin also is held in reserve for use after other methods have proved unsuccessful. It is used 20 grains to $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (1.25–2.) to the ounce (32.) of lanolin, applied to only small surfaces on the scalp, and care should be used that it does not accidentally reach the eyes. The office application of tricrosol, with its neutralization with alcohol, is also a helpful measure. High-frequency current applied with the vacuum electrode and carbon-point for a sufficient length of time to produce a reaction is of value. Actinic light rays, applied by the Kromayer or London Hospital type of lamps, may prove of benefit.

In extensive cases internal treatment is more to be depended upon than local applications. The preparations used on the bearded region or on the eyebrows are of one-half the strength of that used on the scalp, and chrysarobin should not be employed on these areas. The lotions mentioned under alopecia and also those used in seborrhea may be employed, but in my experience are not so effective as the ointments.

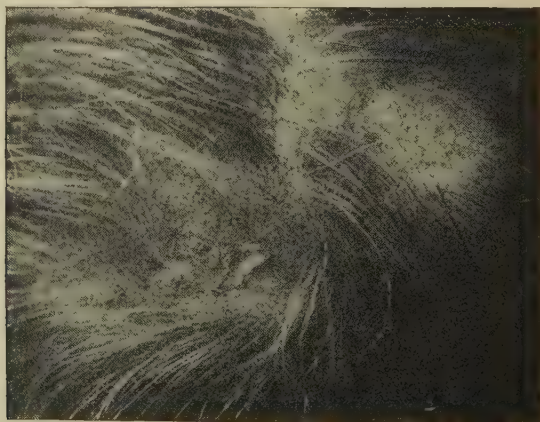
ULERYTHEMA OPHYROGENES.

A disease characterized by a hyperkeratosis and redness of the outer side of the eyebrows with stopping up of the hair follicles and accompanied by lichen pilaris. It is most often located on the eyebrows, although other portions of the face, the neck, the scalp and the arms may be involved. Cicatrices form between the sound hairs. Bald rings may form on the scalp and complete alopecia has rarely resulted. Resorcin lotions, mercurial ointment, and a 5 per cent. salicylic acid salve have been employed.

FOLLICULITIS DECALVANS.

Numerous terms have been applied to a group of diseases of hairy parts which is characterized by follicular and perifollicular inflammatory processes; a complete destruction of the hair papillæ, causing absolute baldness, the formation of cicatricial tissue, and a tendency for the lesions to agminate or group.

FIG. 186



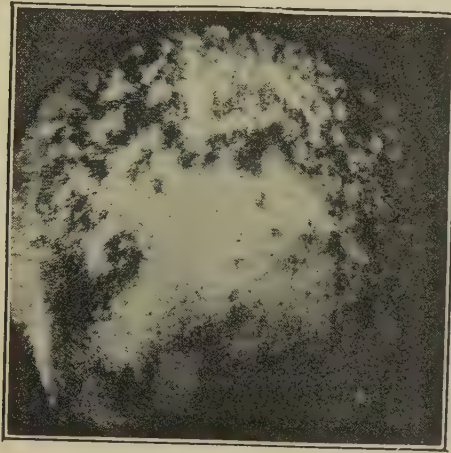
Folliculitis decalvans. (Jackson and McMurtry.)

There are three chief forms of the affection: (1) *Cicatricial alopecia*, or the *pseudopelade* of Brocq; (2) *depilating folliculitis*, or the *folliculite épilante* of Quinquaud; (3) *ulerythema sycosiforme*. The latter condition is described under *Sycosis Vulgaris*.

Cicatricial Alopecia (Pseudopelade of Brocq).—This affection usually attacks the scalp and exceptionally the bearded region, and is characterized by slightly rosy-tinted or faintly reddened patches, usually small in size, with slight swelling around the

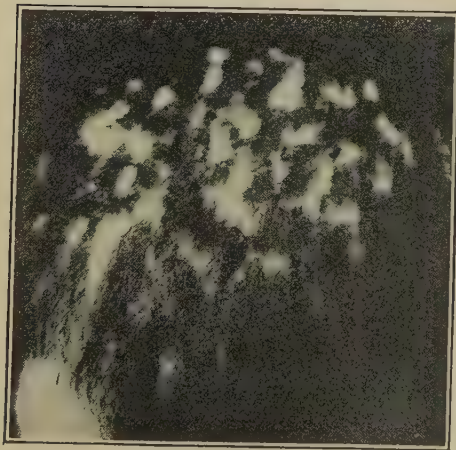
follicles, indicative of a mild inflammatory action. The hairs in the affected area either fall out or can be easily pulled out of the

FIG. 187



Pseudopelade. (Brocq.)

FIG. 188



Pseudopelade. (Brocq.)

follicles. There may be a few but frequently numerous patches present. Patches are rarely larger than a quarter-dollar in size, and frequently much smaller. The patches eventually become

smooth, ivory-like, cicatricial, and permanent baldness results. They are usually rounded, but occasionally irregular in shape. The affection is rare, more common in males between thirty and forty years of age. The cause is unknown. It is rebellious to treatment. The local remedies advocated under Sycosis Vulgaris may be employed.

Depilating Folliculitis (Folliculite Épilante of Quinquaud).—The scalp is most often attacked, but occasionally the beard, axillæ, and the pubic region. It begins with a sycosis with small inflamed papules or pustules pierced by hairs; the latter dry into small crusts. Although the lesions are at first discrete, contiguous follicles become affected, and the hairs fall from the diseased areas, leaving permanent minute cicatrices. Eventually bald areas are formed, with a glistening, smooth, cicatricial surface, with red points. There are red papules, pustules, and punctiform miliary abscesses about the spreading edge of the patch, with a central hair in each lesion. A red point remains where the hair is removed from the diseased follicle. Tufts of normal hair may remain in the patch. The disease is slowly progressive, and pruritus may be marked. The folliculitis is much more marked than in cicatricial alopecia (*pseudopelade*).

The *Staphylococcus aureus* has been considered as causal, although Quinquaud has described a micrococcus. Histologically there are found perifollicular pustules which destroy the follicle. The skin is atrophied.

Arnozan has described a *depilating folliculitis of the limbs*.

The hair cannot be grown in the scar tissue. Ammoniated mercury ointment $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.-4.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum may prove of help in checking the spread of the disease.

SYCOSIS VULGARIS.

Synonyms.—Sycosis; Folliculitis barbæ.

Definition.—A chronic inflammatory disease of the bearded region and mustache characterized by papules and pustules pierced by hairs.

Symptoms.—The disease begins with the appearance of small discrete red papules, papulopustules or tubercles, which become pustular; each lesion is pierced by a hair. The individual pustule is small, yellowish in color, rounded or acuminate, and with no tendency to spontaneous rupture. The lesions may become numerous, and so closely crowded together that inflammatory patches are formed with some infiltration, slight swelling, and with small projecting lesions. The hairs in the affected area remain firmly fastened in their follicles and do not fall, except in prolonged

cases or those in which there is considerable suppuration. The affection may involve only a limited area, such as the upper lip, beneath the nose, or a small or a considerable portion of both the bearded and mustache areas. Exceptionally other hairy portions of the body are attacked by a follicular eruption. The disease runs a chronic course. There may be slight pain, itching, and burning.

FIG. 189



Sycosis vulgaris, moderate type.

Rarely the disease is limited to the outer portion of the bearded region, in the beginning having the appearance of the usual type of case, but eventually causing a smooth, furrowed, or keloidal scar, total destruction of the hair follicles, and permanent hair loss. The border may be infiltrated, and it tends to spread. This variety of the disease has been termed *lupoid sycosis* (Milton), *sycosis lupoides* (Brocq), and *ulerythema sycosiforme* (Unna). (See Fig. 191, page 490.)

Etiology.—The affection is apparently due to *pyogenic cocci*, the *Staphylococcus aureus* and *albus*, although a bacillus has also been found. Various names depending upon the microorganisms

found have therefore been suggested, *sycosis coccogenica*, *sycosis staphylogenes*, and in the instance in which a bacillus was discovered *sycosis bacillogenes*. The condition is feebly, if at all, contagious. The disease attacks the male sex between the ages of twenty and fifty years. Local irritation either is predisposing or makes the outbreak more severe, as in those cases attacking the upper lip beneath the nose, in which there is a nasal discharge. Those who work in a dusty atmosphere, who have a seborrhea or eczema of the face, or whose general condition is below par, are more apt to develop the disease. The cause of *ulerythema sycosiforme* is unknown. Probably there is a superadded infection to the ordinary variety of sycosis.

FIG. 190



Sycosis vulgaris, severe type.

Pathology.—The disease is primarily a perifolliculitis; the follicles and their sheaths later become involved. The inflammatory changes in the skin are supposedly due to a microörganismal invasion. According to Wertheim, each follicle eventually becomes a minute abscess, in which there are abundant cocci. In *ulerythema*

sycosiforme there is destruction of the hair follicles, the hair papillæ, the glandular structures, the connective tissue, and scar tissue is formed.

Diagnosis.—The affection has to be particularly distinguished from tinea sycosis, although acne vulgaris, pustular eczema, and impetigo should be differentiated.

TINEA SYCOSIS.

Usually limited to bearded region; mustache area exceptionally attacked.

Runs a course of a few weeks to one or two months.

Characterized by elevated, carbuncle-like lesions, with surrounding broken-off hairs and prominent hair follicles.

Hair loss and hairs in patch pull out without traction.

Large spore fungus and mycelium found upon microscopic examination of hairs.

SYCOSIS VULGARIS.

Mustache area attacked as frequently as bearded region.

Runs a chronic course.

Disease characterized by discrete pustules, each pierced by a hair.

No hair loss and hairs fastened firmly in follicles.

No fungus found in hairs.

Pustular eczema is readily excluded as the pustules run together and form large crusted areas which ooze, fade off into the sound skin, and itch intensely. The patches are not limited to the mustache or bearded regions.

Impetigo contagiosa is an acute disease which starts as a vesicle or pustule, the contents become purulent and dry up into honey-colored, stuck-on crusts. The lesions are found on any portion of the face, the scalp and hands as well. The lesions are not pierced by hairs, and are more apt to be found in children.

Acne vulgaris is characterized by papules, pustules, blackheads, and sebaceous cysts. The outbreak is found on any portion of face, the chest, and back, in either sex, and usually between the ages of puberty and twenty-five years.

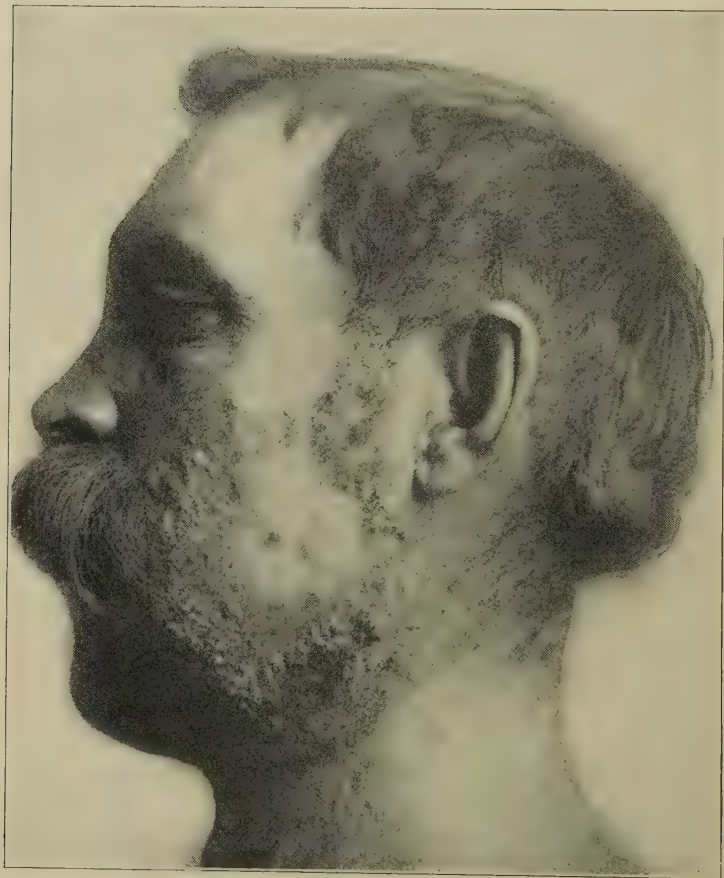
Prognosis.—The disease is extremely rebellious to treatment, and relapses are frequent.

Treatment.—Internal treatment has very little effect upon the course of the disease. The patient should be treated symptomatically, according to any underlying condition that has lowered the general health. Dietetic regulation is without avail; naturally those articles of food which are difficult to digest should be taken moderately or excluded, particularly also tea, coffee, and alcoholic beverages.

Local treatment is without avail unless the beard or mustache is removed by daily shaving. The importance of this measure cannot be emphasized too strongly. Although numerous applications have been advocated, three preparations, sulphur, mercury, and salicylic acid, usually give the best results. If the disease is limited

to the mustache area the following prescription thoroughly rubbed in twice daily is suggested: Ammoniated mercury $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (2.), salicylic acid 8 grains (0.5), lanolin 2 drams (8.), petrolatum 6 drams (24.). If this proves irritating the quantities are reduced. After using the application for a week, if there are no signs of

FIG. 191



Lupoid sycosis. (Hyde.) (See page 487.)

irritation the ammoniated mercury is increased to 40 grains (2.5), and the salicylic acid to 10 grains (0.625). In some instances it may prove advisable to increase the ammoniated mercury to a dram (4.). The combination mentioned also proves of benefit in invasion of the bearded region, particularly if there is a considerable number of pustules present. In other instances a

prescription containing precipitated sulphur $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (2.), tincture benzoin 10 minims (0.625), lanolin 2 drams (8.), cold cream 6 drams (24.), is advocated. The addition of 10 grains (0.625) of salicylic acid to the ounce (32.) is also frequently helpful. The precipitated sulphur may be increased to 40 grains (2.5) or a dram (4.), and the tincture of benzoin also to $\frac{1}{2}$ or 1 dram (2.-4.) if there is no irritation produced.

Personally, I believe weekly exposures to the x-rays for ten minutes on each occasion, placing the medium tube eight to ten inches from the area to be treated, in addition to the preparation mentioned, is of the greatest benefit.

If the pustules are large, furuncular-like, an ichthyol lotion 1 dram (4.) to the fluidounce (32.) of water, or 1 or 2 drams (4.-8.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum is indicated.

Vaccines, whether autogenous or stock, have in most instances proved rather disappointing, excepting in conjunction with local applications. They offer the best chance of success in cases with a large number of pustular lesions. The opsonic index is of value in determining the response to this form of medication, but the clinical results show fairly accurately whether the dose is too large or insufficient. An increase in the number of new lesions shows an excessive dose. There is no standard dosage. The initial dose should be about 100,000,000 to 150,000,000 mixed staphylococci; a second injection is given in six days of 200,000,000 to 250,000,000, and a third and subsequent doses at six-day intervals of 300,000,000 to 400,000,000 (Varney). Engman advocates small continuous doses of 50,000,000 to 200,000,000; Gilchrist advises the administration of 300,000,000 every third to seventh day. The English give huge initial doses of dead bacteria, 1,000,000,000 (Colcott Fox) and even 2,500,000,000 (Little). Response is greater to the vaccine method if heat is applied daily to the affected part.

Sycosis of the upper lip is frequently associated with nasal discharge, and this condition has to be eradicated before a cure can be effected. The conscientious coöperation on the part of the patient is essential to the cure of the condition. Daily shaving should be continued indefinitely even after the disappearance of the outbreak, and applications about one-half the strength of those mentioned should be applied routinely once each day or every other day to avoid the possibility of a relapse.

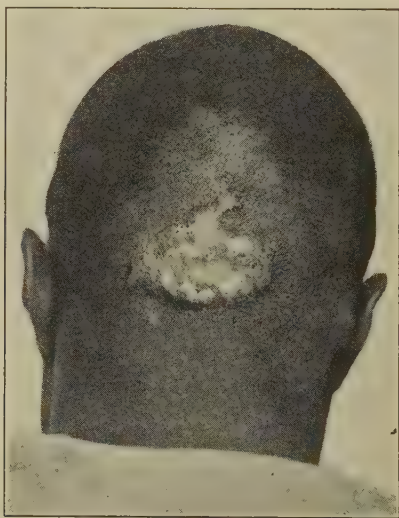
FOLLICULITIS.

In this affection the follicles are observed to be reddened, swollen, and there are many discrete pustules each pierced by a hair. The legs are the usual sites of attack. It is an analogous process to

sycosis. It is most often observed in those who work in paraffin, tar compounds, and other irritating substances. The *impetigo of Bockhart*, which is a follicular staphylococcic infection, may be classed as a folliculitis, although it has already been mentioned under *impetigo contagiosa*.

Treatment.—Treatment consists in the application of a saturated solution of boric acid; a preparation containing ichthyol 2 drams (8.), boric acid 1 dram (4.), powdered zinc oxid 2 drams (8.), glycerin 1 fluidram (4.), camphor-water 4 fluidounces (128.); or if not too extensive, ammoniated mercury 12 grains (0.75) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment. The affected parts should be washed twice daily with soap and warm water. Vaccine treatment, as suggested under Sycosis, may be used in rebellious cases.

FIG. 192



Dermatitis papillaris capillitii. (Keloid acne.)

DERMATITIS PAPILLARIS CAPILLITII (ACNE KELOID).

Definition.—A disease which occurs on the hairy border of the back of the neck, and is characterized by papules, pustules, papilomatous vegetations, and keloidal elevations.

Symptoms.—The affection begins with an outbreak of isolated, sycosis-like, or acne-like, pinhead to small pea-sized lesions, which increase in size, and with the addition of others become closely grouped. The lesions frequently reach the size of a small cherry, are bright or pale red, or of a whitish color, and sometimes contain

pus. Pus may form beneath the mass. In some instances the surface becomes raw and a papillomatous granulation tissue develops. The patch is occasionally covered with crusts, and a gummy, seropurulent, offensive discharge is exuded. There is more or less scar tissue and keloidal elevations are a prominent feature of the disease. The affection may extend from the border line of the scalp up toward the occiput; the hairs in the affected area are either lost, atrophied, or crooked.

Etiology and Pathology.—The disease develops in adult life, most frequently in men, and particularly in the negro. The cause of the affection is unknown, although Pusey considers that it is a pustular folliculitis of the hair follicles due to the common pus organisms. A history of previous injury or boils is frequently elicited.

The structure in the earlier stages resembles granulation tissue; later it undergoes sclerosis with atrophy of the hair follicles. There is also a round-cell infiltration in the corium and hypertrophy of the epidermis, enlargement of the papillæ, and the bloodvessels. Staphylococci and acid-fast bacilli, resembling tubercle bacilli, have been found in the tissues.

Diagnosis.—Its location and the peculiar characteristics of the growth, with its keloidal tendency, exclude other diseases.

Prognosis.—It may be progressive, but frequently after reaching a certain development remains stationary.

Treatment.—Although somewhat rebellious to treatment, excellent results may be obtained by x-ray exposures given every five days, ten minutes on each occasion, with a medium tube, placed six inches distant from the area. Slight reddening of the surface may be required to obtain results:

Salicylic acid plaster kept constantly applied and changed every four days is also efficacious. An ointment containing 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) of salicylic acid, lead plaster, and petrolatum each $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.), is also advocated.

D. DISEASE OF THE NAILS.

PTERYGIUM.

This is the term applied to the adherence and growth of the fold of skin over the nail to an abnormal degree. This is normally present to a slight degree where the proximal end of the nail joins the finger. The opposite condition is occasionally observed, in which there is retraction of this fold and exposure of the nail root. Curriers are supposed to be liable to this anomaly. Equal parts of

lanolin and petrolatum should be applied each night to soften the nail fold, so that it can be pushed back, or in the latter condition, in the hope that it may grow.

ONYCHAUXIS.

Definition.—An overgrowth of the nail, which may take place in one or all directions, and often accompanied by changes in shape, color and direction of growth.

Symptoms.—The affection is usually acquired, although it may be congenital.

FIG. 193



Onychiauxis.

Congenital hypertrophic changes are rare, and may be associated with an atrophic condition of the hair. All of the nails of both hands and of the feet at times are attacked, and there may be hypertrophic growth, friability, a tendency to split, to crack, in some an atrophy rather than hypertrophy, and in addition, *paronychia*.

Acquired onychiauxis is usually mild but occasionally severe. There may be a simple thickening or hypertrophic lateral growth with an inflammation of the surrounding tissues (*paronychia*). The nail may become enormous, thickened, and claw-like (*onychogryphosis*). This is particularly observed in the large toe nail. The hypertrophied nail is hard and horny, or friable and tends to break. The nail substance becomes opaque, without luster, the surface often rough and irregular and of a dirty yellow brown, or blackish color. Longitudinal ridges, protuberances, and depressions are frequently present.

Onychia is an inflammation of the nail bed, and may result from the pressure induced by knocks and the use of the

hypertrophic nails, or may exist primarily and lead to atrophic or hypertrophic changes in the nail. The matrix is frequently inflamed, and there may be an associated seropurulent undermining. The nail bed and surrounding tissues often share in the inflammation. The inflammation may be of a malignant character, with destruction of the tissues and involvement of the lymphatics. The nail is cast off and a sloughing surface remains. This type of the affection usually involves but one nail, but occasionally several may be attacked in succession.

Simple paronychia frequently occurs independently of hypertrophic changes and is most often seen about a toe nail, as the result of lateral pressure of a normal nail produced by tightly fitting shoes, or from a slight lateral overgrowth (*ingrowing nail*). It is also observed about the finger nails and may be simply a redness or swelling with a purulent discharge. This mild type usually attacks several fingers, and is found in those individuals whose hands are in water for considerable periods, or it may be associated with eczema of the fingers.

Etiology and Pathology.—Advancing years, pressure and warmth, and lack of proper care are contributing causes. Thickened and enlarged nails are at times observed in leprosy, phthisis, acromegaly, syringomyelia, etc. The hypertrophic changes may be found in association with local irritation or injuries, with gout, rheumatism, and various diseases of the nervous system or nerve injuries. C. J. White in an analysis of 485 hypertrophic and atrophic nail cases found that 404 were due to or associated with six diseases: eczema (107), trauma or felon (72), paronychia (68), psoriasis (67), occupation dermatitis (62), and syphilis (28).

Onychia may be of unascertainable causation or due to slight injury, repeated or persistent irritation from a hypertrophied nail, which offers a favorable soil for pyogenic infection. Syphilis and tuberculosis may cause the affection.

Paronychia is produced by pressure and superadded pus infection. Manicuring with soiled instruments or careless handling is at times causal.

Treatment.—If the underlying cause is determined, treatment should be directed to that end. Tonics may be indicated. Arsenic may be prescribed with success in some of the cases. Care should be taken that shoes fit properly and that injury and infection of the nails are avoided.

Thickening of the nails frequently responds to x-ray treatment, the exposures are from five to ten minutes, in length; the medium tube is placed six inches from the nail. Salicylic acid plaster, cut to fit the affected nail and worn more or less continuously until the softening effect has been sufficient, is efficacious; or

salicylic acid 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) to $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.) each of lead plaster and petrolatum.

Onychia, depending upon its severity, is treated with soakings in a saturated solution of boric acid; ammoniated mercury 20 grains (1.25) to the ounce (32.) of zinc oxid ointment; ichthyol 2 drams (8.) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or surgical interference. The two latter preparations are also applicable to *paronychia*. If the nail is markedly hypertrophic and deformed, or if the inflammatory symptoms are severe, the nail may have to be removed surgically; *x-ray* exposures are also frequently of benefit in the chronic forms of *onychia* and *paronychia*.

ATROPHY OF THE NAILS.

Synonyms.—Atrophia unguium; Onychatrophia.

Condition.—This condition is characterized by various changes in the nails, such as softening, thinning, brittleness, splitting, an opaque and lusterless or worm-eaten appearance. One or more or all of these changes may be present. The affection is congenital or acquired.

FIG. 194



Atrophy of the nails.

The *congenital* cases are rare, and there may be an associated imperfect growth or absence of the hair, and at times defective formation of the phalanges. In a few instances the nails have been absent, although the nail bed and fold were apparently normal. Rarely in the latter cases the nail may develop some years after birth.

Acquired nail atrophy is quite frequently seen and any of the changes mentioned may be present. In its mildest form one or two nails are somewhat thin, particularly at the free border, and there is a persistent central crack or fissure. One, several, or all of the finger nails and toe nails may be involved. It usually begins at the basal portion. Poor health, chronic digestive disorders, affections of the nervous system, traumatism, and fungus involvement have all been cited as causal.

Furrowed nails are characterized by transverse thinning which forms depressions or furrows. This has chiefly been observed in association with fevers, and other severe constitutional affections, and it has started also at the time of seasickness, and following injury of the limb. Longitudinal striations or furrows have been observed, but their cause is unknown.

Spoon nail is another form of atrophic thinning in which the size and to a less extent the intervening portions become everted, causing a scoop-like depression. This anomaly is rare and generally occurs in emaciating diseases, although it has been observed without a determinable cause.

Shedding of the nails occurs at times subsequent to fevers and nervous diseases. It may be associated with alopecia areata and general hair fall. The shedding may be observed in diabetes, erythema scarlatinoides, dermatitis exfoliativa, and in certain instances no cause can be discovered. A hereditary history is at times obtained, and the condition has developed congenitally.

White nails (gift spots; leukonychia leukopathia unguium) in its mildest form is a common condition, and is characterized by chalky white spots or less frequently of a white band formation. Otherwise the nails are normal. They develop in proximity to the lunula, and as the nail grows they push forward, as they are an integral part of the nail. Trauma has apparently been causal in some instances. The band type has been observed following relapsing and also typhoid fevers. A few of the reported instances have apparently been congenital; hereditary tendency has been observed in at least one family. In very rare instances the entire nail is white. One nail or all the nails of both hands may be involved. Ringed hairs, alternating white areas and the normal color, may be occasionally seen with leukonychia.

Treatment.—The treatment of all of these cases is practically the same. The cause if determinable should be ascertained and removed by the proper remedies. Arsenic is the sovereign remedy in a considerable number of the cases. It frequently has to be given over a considerable period, and for an adult Fowler's solution should be given in doses not larger than 5 minims (0.312) three or four times daily. Locally a prescription containing

ammoniated mercury 30 to 40 grains (2.-2.5) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum or with the addition of salicylic acid 10 grains (0.625) should be thoroughly rubbed in twice daily. Weekly exposures of the x-rays, five to eight minutes, on each occasion, continued frequently over some weeks is of great help. Very little can be done for white nails, excepting as a prophylactic measure, to avoid injury and eradication of any possible underlying condition. Because of the persistence of these atrophic changes treatment has to be continued frequently over long periods.

FIG. 195



Leukonychia (white nails).

ONYCHOMYCOSIS.

Synonym.—Fungus invasion of the nails.

Onychomycosis when due to the ringworm fungus is termed *onychomycosis trichophytina*; *tinea trichophytina unguium*; ringworm of the nails. When the *favus* fungus is the cause the affection is entitled *onychomycosis favosa*; *tinea favosa unguium*; *favus of the nails*.

The lateral portion of the distal end of the nail first becomes involved; the affected area is brittle, friable, grayish, or grayish-yellow in color, and tends to crumble. It may be limited to this small portion or extend to the anterior two-thirds, and rarely the entire nail is involved. Beneath the free end of the nail there may be an accumulation of epithelial matter and debris of a dirty

gray or grayish-yellow color. The overlying nail may be raised from its bed by this accumulation. Although the anterior surface is usually first attacked, the disease may start on the lateral or posterior surface, particularly in ringworm invasion, rather than in favus. The clinical appearance in each affection resembles one another closely, although at times in favus, yellowish pinpoint to pinhead-sized areas are seen in the nail. Usually only one or two nails, most often the finger nails, are attacked. Involvement of the toe nails is usually by the ringworm rather than the favus fungus. Ringworm more often invades the nails than does favus; the former may produce the disease primarily at this site, but usually secondary to some other focus, such as the scalp; while favus very rarely attacks the nails primarily. The *endothrix* variety of the trichophyton fungus is the one usually found in ringworm of the nails.

Diagnosis.—The presence of ringworm or favus elsewhere on the surface is of help in the diagnosis. The affected nails should be scraped with a dull piece of glass and the scrapings placed on a glass slide in a few drops of liquor potassæ; the microscopic findings of the fungus proves the diagnosis.

Prognosis and Treatment.—The malady, particularly favus, is extremely obstinate to treatment. Personally, I think the x-rays offer the best chance of cure, although ten-minute exposures have to be given every five to seven days for some weeks. The nail may be scraped with the dull edge of a piece of glass daily, if not too irritating, and prolonged soakings carried out in a solution of mercuric chlorid 1 to 3 grains (0.06–0.18) to the fluidounce (32.) of water for five to ten minutes or longer twice daily, and in the meantime ammoniated mercury 1 dram (4.) to the ounce of petrolatum is worn. The affected part may be soaked in a 15 to 20 per cent. solution of sodium hyposulphite and bandaged with an ointment of precipitated sulphur 1 dram (4.) to the ounce (32.). Sabouraud suggests a lotion composed of 15 grains (1.) of iodine, 30 grains (2.) of potassium iodid, and a quart of water (1024.), which is applied on absorbent cotton and kept covered with a rubber finger-stall and renewed frequently. In obstinate cases it may be necessary to remove the nail and then apply the preparations mentioned above.

CLASS 12.

DISEASES OF THE MUCOUS MEMBRANES.

LEUKOPLAKIA.

Synonyms.—Smoker's patches; Leukokeratosis buccalis.

Symptoms.—A disease which attacks the mucous membranes of the tongue, the inner surface of the cheeks, the gums, the lips, the floor and roof of the mouth, and rarely the vagina, or genitals of either sex. The disease is characterized by one, several, or more rounded, irregularly shaped or diffused, often more or less thickened, whitish patches, with at times a tendency to fissure.

The patch may start with an increased redness, or slight bluish tinge of the affected parts, or the papillæ may be slightly raised, and there is a variable degree of sensitiveness to hot and acid foods. After some weeks or months the diagnostic whitish and opaline appearance is observed. The original whitish lesions may appear as parallel, short or long, straight or crooked lines, or as scattered or grouped pinhead- to small pea-sized spots. These areas run together and form the larger plaques. The surface is smooth, roughened, or somewhat papillomatous, and there may be an encircling hyperemia. The lesions run a chronic course, and ulceration and malignant change may occur, or after reaching a certain development they may remain more or less stationary.

Etiology and Pathology.—Although syphilis has been given as the cause of the affection, in those cases seen in this country it is only one of the etiologic factors. The conditions which predispose to or aggravate leukoplakia are excessive smoking, alcoholic beverages, hot, highly seasoned, irritating, and acid foods, various gastro-intestinal disturbances, and sharp or rough teeth.

Histologically there is a keratosis, thickening of the superficial layers and deeper strata, a down-growth of the epithelial processes, and in addition some obliteration of the papillæ. There is an inflammation and infiltration of round cells in the corium, later sclerotic changes occur.

Diagnosis.—The chronicity and white color readily differentiate the condition from a syphilitic mucous patch.

Prognosis.—There is always the danger of an epitheliomatous degeneration of the patch.

Treatment.—Smoking and alcoholic beverages should be absolutely eliminated, and also the various articles, mentioned under etiology, which are irritating. If there is a possibility of syphilitic infection, the proper treatment for that affection should be tried. Mild applications or the total destruction of the diseased area are indicated, otherwise a malignant tendency may be stimulated. Mild and slightly astringent mouth washes may be used. *x*-ray exposures through the mouth, of from three to five minutes, every five to seven days are helpful. The area if not too extensive may be fulgurated or a Paquelin cautery applied. If the tongue is affected and an epithelioma is developing operation may be our last resort.

FURROWED TONGUE.

This condition is observed upon the dorsal surface of the tongue, and consists of deepening of the central furrow, parallel linear depressions, or of a network of lines and depressions. The surfaces of the furrows are usually smooth and without fur, but when deep they may be irritated by the accumulation of particles of food. In its mild form it not infrequently occurs.

The affection may be congenital, or observed in certain families, and develops spontaneously, and as the result of irritation of an enlarged tongue (*macroglossia*). It has also been observed in association with glossitis, syphilis, and other diseases. Rarely it has been the starting-point of epithelioma.

The mouth and tongue should be kept scrupulously clean, and a boric acid wash used.

TRANSITORY BENIGN PLAQUES OF THE TONGUE.

This rare malady appears as one or several small, pinhead-sized, grayish, well-defined, slightly elevated spots on the lateral and anterior portion, exceptionally on the under surface, of the tongue. The patches spread peripherally; the border is of a brighter red than the central portion, which may show superficial exfoliation or desquamation. The spreading border, however, may be of a yellowish, grayish, silvery-white, or bluish color. A fully developed patch is usually one-half inch in diameter, at times larger, and then disappears, the central portion first becoming of a normal aspect. An individual plaque runs a course of two to ten days. New spots may continue to appear over weeks, months or indefinitely, or there may be periods of absolute freedom. In most instances there are but one or two areas present at any one time, or several patches may coalesce, enlarge and give rise to the grotesque appearance

known as "*geographic tongue*." Itching may be present to a slight degree, but is usually absent.

Etiology.—It is most often seen in very young children, although both sexes and any age are attacked. The cause is unknown. It has been attributed to syphilis, gastro-intestinal disturbances, trophoneurotic conditions, various fevers, eczema, and to an inherited tendency.

Diagnosis.—The benign, peculiar, and transitory character of the affection distinguish it from all others.

Prognosis and Treatment.—Although persistent, children may outgrow the tendency. Gastro-intestinal care either as to diet or proper medication seems to be helpful. Arsenic has apparently lengthened the intervals between relapses. Mild antiseptic mouth washes, such as boric acid solution, may be used.

BLACK TONGUE (HAIRY TONGUE).

This rare affection is usually found immediately in front of the circumvallate papillæ. It usually develops gradually, at times suddenly, and spreads peripherally; the reverse is observed in its disappearance. The color is generally black, although it may be yellow or blue. The condition may consist simply of discoloration but most often there are thin, filiform projections, of a blackish color, which resemble seaweed or hair. These projections in certain instances are quite long.

The cause is unknown. It occurs in both sexes and at any age, but usually in adult males. It has been attributed to syphilis, gastro-intestinal disorders, various irritants, such as excessive smoking, etc. The most plausible explanation is a microbic infection, the color probably being due to chromatogenous organisms.

The affection may persist for weeks, months, or years, and then disappear spontaneously, or remain indefinitely. Treatment has very little effect on the course of the malady. Gastro-intestinal regulation as to diet and treatment should be carried out. The mouth is to be kept scrupulously clean. Glycerite of tannic acid may be applied locally, in addition to scraping off of the filaments.

CHEILITIS GLANDULARIS.

The disease usually attacks the vermilion portion of the lower lip, and at times the adjacent skin. The lip becomes swollen, tense, at times painful, and the mucous glands are enlarged to the size of a hemp-seed or larger, with dilated follicular openings, into some of which a fine probe can be introduced. A thin serum, a mucoid, or mucopurulent fluid exudes from these openings.

Crusting or scale formation is observed, and the lips are not uncommonly glued together upon awakening in the morning. Occasionally furuncles and abscess-like lesions develop on the adjoining skin surface. The cause is unknown. It is distinguished from cheilitis exfoliation (mentioned under Eczema) by the greater frequency, the persistent exfoliation and crust accumulation in the latter. The disease usually is observed in early or middle adult life. Care of the gastro-intestinal tract, cleanliness of the mouth, mild antiseptic lotions, such as boric acid, and three to five minute x-ray exposures every five to seven days, are advised.

FORDYCE'S DISEASE.

An affection characterized by the appearance of whitish or yellowish, scanty or abundant, discrete, aggregated, or coalesced, milium-like bodies, which occur along the lateral line of the teeth, on the vermilion or mucous and inner surface of the lips. There are generally no subjective symptoms; occasionally, however, in extensive cases, slight itching, burning and stiffness of the lip may be experienced. The condition is of frequent occurrence in a mild degree, most often being observed in adult males. There is a granular change in the protoplasm of the cells. The growth and increase in the number of lesions is favored by gastro-intestinal conditions. The condition is trivial and no treatment is required.

LA PERLECHE (PARASITIC DISEASE OF THE LIPS).

The affection attacks specially the commissures of the lips, at times the vermilion, the mucous membrane of the inside of the mouth, and occasionally the adjacent skin. It occurs almost exclusively in infants and young children in certain districts of France. It begins with a blanching of the epithelium, which has a sodden appearance, and there is frequently some underlying and surrounding hyperemia, inflammation, thickening, crusting, and deep fissuring, with a tendency to bleeding. There may be slight itching.

The affection is contagious, and spreads rapidly through maternity hospitals, foundling homes, etc., supposedly by means of the water, drinking cups, spoons, and other utensils. It is due either to a staphylococcic or streptococcic infection.

The disease runs a course of a few weeks to one or two months. Mild antiseptic lotions, such as boric acid, are indicated. The child should use individual utensils.

CLASS 13.

ACUTE ERUPTIVE FEVERS.

As dermatology in its broadest sense includes any outbreak upon the skin, it is well in a work of this character to include the various exanthemata, and in addition those infectious diseases which are at times accompanied by an eruption.

SMALLPOX (VARIOLA).

Definition.—Smallpox is an acute infectious disease characterized by an initial fever of about three days' duration, succeeded by an eruption passing through the stages of papule, vesicle, and pustule, ending in incrustation, and leaving pits or scars; the fever either intermitting or remitting in the papular and increasing in the pustular stage (W. M. Welch).

Symptoms.—The average incubation period of the disease is from ten to twelve, exceptionally, eight to fourteen days.

The *stage of invasion*, or initial stage, usually begins with a marked chill, which is followed by a rapid elevation of temperature. The fever may be 103° or 104° F., and occasionally with a greater elevation. The pulse is full, tense, and accelerated, frequently not in proportion to the pyrexia. Nausea and vomiting occur with great frequency, particularly in severe cases. Headache is often extremely severe, and backache is present in over one-half of the cases. If the temperature is extremely high there may be delirium. Convulsions are frequently observed in children. The milder the onset the less profuse is the outbreak, while the converse is likewise true.

Peculiar *prodromal rashes* are often observed on the second day of invasion which usually disappear in from one to two days. The usual rash is that resembling measles and less often a scarlet-fever-like outbreak, rarely an urticaria-like, or hemorrhagic type is observed. The prodromal hemorrhagic rash is frequently the precursor of the malignant hemorrhagic smallpox, although it may precede a mild outbreak of the usual type. Instances of supposed smallpox have been reported in which there was the typical onset, one of the prodromal rashes, but no smallpox lesions.

PLATE XI



Smallpox (Typical Distribution).

Notice the eruption on face is crusting while the remainder is at its height.

Stage of Eruption.—The true eruption of smallpox appears on the third day after the initial invasion. The outbreak first appears on the forehead, near the hair-line, other portions of the face, and upon the wrists, spreading rapidly to the scalp, face, neck, ears, forearms, and hands. In the course of twenty-four hours or less it extends to the body and the legs. The outbreak continues to increase for two or three days before it reaches its height. The

FIG. 196



Smallpox (typical outbreaks).

lesions develop as small red spots which become in twenty-four hours elevated shot-like papules. On the third day of the outbreak many of the lesions contain a clear serum, and by the fourth or fifth day all of the papules have become vesicles with cloudy or milky contents. These lesions reach their full development about the seventh or eighth day. A considerable number of the vesicles have a central despression or umbilication, which is diagnostic.

Stage of Suppuration.—The contents of the vesicles by the sixth day are yellow and purulent. They lose their umbilication and become large and globular. This suppurative stage is first observed on the face. The reddish areola becomes of a brighter red and broader. If the lesions are numerous and close together, as upon the face, there is a considerable amount of swelling, the eyelids may be entirely closed. The lips, nose, and ears frequently share in the process. Lesions are also observed in certain cases upon the lips, the buccal and nasal mucous membranes, the tongue, the pharynx, and occasionally the larynx.

The second or third day after the appearance of the eruption the temperature falls and the original symptoms lessen in severity or disappear. When the suppurative stage is reached the temperature again rises and continues high, proportionate to the extent of the eruption. Headache, restlessness, and delirium frequently occur during this stage, and a typhoid state may develop.

Period of Involution (Stage of Desiccation).—The swelling and tumefaction lessen and the pustules begin to dry up, starting in the centre of the lesion. This drying process leads to a secondary umbilication, and is frequently accompanied by intense itching. The face having been the first portion of the body attacked, shows the crust formation before other parts. The scabs (crusts) are shed in from three to four weeks' time, making the entire duration of the disease approximately five or six weeks. The sites of the crusts are originally red, and some weeks or months later white scars or pits remain, which are most marked on the face.

The outbreak of smallpox may consist of a large number of lesions or comparatively few. In most instances they remain discrete, but confluence may occur. In *confluent smallpox* all of the symptoms are more severe, the lesions more numerous, becoming confluent, and the result is more often fatal, or the convalescence is prolonged.

Petechial, purpuric, and hemorrhagic smallpox (*black smallpox*) are the terms applied to the most malignant type of the disease. The original symptoms are usually severe, and hemorrhages are observed between or in the lesions, and from the various mucous membranes. The termination is almost invariably fatal.

Various complications are associated with or follow smallpox, such as erysipelas, boils, abscesses, impetiginous or ecthymatous outbreaks, diseases of the eyeball, the middle ear, the respiratory tract, the joints, and pneumonia. Gangrene of the skin, particularly the scrotum, may develop and lead to a fatal result.

Varioloid (Modified Smallpox).—This term is applied to cases which have been previously vaccinated, usually a considerable period before the smallpox is acquired, and is characterized by

mild symptoms in the initial stage, a very scanty eruption, at times one to a dozen lesions, and no secondary rise in temperature.

Etiology and Pathology.—Smallpox is extremely contagious and anyone may acquire the disease, excepting they are protected by a recent vaccination. It is infectious in all of its stages, but least during its initial stage and greatest during the suppurative and early desiccative periods. The infection may be conveyed by direct contact, through infected garments or other articles, and for a considerable distance through the air. Although the disease is probably due to some microörganism its exact nature has not been ascertained.

Unna has found peculiar degenerations of the protoplasm of the epithelial cells, which he has termed reticulating and ballooning colliquation (softening).

Diagnosis.—Smallpox has to be differentiated from chicken-pox, pustular syphiloderm, impetigo contagiosa, and iodid and bromid eruptions.

SMALLPOX.

Prodromal period of three days of fever, headache, backache, etc.

Disease starts on the face and is most marked on the uncovered parts of the body and the extremities rather than the trunk.

Start as red spots, shortly becoming papular (shot-like), after three days vesicular. Start to become pustular on the sixth day. Several different types of lesions present at the same time. Lesions are multilocular and are broken with difficulty. Lesions are umbilicated. Crusts form in from six to twelve days. The crusts are thick and very dark.

Mucous membranes are frequently attacked

Numerous scars remain after the disease is cured.

CHICKEN-POX.

No prolonged prodromal symptoms.

The covered parts mostly attacked, particularly the back

Start as vesicles. Appear in crops and of variable size. Lesions are unilocular and rupture readily. Not umbilicated, excepting when they start to dry up. Crusts are formed in from two to four days. The crusts are thin, brown and friable.

Mucous membranes are rarely attacked.

Comparatively few scars remain as the result of the disease.

Pustular syphiloderm (varioliform syphiloderm) has no three-day prodromal period. The outbreak is as abundant on the covered as on the exposed portions of the body, there are no vesicles present, the papules are not shot-like, and they frequently have small pustular summits. There is a general glandular enlargement; frequently also mucous patches. The initial lesion can usually be found. There are no generally marked constitutional symptoms. The Wassermann test is positive and spirocheta can be found in the lesions.

Impetigo contagiosa consists usually of but few lesions which are frequently limited to the face and scalp. The outbreak starts

as a vesicle or pustule, never a papule, which dries up in a few days into a honey-colored stuck-on crust. There are no constitutional symptoms.

Drug eruptions caused by the ingestion of the *bromids* and *iodids*, at times, closely simulate smallpox. There are no constitutional symptoms, a history of taking the causal drug can be obtained, and the outbreak is frequently limited to the face, shoulders, and back, although a few lesions may be found elsewhere.

Prognosis.—The prognosis is based almost entirely upon whether the patient has been vaccinated and how recently this prophylactic measure has been performed. In addition the age of the patient and the virulence of the infection has to be considered.

Treatment.—The itching is helped by lint masks soaked in glycerin and ice water. Dusting powders containing 5 per cent. of iodoform or 15 per cent. of aristol assist in eradicating the offensive odor. Prolonged baths, some of which contain the bichlorid of mercury (1–10,000 to 1–20,000) or creolin, 1 to 500, reduce the temperature and guard against septicemia in the suppurative and desiccation stages. The pustules may be opened and the base swabbed with bichlorid of mercury (1 to 5000). Tincture of iodine may be used to assist in the prevention of deep scarring. The red-light treatment has been tried with doubtful results. The internal treatment is entirely symptomatic.

VACCINAL ERUPTIONS.

Synonym.—Vaccination rashes.

The scope of the present volume will not allow the description of the different types of vaccination lesions and the soreness that may result if proper antisepsis is not carried out.

Generalized Vaccinia.—This outbreak is due to the pure vaccine virus and is divided into two varieties: *spontaneous generalized vaccinia*; *generalized vaccinia from auto-inoculation*.

Spontaneous generalized vaccinia occurs very rarely, appearing most often between the sixth and ninth days after vaccination, and is characterized by lesions which appear in successive crops. They are first papules, then become vesicles, and later pustules. The affection runs a course of less than three weeks. Any portion of the cutaneous surface may be attacked, and although there are usually but a few lesions present there are at times a considerable number. Fever is absent excepting in extensive cases. In the latter there may be glandular enlargement and other complications.

Generalized vaccinia from auto-inoculation is much the same as the spontaneous variety excepting that the lesions are auto-inoculated.

PLATE XII



A Severe Attack of Chicken-pox, Showing Lesions in Various Stages of Development (Fourth Day).

Relative sparsity of lesions on the face as compared with the trunk.
(Welch and Schamberg.)

Malcolm Morris and, later, Frank compiled the following classification of skin diseases associated with vaccination.

1. Due to vaccine virus.	Local.	{ Local erythema, dermatitis, local vaccinia. Adenitis. More or less generalized erythema. (Erythema vaccinicum, roseola vaccinica.) Urticaria. Erythema multiforma, vaccinia (generalized) purpura.
	Systemic.	
2. Due to mixed inoculation introduced at time of vaccination or subsequently.	Local.	{ Impetigo contagiosa. Furunculosis. Cellulitis. Erysipelas. Gangrene. Tuberculosis cutis. Gangrene. Pyemia. Syphilis. Leprosy. Tuberculosis.
	Systemic.	
3. Sequelæ of vaccination.	Eczema.	
	Urticaria.	
	Pemphigoid eruptions.	
	Psoriasis.	
	Furunculosis.	

Treatment.—Too great care cannot be exercised in vaccination in order to prevent infection at the time of or at the site of inoculation. The treatment is either symptomatic or has been already cited under the diseases mentioned.

VARICELLA (CHICKEN-POX).

Definition.—A contagious disease occurring chiefly in children, characterized by a vesicular eruption appearing in crops and accompanied by mild fever, which usually appears synchronously with the cutaneous lesions.

Symptoms.—The average incubation period of the disease is from fourteen to seventeen days.

The disease in most instances starts without prodromal symptoms, excepting in adults. In the latter there may be slight malaise, chilliness, and mild fever, rarely the symptoms are more severe, which precede the eruption by some hours, one or two days. The lesions are all vesicles which frequently develop on a transitory purplish-red spot. The face or back are the areas usually first attacked. The majority of the eruption, in most instances, is observed upon the trunk. The face is frequently sparsely attacked; the hands show very few lesions. The lesions appear in crops over some days. The vesicles are unilocular, have clear contents, later cloudy and purulent, and rupture readily. They are not umbilicated, excepting when they start to dry up. The mucous membranes are exceptionally attacked. The vesicles dry to crusts in from two to four days. The crusts are thin, brown, and friable. Comparatively few scars remain as the result of the disease.

There are usually few complications or sequelæ of chicken-pox; the most frequent is a staphylococcic infection (impetigo); in addition boils, subcutaneous abscesses, glandular enlargement, and rarely erysipelas and pyemia develop. Disseminated gangrenous areas are occasionally developed. (See *Varicella Gangrenosa*.)

Etiology and Pathology.—Most cases develop in early life. The pathological changes are very much the same as in smallpox, only to a less degree.

Diagnosis.—Its differentiation from impetigo contagiosa and smallpox is found under the latter disease.

Prognosis.—In almost all instances the patient recovers.

Treatment.—Internal treatment, excepting for a mild laxative, is rarely required. If there is any fever the patient should be kept in bed and the diet should be restricted. Equal parts of tincture of iodine and alcohol have been exploited as a local application to prevent scarring in facial lesions. If there is considerable crusting ammoniated mercury 20 grains (1.25) to the ounce (32.) of petrolatum may be applied if the surface is not too extensive. For the itching a lotion containing carbolic acid $\frac{1}{2}$ fluidram (2.), boric acid 1 dram (4.), glycerin 40 minims (2.5), and camphor-water 4 fluidounces (128.) may be employed.

SCARLET FEVER (SCARLATINA).

Definition.—An acute infectious disease characterized by fever, angina, a diffuse punctiform rash which appears on the second day, and desquamation.

Symptoms.—The average incubation period is three to seven days. The disease may be divided into three stages: *the stage of invasion, the eruptive stage, and the stage of desquamation.*

The disease starts suddenly with indisposition, fever, headache, vomiting, and sore throat. Vomiting is the most frequent initial symptom with children, and sore throat in the adult, while convulsions may be observed in infants. The temperature rises rapidly, 102° to 104° F. being reached in a few hours, and remains high until the eruption has fully developed. The temperature gradually declines as the eruption fades. The pulse is frequently much more rapid than the temperature would indicate.

There is general redness of the throat, which increases in severity, and swelling and edema are observed with the appearance and progress of the rash. There may be a thin, grayish or yellowish film upon the swollen tonsils. A punctate redness, similar to that on the skin, may be observed on the soft palate, uvula, and buccal mucous membrane.

PLATE XIII



Scarlet Fever. Extensive Desquamation Following a Severe Rash.
(Welch and Schamberg.)

The tongue at the beginning of an attack is usually covered with a grayish-white fur. The tip and edges become a bright red or scarlet, with a roughened granular appearance, and the papillæ on the dorsal surface of the tongue become elevated above the surrounding surface. About the fourth day of the disease the tongue desquamates and a red, raw-looking, often glazed surface, studded with enlarged papillæ, is observed. These papillary elevations are small or large, numerous or scanty. This appearance has been termed "raspberry-tongue" or "strawberry-tongue" and is of diagnostic importance.

FIG. 197



Well-marked desquamation upon the dorsum of the hand and fingers. (Welch and Schamberg.)

Stage of Eruption.—The rash usually develops within twenty-four hours of the onset of the illness, starting usually upon the neck and spreading rapidly to the chest, face, abdomen, arms, and legs. In mild cases the eruption reaches its height in approximately two days, while in severe instances its greatest intensity is observed on the third or fourth day. The rash of scarlet fever is of a bright, dull, or dusky red color, varying somewhat according to the coloring of the individual. Taking the eruption as a whole it resembles a uniform reddish blush, but upon careful examination it is found to be composed of innumerable reddish points somewhat

deeper in hue than the intervening skin. A curious circumoral pallor is often observed. Although usually general in distribution the surface may be only partially covered, or so faint in places as to be scarcely visible. Small raised papules and also miliary vesicles may be present.

Desquamation begins upon the portions of the body first showing the exanthem, and therefore usually first the face and then the neck and chest. This peeling may be observed as early as the fourth day, but usually the sixth or seventh. The exfoliation, excepting of the hands and feet, is of a bran-like or powdery character; on the latter areas large flakes are shed and occasionally the entire horny layer is thrown off like a glove or slipper. The skin becomes harsh, dry and wrinkled before the onset of desquamation. Peeling may be slight or profuse, depending upon the severity of the rash. In mildest instances of the disease desquamation may entirely cease in two weeks, while in others, either severe or mild, the process may be prolonged to nine weeks; the average is six weeks. Itching may be slight or severe.

Lymphatic glandular enlargement is almost always present in scarlet fever. In addition the lymph-nodes and the lymphoid tissues of the liver, spleen and intestines share in the hyperplasia. The lymphatic glands of the neck not infrequently suppurate.

Malignant scarlet fever is a rare manifestation of the affection. It starts suddenly, with extremely high temperature and profound nervous symptoms. The patient is overwhelmed by the poison and death sometimes occurs within the first forty-eight hours of the disease, at times even before the appearance of the eruption. The rash is irregular in distribution, it may be hemorrhagic, and bleeding may occur from the various mucous membranes (*hemorrhagic scarlet fever*).

Complications.—Complications are of frequent occurrence. Of these otitis media is one of the commonest, usually developing during the second week of illness. In addition several others are observed, such as suppuration in the mastoid cells, meningitis, thrombosis, abscess of the brain, a mild form of arthritis, abscess of the neck, endocarditis, pericarditis, myocarditis. Pneumonia and pleurisy occasionally occur during convalescence. Eye complications are rarely serious.

Albuminuria is of rather frequent occurrence. It may develop as an early stage of the disease, but usually appears from the fourteenth to the twenty-first day as the result of postscarlatinal nephritis.

According to Welch and Schamberg, diphtheria complicated scarlet fever in from 10 to 15 per cent. of the cases admitted to the Municipal Hospital, Philadelphia.

Etiology and Pathology.—The cause of the disease is unknown, although it is believed to be a streptococcic infection. There is a pronounced leukocytosis present and an early increase in the eosinophiles. The disease is communicated by direct contact and infected articles. It usually attacks children.

Diagnosis.—Scarlet fever is to be particularly distinguished from erythema scarlatinoides; the differential points are given under the latter disease. The marked symptoms and the course of the affection distinguish it from the various drug and toxic rashes.

Desquamation in rings from palmar sweating should be readily distinguished. Scarlet fever is differentiated from measles and rubella under those diseases.

Prognosis.—The character of the prevailing epidemic, the age of the patient, the severity of the attack, and the various complications influence the prognosis. The death rate varies from 4 to 8 per cent. in the mild epidemics to 30 per cent. in those most severe.

Treatment is chiefly symptomatic.

RUBEOLA (MEASLES).

Synonym.—Morbilli.

Definition.—An acute contagious disease characterized by fever, a catarrhal inflammation of the upper respiratory mucous membrane, and a blotchy, macular rash which appears about the fourth day of illness.

Symptoms.—The incubation period is usually from ten to eleven days, the eruption appearing in most instances on the fourteenth day.

Initial Period.—The disease starts with sneezing, coryza, slight fever, chilliness, or occasionally a distinct chill. The nose runs, the eyes are irritable, the tongue is coated and the fauces are reddened. Toward the end of this period a punctiform eruption is seen on the mucous membranes of the mouth with the exception of the tongue. The buccal mucous membrane opposite the molar teeth exhibits in most cases minute bluish-white specks at the summits of red spots (*Koplik's spots*). These symptoms become more severe; the temperature becomes higher, laryngitis and bronchitis develop, and the patient feels generally miserable. The initial stage lasts usually four days, occasionally for a shorter or longer period.

Eruptive Stage.—The outbreak first appears on the face and neck and spreads rapidly over the trunk. It makes its appearance as small red spots, which increase in number and size. The eruption is macular, occasionally becoming papular. The outbreak when

fully developed has an irregular crescentic outline with intervening normal skin. This characteristic formation is most marked upon the chest, abdomen and back. The face may be swollen and there

FIG. 198



Boy exhibiting eruption of measles which developed during convalescence from smallpox. (Welch and Schamberg.)

FIG. 199



Cancrum oris (gangrenous stomatitis) following measles. Child, aged four years.

is some enlargement of the lymphatic glands. The eruption is most marked on the face on the second day, and on the trunk on the third day, at which time it starts to fade from the face. On the fourth day it starts to fade from the trunk and extremities. After

PLATE XIV



Eruption of Rubella, Showing Discrete but Closely-set Macules.

(Welch and Schamberg.)

the disappearance of the active eruption yellowish-brown pigmented areas remain for several days, giving the skin a distinctly mottled appearance.

The fever and catarrhal symptoms remain or increase when the eruption appears. When the eruption starts to fade the catarrhal symptoms start to improve and the temperature falls rapidly to normal.

Slight desquamation of a furfuraceous character follows the disappearance of the eruption.

Rarely the rash may be of a hemorrhagic character. In the usual type of measles all grades of outbreak may be observed from small to large lesions, and a scanty or very profuse eruption.

The most frequent complication is an inflammation of the respiratory tract, such as bronchitis or bronchopneumonia; and less often lobar pneumonia. There may be symptoms of spasmodic croup from laryngitis. In severe cases diphtheritic laryngitis or membranous croup develops. Other complications which may develop are iritis, blepharitis, keratitis, apthæ, ulcerative stomatitis, gangrenous stomatitis or cancrum oris.

Etiology.—Measles is the most contagious of the various exanthemata. The cause is unknown, although it is probably caused by some microörganism. It is contagious from the beginning of the symptoms until the complete disappearance of the skin eruption.

Diagnosis.—It has to be particularly distinguished from röteln (*German measles*). This differentiation is given under the latter disease. Drug rashes can be excluded by the lack of constitutional and catarrhal symptoms. Fatalities are comparatively unusual, excepting in very young children, debilitated subjects, or in those cases complicated by pneumonia.

Treatment.—There is no specific remedy that is helpful and treatment is therefore symptomatic.

GERMAN MEASLES (RUBELLA; RÖTHELN).

Definition.—Rubella is a mild contagious eruptive disease which is accompanied by mild fever and usually runs a course of but three or four days.

Symptoms.—The incubation period varies between five and twenty-one days, on an average, two weeks. The prodromal symptoms are either absent or exceedingly mild; if present, there is some malaise, headache, and at times mild catarrhal symptoms of the eyes, nose, throat, and bronchial tubes.

The prodromal symptoms, if present, precede the outbreak by a few hours, one or two days. The most noteworthy prelude to the eruptive stage is the enlargement of the cervical glands, and others of the lymphatic system.

Eruptive Period.—The eruption is frequently the first announcement of the disease. The eruption first appears upon the face or the sides of the neck and spreads rapidly to the trunk and arms; the general surface is covered in one or two days. The outbreak reaches its height on the parts first attacked; therefore it may have faded from the face when the lesions on the legs, the last areas attacked, are at their climax. The typical eruption consists of pinhead- to lentil-seed-sized, pale, rose-tinted, slightly elevated spots. The slight elevation of the lesions can be felt on careful palpation. The macules may be somewhat disseminated or closely crowded together. The legs are usually sparsely attacked. The outbreak persists for from one to five days, usually from two to three. Desquamation is infrequent; if present, it is very fine and bran-like. Complications and sequelæ are rarely present.

Etiology.—The cause is probably microbic, but it is as yet unknown. It is extremely contagious; children are usually attacked.

Diagnosis.—German measles has to be distinguished from measles chiefly and also at times from scarlet fever.

MEASLES.	RUBELLA (RÖTHELN).	SCARLET FEVER.
Prodromal stage lasts about four days; catarrhal symptoms are marked. Koplik's spots present. Fever moderate.	Prodromal stage usually lasts but a few hours or is absent; catarrhal symptoms absent or slight. Koplik's spots absent. Fever absent or slight.	Starts with vomiting, high fever. Outbreak usually on the second day. Marked sore throat; diagnostic tongue.
Glandular enlargement absent or slight.	Enlargement particularly of the anterior or posterior cervical glands before or at time of the appearance of rash.	Glandular enlargement usually observed after the rash is fully developed. Cervical glands less enlarged than the other lymphatic glands of the neck.
Eruption spreads less rapidly than rubella. Rash lasts an average of four to five days.	Eruption spreads rapidly, fading from area first attacked while it is at its height elsewhere. Runs course usually of two or three days.	Face less involved by rash than in measles and a circumoral palor is present. Rash fades in five to six days.
Rash consists of pinhead to bean or finger-nail-sized slightly elevated, dull red, slightly raised macules, blotchy appearance.	Pale rose-red, pinhead- to pea-sized maculopapules. Smaller, paler and more discrete than in measles.	Rash diffuse, punctiform, scarlet-red.
Desquamation occurs as fine bran-like scales.	Desquamation does not occur unless the rash has been unusually severe.	Desquamation profuse in large scales or casts and continues for an average of six weeks.
Bronchitis, bronchopneumonia may result.	Complications are absent. Symptoms so mild patient is not in bed.	Complications and sequelæ frequent. Mortality from 4 to 30 per cent.

Prognosis.—Death rarely results, most cases running a short, mild course.

Treatment.—The patient should be guarded against cold draughts. The disease frequently requires nothing but a restricted diet and laxatives. If severe, treat symptomatically.

THE FOURTH DISEASE (DUKE'S DISEASE).

Duke describes a disease which he believes is a separate entity, while some of the other authorities consider it an atypical form of German measles or scarlet fever. It has an incubation period of twenty-one days. There may be slight sore throat and malaise preceding the outbreak. The rash appears rapidly and covers the entire body in a few hours. The color is brighter than the typical case of scarlet fever. There is a mild degree of temperature, some glandular enlargement, and no sequelæ.

ACUTE INFECTIOUS DISEASES ACCOMPANIED AT TIMES BY ERUPTIONS.

In order to make a book on dermatology complete it would be well to mention briefly, at least, those eruptions which are at times associated with the various acute infectious diseases, including those that are constantly found in typhoid, typhus, and Rocky Mountain spotted fever.

Typhoid Fever.—The characteristic eruption consists of rounded, somewhat circumscribed, rose-colored, slightly elevated, pinhead-to lentil-seed-sized spots, from which the color can be temporarily pressed. These appear usually on the seventh or eighth day of the disease, at times in children two or three days earlier. The spots appear in crops, separated by three or four days, and usually last from three to five days. There are in most instances one-half to two dozen spots present. Occasionally, particularly in children, a minute vesicle develops on the surface of the lesion. The outbreak most often occurs upon the abdomen, chest and back.

Other rashes are occasionally observed in typhoid fever, such as a diffuse reddish blush (simple erythema), scarlatinoid erythema, which may be followed by branny desquamation, a rash somewhat resembling measles, urticaria, purpuric or hemorrhagic rashes, sudamina (sweat eruption), prickly heat, furunculosis, atrophic streaks (striæ atrophicæ), and as a rare complication gangrenous dermatitis or disseminated gangrene of the skin. Bed-sores are of rather common occurrence. Herpes (fever blisters) rarely develop.

Typhus Fever.—This affection is commonly accompanied by a rash—so much so that the disease has been termed “spotted fever” and

"petechial fever." The outbreak usually appears upon the fourth or fifth day of the disease; new spots develop for about forty-eight hours, when the eruption reaches its climax. The lesions first attack the abdomen, the chest, the shoulders, and the back, and the eruption is apt to become generalized with the exception of the face; children show the lesions on the latter location also. The rash consists of a violaceous mottling and rose-color pinhead- to lentil-seed-sized, ill-defined spots. The color in the beginning can be temporarily pressed from the spots, but gradually the rose-red macules become bluish purple and the color is not removed by pressure. Hemorrhagic spots may also develop. The rose spots frequently disappear in one or two days; those of a deeper shade fade in five to six days, and the hemorrhagic areas persist for two to three weeks. The disappearance is usually followed by branny desquamation.

Influenza.—The skin of the face may be red and swollen. Occasionally a simple erythema or a scarlatiniform erythema is observed upon the face, the trunk, or extremities, particularly the arms. These appear most often during the early part of the disease. In addition, and usually exceptionally, a papular erythema, erythema multiforme, erythema nodosum, urticaria, fever blisters, herpes zoster, and sudamina have been observed.

Dengue.—There may be in the beginning of the disease a macular, patchy, or diffuse erythema. Later, in the second stage of the disease, a scarlatinal, measles-like or urticarial outbreak may appear on the face, the forearms, the chest, and the palms, or general in distribution. The eruption runs a course of a few hours to two or three days, and is followed by a branny or flaky desquamation. Severe itching may appear with the fading of the rash. The eruption in certain instances relapses. Fever blisters are rarely seen.

Malaria.—Fever blisters are of common occurrence and are supposedly of favorable purport. They not only develop about the mouth and nose but may also attack the tongue, the gums, or other sites.

Other eruptions which have been observed are erythematous rashes, purpura, urticaria, and pigmentation, in the more acute cases, of a yellowish or ashy-gray color, and in chronic instances there may be bronzing of the skin. Rarely gangrene of the skin, noma, acne, and furunculosis have developed.

Epidemic Cerebrospinal Meningitis.—In about one-third of the cases a petechial rash has been observed which ordinarily appears about the third day of the disease. The lesions are of the size of a pinhead to a pea, hemorrhagic, purplish in color, and do not disappear under pressure. The outbreak, at times, is finger-nail

or larger in size. There are usually but a few lesions present which are located upon the trunk, face and extremities. Rarely, a measles-like rash is present. Herpes are of frequent occurrence. In rare instances, sudamina, urticaria, scarlatina-like erythema, and bullæ have been observed.

Miliary Fever (Sweating Fever).—Various rashes have been observed; an erythema of a measles-like or scarlatina-like variety, and an outbreak consisting of minute, closely aggregated, conical papules, with a miliary vesicular summit. The trunk and extremities and occasionally the face are attacked. The outbreak usually develops on the third or fourth day of the disease, and a branny peeling is observed at the time of its disappearance.

Angina and Tonsillitis.—Rashes have rarely been observed in association with these conditions. Erythemas of the thorax, abdomen and joint areas have occasionally been observed. The outbreak may be of a measles-like, macular, or maculopapular variety.

Rheumatic Fever.—There is no diagnostic eruption associated with the condition but several forms of outbreak have been observed. Sudamina and urticaria are common, because of the sweating. Simple erythema, erythema multiforme, erythema nodosum, scarlatiniform erythema, urticaria, and purpura, or peliosis rheumatica (Schönlein's disease) have all been occasionally observed. Fever blisters are uncommon.

Rocky Mountain Spotted Fever.—The eruption appears in from three to five days after the onset of the disease upon the wrists, the ankles, and the back, and gradually spreads over the extremities, including at times the palms and soles, and later the trunk in the affection. It may also involve the mucous membranes of the mouth and throat. The eruption appears in crops. The lesions are first pinkish or reddish macules, which later become darker in color and finally hemorrhagic. Large hemorrhagic areas may occupy a considerable portion of the cutaneous surface in severe cases. In addition to these lesions there may be a yellowish discoloration of the skin. The eruption terminates with desquamation, particularly on the hands, the feet, and the face.

SERUM ERUPTIONS.

The injection of serum into an individual is frequently followed by toxic symptoms, including an eruption. The outbreak is apparently due to certain albuminous bodies in the serum and not to the antitoxin itself. Eruptions have been observed after the use of antidiphtheritic, antistreptococcic, antitetanic, and other sera. The frequency of the occurrences of rashes following the use

of antitoxin varies between 8.1 per cent. and 33.1 per cent., depending upon the variety and strength of the serum employed. The rash appears on the average from six to eight days after the administration of the antitoxin. In some instances, however, it has been observed on the day following the injection and in others after a month has elapsed.

In the great majority of cases the outbreak has been of an urticarial character; next in point of frequency it is of an erythematous type. The outbreak may consist of irregular, marginated, and non-elevated patches of redness, or there is a distinct tendency to ring or gyrate formation. The rash may be scarlatina-like, measles-like, and rarely vesicular, bullous, or purpuric. Mixed outbreaks consisting of wheals, patches of erythema, and occasionally papules and vesicles, are not infrequently observed.

The outbreak is extremely irregular. The distribution may be generalized, but in most instances the arms, legs, and buttocks are attacked. There are at times only a few scattered patches present, or the entire cutaneous surface is profusely covered. The outbreak usually lasts for forty-eight hours, occasionally for several days. The rash following diphtheria antitoxin may recur a few days or several weeks after its original disappearance.

The outbreak may be accompanied by a mild degree of fever, lasting for one to three days, occasionally longer. There may also be headache, some prostration, pains in the joints and articular swelling, the latter lasting for a few days.

APPENDIX.

BATHS.

WATER used in every-day life is so apt to be hard and therefore irritating to sensitive skins, and particularly those with a cutaneous outbreak, that very frequently it is wise to make the water softer and of a less irritating character by the addition of one of the following applications:

Potato-starch bath	1 pound starch.
Gelatin bath	1 to 3 pounds of gelatin.
Linseed bath	1 pound of linseed.
Marshmallow bath	4 pounds of marshmallow.
Size bath	2 to 4 pounds of size.

The bath should be warm and the individual should remain in the water from ten to twenty minutes.

The soothing bath most frequently employed is the bran bath. Take three quarts of bran, sew into a clean bag and squeeze thoroughly in the bath for five to ten minutes, and then bathe in the milky warm water. Fresh bran is sewed into the bag for each bath. These baths are taken without soap, and are of use in inflamed conditions of the skin. They may be used with care in eczema, although frequently it is best to use no soap or water. They are soothing in erythema, urticaria, etc.

Alkaline baths, consisting of bicarbonate of soda 2 to 10 ounces (64.-320.), or potassium carbonate 2 to 6 ounces (64.-192.), or borax 3 ounces (96.), are also soothing.

Stimulating baths.—Acid baths, consisting of nitric acid $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 ounce (16.-32.), or muriatic acid $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 ounce (16.-32.), have been employed in chronic pruritic diseases.

Iodin bath, made up of iodine $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.-4.), potassium $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.), liquor potassæ $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.), and glycerin 2 ounces (64.) has been used in chronic squamous diseases.

Bromin bath, composed of bromine 20 drops (1.25), and potassium iodide 2 ounces (64.), has also been used in the latter class of diseases.

Mercurial bath, consisting of the bichloride of mercury 3 drams (12.), hydrochloric acid 1 dram (4.), water 1 pint (512.), may be employed in syphilis and pityriasis rubra.

Hyposulphite bath is thoroughly recommended in all chronic scaly conditions, such as squamous eczema, psoriasis, thickened

patches of seborrheic eczema, ichthyosis, harsh and dry skins, alternating with bran baths, thickened and horny condition of the follicles, and in pustular conditions, if not too inflammatory. Two to four heaping handfuls of the hyposulphite of soda are added to each bath. This bath has been frequently employed in the service of Dr. C. N. Davis at the Pennsylvania Hospital.

SOAPS.

Soaps are usually contra-indicated in inflammatory diseases of the skin, acting as irritants. The soaps most frequently employed in dermatology are manufactured by Eichhoff and Stiefel, of Germany.

The soothing soaps most often used are the boric acid or the thymol. Those employed to soften thickened areas are the salicylic acid or the combination of sulphur and salicylic acid. The germicidal soaps in addition to the two latter are tar and beta-naphthol. Tincture of green soap is employed for the removal of thick crusts or scales, and at times for shampooing the scalp, in mild dandruff.

POULTICES.

Although flaxseed is employed in furuncles and carbuncles before the suppurative stage is reached, a much more cleanly application consists of a saturated solution of boric acid kept constantly wet, the application being frequently changed. For softening crusts and soothing the inflamed surfaces there is no better application than the starch poultice recommended by Jamieson. The latter is made by adding a teaspoonful of powdered boric acid to a table-spoonful of starch, mix with a little cold water, then pour in a pint of boiling water, and stir until melted; let stand until cool, spread the cold starch thickly on pieces of cotton, cover with muslin, and apply to the part, changing the poultices every few hours.

LAXATIVES.

There is a long list of natural laxative and purgative waters which act admirably in cleaning out the intestinal tract; those employed are Hunyadi-Janos, Friedrichshall, Apenta, Pluto, and many others. A wineglassful is usually taken on rising. The time-honored magnesium sulphate or sodium sulphate, a table-spoonful in half a glass of water, are also unexcelled. A mild laxative pill, three grains of phenolphthalein, taken each night, is both pleasant and efficient. A mild laxative, which is also somewhat antiseptic, consists of sodium hyposulphite $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.), glycerin and mint-water each 3 fluidounces (96.), 2 teaspoonfuls to a

‘quarter glass of water after each meal, is also recommended (Hartzell). The disagreeable but efficient mixture known as the “*mistura ferri acida*,” consisting of 1 ounce (32.) of magnesium sulphate, 4 to 8 grains (0.25–0.5) of iron sulphate, 1 to 2 drams (4.–8.) of dilute sulphuric acid, and mint-water to make four ounces (128.), given in tablespoonful doses, in half a glass of water, half an hour before breakfast, is frequently employed in the skin department of the Hospital of the University of Pennsylvania.

GASTRO-INTESTINAL MIXTURES.

The gastro-intestinal mixtures most frequently employed by us are salicylate of soda 2 drams (8.), tincture of *nux vomica* $\frac{1}{2}$ fluid-ounce (16.), fluidextract of *cascara sagrada* 2 to 3 fluidrams (8.–12.), compound tincture of cardamom 3 fluidounces (96.), given in teaspoonful doses, twenty minutes before each meal, in those cases with intestinal putrefaction, constipation, and lack of tone of the intestinal tract. In patients with eructations of gas, the bicarbonate of soda 2 to 4 drams (8.–16.), is added to the above combination and the salicylate of soda omitted. If there is hypoacidity, lack of ability to digest the food, and some lack of tone the following is usually given: acid nitrohydrochloric $1\frac{1}{2}$ fluidrams (6.), sulphate of strychnin 1 grain (0.06), essence of pepsin and compound tincture of gentian each 4 fluidounces (256.), 2 teaspoonfuls in a quarter of a glass of water after each meal.

TONIC MIXTURES.

The various iron-containing waters, such as Spa, Pyrmont, or Schwalbach, may be employed; from 1 to 4 tumblerfuls are given each day to anemic and chlorotic patients. Arsenic-containing waters, such as La Bourboule, Royat, Levico, or Roncegno, may be used by the chlorotic or anemic in tablespoon to tumblerful doses.

The tonics usually prescribed are arsenic, iron, quinin, strychnin, and cod-liver oil.

LOCAL APPLICATIONS.

Lotions.—Lotions are made up in various preparations, such as water, witch-hazel, camphor-water, lime-water, rose-water, and various alcoholic preparations.

Soothing Lotions.—The following combinations are very soothing and can be applied to acutely inflamed surfaces: saturated solution of boric acid or sodium borate 3 grains (0.18) to the ounce (32.),

sodium hyposulphite 5 grains (0.312), sodium salicylate 3 grains (0.18); the latter two particularly to hairy surfaces.

For *inflammation with oozing*, one of these latter preparations are of use in the order of their astringency: powdered zinc oxid 2 drams (8.), boric acid 1 dram (4.), lime-water 4 fluidounces (128.); "calamin-zinc oxid lotion," powdered zinc oxid 2 drams (8.), powdered calamin $2\frac{1}{2}$ drams (10.), witch-hazel 4 fluidounces (128.); or boric acid 1 dram (4.), bismuth subgallate 2 drams (8.), camphor-water 4 fluidounces (128.).

For *inflammations without oozing*, resorcin 20 grains (1.5), bismuth subcarbonate 2 drams (8.), water 4 fluidounces (128.).

If these preparations are *too drying*, glycerin 10 to 15 minims (0.615-1.) to the fluidounce (32.) may be added.

If there is a considerable amount of *itching* present, phenol 5 to 10 minims (0.312-0.625) may be added to each fluidounce (32.), or menthol $\frac{1}{2}$ grain (0.012), or thymol $\frac{1}{4}$ grain (0.024).

If the condition is not particularly inflammatory and rapid drying is desired, particularly on the scalp, alcoholic preparations are frequently used. The medications are then made up in alcohol or 4 to 6 parts of alcohol and 4 to 6 parts of camphor-water or plain water, or in cologne-water.

Stronger Lotions.—A stronger astringent lotion which is frequently applicable to such diseases as acne vulgaris, acne rosacea, and keratosis senilis is composed of 15 grains (1.) or less of each of the sulphate of zinc and the sulphuret of potash to the ounce (32.) of water, mixed separately in water and then combined. If the bloodvessels are dilated it is frequently of benefit to add to this so-called "*lotio alba*" just mentioned, liquor adrenalin chlorid (1 to 1000) 15 minims (1.) to the fluidounce (32.). Two other stimulating astringent lotions which are applicable, particularly to acne cases, are *Kummerfeld's lotion*, consisting of spirits of camphor and spirits of lavender each $\frac{1}{2}$ dram (2.), precipitated sulphur 15 grains (1.), cologne-water 1 fluidram (4.), distilled water 2 fluidounces (64.); and the other, *Vlemminckx's solution*, calcis viva 4 drams (16.), sublimated sulphur 1 ounce (32.), distilled water 10 fluidounces (320.); boil together with constant stirring until the mixture equals 6 fluidounces and then filter.

Liquor carbonis detergens (composed of 1 part of coal tar and 8 parts of tincture of soap bark) in the strength of 1 part to 8 of water or even the full strength is efficient in thickened patches, such as squamous eczema or psoriasis.

Ointments and Pastes.—Ointments are used on the hairy surfaces or on patches that are slightly oozing or on extremely dry skins. The most frequently employed salve base is petrolatum. The others that are in general use are lanolin, benzoated lard, cold

cream, and goose grease, the latter having the greatest penetration. A very suitable base consists of lanolin 2 drams (8.), petrolatum 6 drams (24.).

A good *soothing ointment* consists of 20 grains (1.25) of boric acid to the ounce (32.). For itching, menthol 2 grains (12.), phenol 5 to 10 minims (0.312–0.625), or camphor 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25), may be added to each ounce (32.).

For *crusted conditions* of limited distribution, ammoniated mercury 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) may be added.

For *slight stimulation*, particularly if there is some thickening of the surface, resorcin 5 to 10 grains (0.312–0.625), or salicylic acid 5 to 10 grains (0.312–0.625), or calomel 10 to 20 grains (0.625–1.25) may be used.

The various *parasitices*, such as sulphur $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.–4.), or beta-naphthol $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.–4.), or balsam of Peru $\frac{1}{2}$ to 1 dram (2.–4.), may be employed to the ounce (32.) of the base.

Stronger applications, such as liquor carbonis detergens 1 dram (4.) and stronger to the ounce (32.), and the more stimulating and less agreeable oil of cade (oil of juniper tar) 1 or more drams, or the official tar ointment, are of use in thickened scaly eruptions.

Chrysarobin 10 grains (0.625) to the ounce (32.) of paste is applicable to very thick squamous patches of localized extent, exclusive of the face and scalp.

Paste bases, by holding the medication directly in contact with the lesion, are frequently indicated, excepting on a hairy part and where there is much oozing. Lassar's paste, consisting of 2 drams (8.) each of powdered zinc oxid and powdered starch and 4 drams (16.) of petrolatum, is frequently employed. To make a smoother application the subcarbonate of bismuth in the same strength may be substituted for the zinc oxid.

Dr. C. N. Davis has devised an excellent base which is particularly suitable for applications used on the scalp and for chapped surfaces. It has been termed "unguentum stearo-glyceride," and is made as follows: stearic acid 8 ounces (256.), glycerin 3 ounces (96.), potassium carbonate 2 drams (8.), sodium borate 48 grains (2.5), water 30 ounces (960.), oil of rose geranium 5 drops (0.312). Melt the stearic acid on a water-bath, dissolve the potassium carbonate and the glycerin in 4 fluidounces of water, add this solution to the stearic acid with continued heat, and stir for fifteen minutes, or until the effervescence has ceased. Dissolve the sodium borate in the remainder of the water and add to the previously formed mixtures, and as it cools stir rapidly. Sodium salicylate should be employed in this base instead of salicylic acid if the latter drug is indicated.

The base used by Dr. Arthur Van Harlingen gives excellent

results in some of the oozing conditions upon non-hairy parts: powdered kaolin (30.), powdered zinc oxid (20.), glycerin (30.), liquor plumbi (120.).

A very suitable base for the treatment of leg ulcer consists of equal parts of lead plaster and petrolatum. This latter application works extremely well on hypertrophic scars and keloid, particularly if salicylic acid 10 grains (0.625) is added to each ounce (32.).

Scarlet R. in a 2 per cent. strength, made in the above-mentioned paste, is effective in exciting healthy granulations on a raw surface.

Oily Preparations.—Two of these latter preparations should be mentioned: the well-known carron oil, consisting of lime-water and olive oil equal parts; and calamin liniment, composed of powdered calamin 40 grains (2.50), lime-water and olive oil each $\frac{1}{2}$ ounce (16.). The former is applied to burns and extremely inflammatory areas, either uncombined or with the addition of a 1 per cent. solution of picric acid; and the latter to inflamed and oozing eczema.

Dusting Powders.—If itching and burning are present and the surface is inflamed and dry the following combination is efficacious: menthol 8 grains (0.5), phenol 20 drops (1.25), camphor 40 grains (2.50), boric acid 4 drams (16.), powdered talcum 4 ounces (128.).

Plasters.—Ichthyol plaster, made by Seabury & Johnson, is useful in the early stage of furuncle, folliculitis, acute bursitis, inflamed corn, etc. In the place of this the following combination may be employed: ichthyol 2 drams (8.), lead plaster 4 drams (16.), petrolatum 2 drams (8.). For thickened, horny, verrucous, or localized, very much thickened squamous areas, salicylic acid plaster, made by Johnson & Johnson, is of use, or salicylic acid 1 to 2 drams (4.-8.), lead plaster 3 drams (12.), petrolatum 4 drams (16.), may be used.

Caustics.—These preparations are used for the destruction of various growths. Arsenic is used in the form of arsenious acid 1 to 2 parts to an equal quantity or 1 part of powdered acacia. This is mixed with a 20 per cent. solution of cocain just before using to make a paste. The technique is described under Epithelioma. The list of caustics is long, and but one other preparation will be mentioned, and that is *trichloracetic acid*. Dr. C. N. Davis has probably used this application more extensively than anyone else, and was among the first to realize its efficacy. It is applicable to all epidermic growths if not too deep-seated. It has been mentioned in other parts of this work in the treatment of warts, molluscum contagiosum, lupus erythematosus, pigmented and vascular nævi, milium, and various other cutaneous conditions.

INDEX.

A

ACANTHOLYSIS bullosa, 147
 Acanthoma adenoides cysticum, 256
 Acanthosis nigricans, 191
 diagnosis, 191
 etiology, 191
 pathology, 191
 prognosis, 191
 symptoms, 191
 treatment, 191
 Acarus scabiei, 418, 420
 Achorion Schönleini, 384
 Achromia, 220, 221
 congenital, 220
 Acne, 457
 diagnosis, 460
 etiology, 459
 pathology, 460
 prognosis, 460
 symptoms, 457
 treatment, 460
 agminata, 326
 hypertrophica, 464
 keloid, 492
 necrotica, 325
 rosacea, 463
 diagnosis, 464
 etiology, 464
 pathology, 464
 prognosis, 465
 symptoms, 463
 treatment, 465
 scrofulosorum, 323
 varioliiformis, 325
 vulgaris, 457
 Acanthis, 326
 Acrochordon, 234
 Acrodermatitis chronica atrophicans, 224
 perstans, 146. *See* Dermatitis
 repens.
 pustulosa hiemalis, 324. *See*
 Folliclis.
 Acrodynia, 69
 etiology, 70
 symptoms, 69
 Acromegaly, 215
 Actinomycosis, 409

Actinomycosis, diagnosis, 410
 etiology, 409
 pathology, 409
 prognosis, 410
 symptoms, 409
 treatment, 410
 Actinotherapy, 35
 Acute tuberculous ulcer, 318
 Addison's disease, 218
 Adenoma of sebaceous glands, 256
 sebaceum, 256
 diagnosis, 256
 etiology, 256
 pathology, 256
 prognosis, 256
 symptoms, 256
 treatment, 256
 sudoriparum, 256
 of sweat glands, 256
 Adiposis dolorosa, 237
 Agminate folliculitis, 390
 Ainhum, 227
 etiology, 228
 prognosis, 228
 symptoms, 227
 treatment, 228
 Albinism, partial, 220
 Albinismus, 220
 Aleppo boil, 294
 Alibert's keloid, 232
 Alkaline baths, 521
 Alligator skin, 187
 Alopecia, 475
 prognosis, 477
 treatment, 477
 varieties of, 475
 acquired, 475
 adnata, 475
 areata, 478
 diagnosis, 481
 etiology, 480
 pathology, 481
 prognosis, 482
 symptoms, 478
 treatment, 482
 cicatricial, 484
 congenital, 475
 due to seborrhœa, 476
 idiopathic premature, 476

- Alopecia prematura, 476
 senilis, 477
 symptomatic, 476
 syphilitic, 343
 universalis, 480
 Alpine scurvy, 64
 Anaklire, 284
 Analgesic paralysis with whitlow, 229
 Anatomical tubercle, 316
 Anatomy of skin, 17
 Anesthesia cutis, 287
 Anetoderma erythematodes, 224
 Angina, eruptions associated with, 519
 Angiokeratoma, 204
 diagnosis, 205
 etiology, 205
 pathology, 205
 prognosis, 205
 symptoms, 204
 treatment, 205
 Angioma, 242
 cavernosum, 243
 glomeruliforme, 243
 infective, 247
 pigmentosum atrophicum, 264
 plexiforme, 243
 serpiginosum, 247
 diagnosis, 247
 etiology, 247
 pathology, 247
 symptoms, 247
 treatment, 247
 simplex hyperplasticum, 243
 venosum racemosum, 246
 Angiome cystique, 259
 Angiomyoma, 239
 Angioneurotic edema, 79
 symptoms, 79
 treatment, 80
 Angiosarcoma, 278
 Anhidrosis, 444. *See* Anidrosis.
 Anidrosis, 444
 treatment, 445
 Animal parasitic diseases, 417
 Anomalies of pigmentation, 216
 Anthrax, 335
 diagnosis, 335
 etiology, 335
 pathology, 335
 prognosis, 335
 symptoms, 335
 treatment, 335
 Argyria, 219
 Arrectores pilorum, 22
 Arsenic, keratoses from, 169
 in syphilis, 375, 378
 Asphyxia, local, 161
 Asteatosis, 455
 Atheroma, 455
 Atrichia, congenital universal. *See*
 Congenital alopecia.
 Atrophia maculosa cutis, 224
 Atrophia maculosa et striata, 225
 pilorum propria, 470
 senilis, 225
 unguim, 496
 Atrophic spots, 225
 Atrophies, 224
 neuriticum, 224
 Atrophoderma neuriticum, 224
 pigmentosum, 264
 senilis, 225
 striatum et maculatum, 225
 Atrophy, diffuse idiopathic, 224
 Autographism, 70
- B**
- BACILLUS acne, 460
 Bacterial treatment, 34
 Baldness, 475
 Barbadoes leg, 211, 439
 "Barber's itch," 392
 Baths, 521
 alkaline, 521
 bromine, 521
 gelatin, 521
 hyposulphite, 521
 iodin, 521
 linseed, 521
 marshmallow, 521
 mercurial, 521
 potato-starch, 521
 size, 521
 stimulating, 521
 Becquerel rays, 39
 Bed-bugs, 435
 Belostoma, 439
 Biegel's disease, 467. *See* "Chignon
 disease."
 Big nose, 284
 Bilharzia hematobia, 438
 Birth-mark, 242
 Biskra bouton, 294
 Black smallpox, 506
 tongue, 502
 Black-head, 456
 Blastomyces, 414
 Blastomycetic dermatitis, 411
 Blastomycosis, 411
 diagnosis, 414
 etiology, 413
 pathology, 413
 prognosis, 414
 symptoms, 411
 treatment, 414
 Blebs, 30
 Blisters. *See* Vesicles.
 Bloodvessels of skin, 20
 Bloody sweat, 446. *See* Hematidrosis
 Body-louse, 423
 Boil, Bucharest, 296
 Boils, 297

Bony tumor, 30
 Botfly, 436
 Botryomycosis hominis, 296
 Bromhidrosis, 444. *See* Bromidrosis.
 Bromidrosis, 444
 etiology, 444
 pathology, 444
 treatment, 444
 Bromine baths, 521
 Bronze diabetes, 218
 Brown-tail moth dermatitis, 434
 Bucharest boil, 296
 Bucnemia tropica, 211, 439
 Bug, electric light, 439
 harvest, 434
 Bullae, 30
 Burns, 162. *See* Dermatitis calorica.
 Burri stain for Spirocheta pallida, 364

C

CACHEXIA thyroidea, 213
 Calcification of the skin, 239. *See*
 Osteoma cutis.
 Callositas, 192
 pathology, 193
 symptoms, 193
 treatment, 193
 Callosity, 192
 Callus, 192
 Calmette eye test for tuberculosis, 307
 Cancer. *See* Carcinoma.
Cancer en cuirasse, 266
 Canities, 473
 pathology, 473
 symptoms, 473
 treatment, 473
 Carbon dioxide (carbonic acid), 47
 Carbuncle, 300
 diagnosis, 300
 etiology, 300
 pathology, 300
 prognosis, 300
 symptoms, 300
 treatment, 301
 Carunculus, 300. *See* Carbuncle.
 Carcinoma, 265
 epitheliale, 266
 lenticularis, 265
 melanotic, 266
 of skin, 265, 266
 scirrhus, 266
 secondary, 266
 tuberosum, 266
 Carrion's disease, 306
 Causalgia, 286
 Caustics, 526
Cellulome épithélial éruptif kystique, 256
 Cerebrospinal meningitis, epidemic,
 518
 Chafing, 53

Chalazodermia, 214
 Chancre, 340
 soft, 305
 varieties of, 340
 Chancroid, 305
 diagnosis, 305
 pathology, 305
 prognosis, 305
 symptoms, 305
 treatment, 305
 Cheilitis exfoliativa, 118
 glandularis, 502
 Cheiropompholyx, 144
 Cheloid, 232
 Chicken-pox, 510
 "Chigger" disease, 434. *See* Jigger.
 "Chignon disease," 467
 Chilblains, 164
 Chloasma, 217
 idiopathic, 218
 symptomatic, 218
Cholésterique, 251
 Chorionitis, 206
 Chromidrosis, 445
 etiology, 445
 pathology, 445
 treatment, 445
 red, 446
 Chromophytosis, 402
 Cicatrices, 30
 false, 225
 Cicatricial alopecia, 484
 Cicatrix, 231
 etiology, 231
 pathology, 231
 symptoms, 231
 treatment, 231
 hypertrophic, 231
 Cimex lectularius, 235
 Clavus, 192
 histology, 192
 symptoms, 192
 treatment, 192
 Clear layer, 19
 Coccidioidal infection, 414. *See* Diag-
 nosis of blastomycosis.
 Cochin leg, 211, 439
 Coil glands, 23
 "Cold-sores," 135. *See* Herpes.
 Colloid degeneration, 255
 miliun, 255
 Comedo, 456
 diagnosis, 457
 etiology, 457
 pathology, 457
 prognosis, 457
 symptoms, 457
 treatment, 457
 Concretions of the hair, 465
 Condyloma acuminatum, 201
 Condylomata, 347
 Congenital traumatic pemphigus, 147

- Consecutive lesions, 30
 Corium, 19
 Corn, 192
 Cornu cutaneum, 203
 etiology, 203
 pathology, 203
 prognosis, 203
 symptoms, 203
 treatment, 203
 Corona veneris, 347
 Corpuscles, bulb, 22
 Krause, 22
 Meissner, 22
 Paccinian, 22
 Vater, 22
 Wagner, 22
 Cowpox. *See* Vaccinia.
 Crab-louse, 423
 Crateriform ulcer, 269
 Craw-craw, 437
 Creeping eruption, 436
 Crusta lactea (milk crust), 113
 Crustæ, 30
 Crusts, 30
 Culex, 435
 Cuticle, 17
 Cuticula, 17
 Cutis, 19
 hyperelastica, 215
 laxa, 214
 pendula, 214
 vera, 19
Cystadénome épithélial bénin, 256
 Cysticercus cellulosæ cutis, 438

D

- DACTYLOLYSIS spontanea, 227
 Dandruff, 452
 Darier's disease, 198
 Deciduous skin, 63
 Defluvium capillorum, 476
 Degeneration, colloid, 255
 Delhi boil, 294
 Demodex folliculorum, 26, 457
 Dengue fever, eruptions of, 518
 Depilating folliculitis, 486
 of the limbs, 486
 Depilatories, 470. *See* Treatment of
 hypertrichosis.
 Dercum's disease, 237
 Derma, 19
 Dermatagra, 64
 Dermatalgia, 285
 diagnosis, 285
 treatment, 285
Dermatite polymorphe, 150
 Dermatitis, acute general, 83
 actinica, 163
 ambustionis, 163
 bullosa, 163

- Dermatitis ambustionis erythematosa,
 163
 artefacta, 179
 blastomycetic, 411
 calorica, 162
 congelationis, 164
 treatment, 164
 contusiformis, 59
 exfoliativa, 83
 diagnosis, 84
 etiology, 84
 pathology, 84
 prognosis, 85
 symptoms, 83
 treatment, 85
 epidemic, 86
 general, 83
 infantum, 86
 neonatorum, 86
 etiology, 87
 pathology, 87
 prognosis, 87
 treatment, 87
 factitia, 179
 from brown-tail moth, 434
 gangrenosa, 158
 herpetiformis, 149
 diagnosis, 151
 etiology, 151
 pathology, 151
 prognosis, 151
 symptoms, 150
 treatment, 151
 malignant papillary, 275
 medicamentosa, 168
 diagnosis, 176
 etiology, 176
 treatment, 176
 multiformis, 149
 papillaris capillitii, 492
 psoriasiformes nodularis, 109
 repens, 146
 scarlatiniformis recidivans, 61
 seborrhœica, 131
 diagnosis, 133
 etiology, 133
 pathology, 133
 symptoms, 132
 treatment, 134
 traumatica, 165
 variegata, 109
 vegetans, 296
 venenata, 165
 Dermatolysis, 214
 Dermatomycosis furfuracea, 402
 Dermatomyoma, 238
 Dermatosclerosis, 206
 Dermatoses probably caused by the
 toxins of the tubercle bacillus,
 309
 psoriasiformes, 109
 Dermatosi, Kaposi, 264

- Dermographism, 70
 Dermoid cysts, 235
 Desquamative scarlatiniform erythema, 61
 Development of skin, 17
 Dhobie itch, 391
 diagnosis, 395
 treatment, 401
 Diabetic gangrene, 160
 Diagnosis, general, 31
 Diffuse idiopathic atrophy, 224
 diagnosis, 224
 etiology, 224
 symptoms, 224
 treatment, 224
 Diphtheria of skin, 338
 Diseases of appendages, 442
 hair and hair-follicle, 465
 mucous membranes, 500
 nails, 493
 sebaceous glands, 451
 sweat glands, 442
 caused by vegetable organisms, 290
 bacilli, 305
 cocci, 290
 spirilli, 340
 vegetable fungi, 382
 due to animal parasites, 417
 probably caused by vegetable organisms, 381
 Dissection tubercle. *See* Anatomical tubercle.
 Disseminated ringworm, 392
 Distoma hepaticum, 438
 Dog-nose, 284
 Dracontiasis. *See* Guinea-worm.
 Dracunculus, 437
 Drug eruptions, 168
 Dühring's disease, 149
 Duke's disease, 517
 Dysidrosis, 144
- E**
- ECHINOCOCCUS, 438
 Ecthyma, 293
 diagnosis, 293
 etiology, 293
 pathology, 293
 treatment, 294
Ecthyma térrébrant, 158
 Eczema, 109
 diagnosis, 121
 etiology, 119
 pathology, 121
 prognosis, 125
 symptoms, 110
 treatment, 125
 acute, 110
 chronic, 110
 crackled, 117
 Eczema crustosum, 114
 dry, 111
 erythematosum, 111
 fissum, 117
 from irritants, 120
 humidum, 111
 ichorosum, 114
 impetigenoides, 113
 impetigenous, 113
 intertrigo, 111
 lichenoides, 111
 madidans, 114
 marginatum, 390
 moist, 111
 mucosum, 111
 papulosum, 111
 parasitic, 118
 psoriasiforme (psoriatic), 114
 putulosum, 113
 rimosum, 117
 rubrum, 114
 sclerosum, 118
 seborrheicum, 131
 siccum, 111
 squamosum, 114
 subacute, 110
 sycosiforme, 113
 tuberculatum, 278
 tyloticum, 118
 universalis, 112
 varicosum, 111
 verrucosum, 118
 vesiculosum, 113
 weeping, 111
 Eczema-like ringworm, 389
 Edema, acute circumscribed, 79
 non-inflammatory, 79
 angioneurotic, 79
 diagnosis, 79
 etiology, 79
 pathology, 79
 prognosis, 80
 treatment, 80
 circumscriptum, 79
 cutis circumscriptum acutum, 79
 febrile purpuric, 183
 neonatorum, 210
 Elastic skin, 215
 Electric light bug, 439
 needle treatment, 44
 Electrolysis, 44
 Eleidin, 19
 Elementary lesions, 29
 Elephant leg, 211, 439
 Elephantiasis, 211, 439
 Arabum, 211, 439
 congenital, 212
 filarial, 439
 Græcorum, 318
 Indica, 211, 439
 lymphangiectoides, 212
 non-filarial, 212

- Elephantiasis nostras, 212
 Embryonic development of the skin, 17
 Endodermophyton fungus, 406
 Ephelides, 216
 Epidemic cerebrospinal meningitis, 518
 erythema, 69
 skin disease, 86
 Epidermis, 17
 Epidermolysis bullose hereditaria, 147
 Epilation. *See* X-ray and electrolysis.
 Epithelial cancer, 266
 layer, 17
 Epithelioma, 266
 diagnosis, 272
 etiology, 272
 pathology, 272
 prognosis, 273
 treatment, 273
 adenoides cysticum, 256
 contagiosum, 247
 deep, 266
 discoid, 266
 molluscum, 247
 morphœa-like, 268
 multiple benign cystic, 256
 papillary, 271
 papillomatous, 266
 superficial, 266
Epithéliomatosé pigmentaire, 264
 Equinia, 336
Eruption circinée chronique du dos des mains, 283
 Eruptions, distribution of, 31
 probably caused by the toxins of
 of the tubercle bacillus, 309
 type of, 31
 Eruptive fevers, acute, 504
 Erysipelas, 301
 complications of, 302
 diagnosis, 303
 etiology, 303
 pathology, 303
 prognosis, 303
 symptoms, 301
 treatment, 303
 Lombardy, 64
 migrans, 302
 perstans faciei, 262
 Erysipeloid, 381
 treatment, 381
 Erythema ab igne, 52
 actinica, 52
 annulare, 56
 bullosum, 56
 caloricum, 52
 circinatum, 56
 congestivum, 51
 elevatum diutinum, 63
 endemica, 64
 epidemicum, 69
 exudativum multiforme, 55
 Erythema figuratum perstans, 59
 fugax, 52
 gangrenosum, 158
 gyratum, 56
 hyperemicum, 51
 diagnosis, 52
 treatment, 52
 induratum, 321
 diagnosis, 322
 etiology, 322
 pathology, 322
 symptoms, 321
 treatment, 322
 scrofulosorum, 321
 intertrigo, 53
 etiology, 53
 symptoms, 53
 treatment, 54
 iris, 56
 keratodes, 194
 læve, 52
 marginatum, 56
 multiforme, 55
 diagnosis, 57
 etiology, 56
 pathology, 57
 prognosis, 58
 symptoms, 55
 treatment, 58
 nodosum, 59
 pathology, 60
 symptoms, 59
 treatment, 61
 papulatum, 55
 paratrimma, 52
 perstans, 58
 scarlatiniforme desquamativum, 61
 scarlatinoides, 61
 diagnosis, 62
 etiology, 62
 prognosis, 62
 symptoms, 61
 treatment, 63
 simplex, 51
 solare, 163
 traumaticum, 52
 tuberculatum, 56
 urticans, 52
 venenatum, 52
 vesiculosum, 56
Erythémato-sclérose, 283
 Erythematous syphiloderm. *See* Mac-
 ular eruption.
Erythème centrifuge, 260
 Erythrasma, 407
 diagnosis, 407
 etiology, 407
 pathology, 407
 prognosis, 408
 symptoms, 407
 treatment, 408

- Erythrodermias, chronic resistant
macular and maculopapular scaly,
108
*Erythrodermie pityriasique en plaques
disséminées*, 109
Erythromelalgia, 286
Erythromelia, 224
Excoriations, 30
Excoriations, 30
Eye test for tuberculosis, 307
- F**
- FACTITIOUS urticaria, 70
Farcy, 336
Fat cells, 20
Fatty tumor, 236
Favus, 382
 diagnosis, 385
 etiology, 384
 pathology, 384
 prognosis, 385
 symptoms, 382
 treatment, 385
 of nails, 498
Feigned eruptions, 179
 diagnosis, 181
 treatment, 181
Fever blisters, 135
Fibroma, 234
 fungoides, 278
 lipomatodes, 251
 molluscum, 234
 pendulum, 234
Fibromyoma, 239
Fibrosarcoma, 278
Filaria sanguinis hominis, 441
Filarial elephantiasis, 440
 diagnosis, 441
 etiology, 441
 pathology, 441
 prognosis, 441
 symptoms, 440
 treatment, 441
Finsen light, 35
Finsen-Reyn lamp, 37
Fish-skin disease, 187
Fissures, 30
Flea, sand, 434
Flea-bites, 435
Folliclis, 324
Folliculite epilante, 486
Folliculitis, 491
 barbæ, 486
 decalvans, 484
 deplating, 486
 of limbs, 486
Fordyce's disease, 503
Fourth disease, 517
Fragilitas crinium, 471
Frambæsia tropica, 379
Freckles, 216
Frost-bite, 164. *See* Dermatitis con-
gelationis.
Fulguration, 43
Fungus invasion of nails, 498
Furrowed nails, 497
 tongue, 501
Furuncle, 297
 diagnosis, 298
 etiology, 298
 pathology, 298
 prognosis, 298
 symptoms, 297
 treatment, 298
Furunculus, 297
- G**
- GAD-FLY, 436
Gangosa, 334
 diagnosis, 334
 symptoms, 334
 treatment, 334
Gangrene, diabetic, 160
 of extremities, symmetrical, 161
 multiple cachectic, 158
 disseminated, in infants, 158
 of skin, 159
 spontaneous, 158
Gangrenous infantile ecthyma, 158
Gassa button, 294
Gastro-intestinal mixtures, 522
Gayle, 301
Gelatin bath, 521
General diagnosis, 31
Geographic tongue, 502
Germ layer, 19
German measles, 515
Giant urticaria, 79
"Gift spots," 28, 497
Glanders, 336
 diagnosis, 337
 etiology, 337
 pathology, 337
 prognosis, 338
 symptoms, 336
 treatment, 338
Glands, 23, 24
 coil, 23
 Meibomian, 25
 oil, 24
 sebaceous, 24
 sebiparous, 24
 sweat, 23
 Tysonian, 25
Glandulæ sebaceæ, 24
 sebiferæ, 24
Gleoscleroma, 333
Glossy skin, 224
Gnats, 435
Goundou, 284

Grain itch, 430
 Granular layer, 19
 Granuloma annulare, 283
 pathology, 283
 symptoms, 283
 treatment, 283
 fungoides, 278
 inguinale tropicum, 282
 pyogenicum, 296
 sarcomatodes, 278
 trichophyticum, 390, 392
 Granulosis rubra nasi, 449
 Graves' disease, pigment in, 218
 Groin ulceration, 282
 Ground-itch, 439
 Grouping of lesions, 32
 Guinea-worm, 437
 disease, 437

H

HAIR, 27
 atrophy of, 470
 beaded. *See* Monilethrix.
 bulb, 27
 concretions on, 465
 cortex, 27
 discolorations of, 474
 diseases of, 465
 follicle, 27
 gland, 24
 follicles, diseases of, 465
 grayness of, 473
 hypertrophy of, 469
 medulla of, 27
 moniliform. *See* Monilethrix.
 papilla, 27
 ringed, 474
 root, 27
 shaft, 29
 superfluous, 469
 whiteness of, 949
 Hairy tongue, 502
 "Harlequin" fetus, 188
 Harvest bug, 434
 Head-louse, 423
 Heat-rash, 449
 Hemangio-endothelioma, 256
 Hematidrosis, 446
 Hemiatrophia facialis, 209
 Hemidrosis, 446. *See* Hematidrosis.
 Hemochromatosis, 216. *See* Bronze
 diabetes.
 Hemorrhages, 182
 Hemorrhagic variola, 506
 Henoch's purpura, 184
 Henpuye, 284
 Herpes, 135
 pathology, 137
 treatment, 138
 circinatus bullosus, 149

Herpes facialis, 135
 febrilis, 135
 generalized, 137. *See* Herpetic
 fever.
 genital, 137
 gestationis, 149
 iris, 56
 labialis, 135
 phlyctænoides, 149
 progenitalis, 137
 simplex, 135
 maculosus, 80
 zoster, 138
 diagnosis, 141
 etiology, 140
 pathology, 140
 prognosis, 141
 symptoms, 138
 treatment, 141
 Herpetic fever, epidemic, 137
 Hidadrénomes éruptifs, 256
 Hide-bound skin, 206
 Hydrocystoma, 447. *See* Hydrocys-
 toma.
 High-frequency currents, 39
 sparks, 43
 High-tension currents, 39
 Hirsuties, 469
 Hives, 70
 Hook-worm, 439. *See* Uncinariasis.
 Horn, cutaneous, 203
 Horny layer, 18
 Hyaloma, 255. *See* Colloid milium.
 Hydradenitis distruens suppurativa,
 298
 Hydradénomes éruptifs, 256
 Hydroa bulleux, 149
 estivale, 142
 puerorum, 142
 vacciniforme, 142
 diagnosis, 143
 etiology, 143
 pathology, 143
 prognosis, 143
 symptoms, 142
 treatment, 143
 Hydrocystoma, 447
 diagnosis, 448
 etiology, 448
 pathology, 448
 symptoms, 447
 treatment, 449
 Hyperalgesia, 285
 Hyperemia, 51
 Hyperemias, 51
 Hyperesthesia, 285
 Hyperhidrosis, 442. *See* Hyperidrosis.
 Hyperidrosis, 442
 etiology, 443
 pathology, 443
 prognosis, 443
 symptoms, 442

Hyperidrosis, treatment, 443
 Hyperkeratosis excentrica, 203
 figurata centrifuga atrophicans, 203
 Hypersarcosis, 211, 439
 Hypertrichiasis, 469. *See* Hypertrichosis.
 Hypertrichosis, 469
 acquired, 469
 congenital, 469
 etiology, 470
 partialis, 469
 symptoms, 469
 treatment, 470
 universalis, 469
 Hypertrophic cicatrix, 231
 scar, 231
 Hypertrophies, 187
 Hypoderm, 19
 Hyposulphite bath, 521
 Hysterical eruptions, 179

I

ICHTHYOSIS, 187
 diagnosis, 190
 etiology, 190
 pathology, 190
 prognosis, 190
 symptoms, 187
 treatment, 190
 congenita, 188
 follicularis, 198
 hystrix, 189
 linearis, 189
 intra-uterine, 188
 linguae, 190
 palmaris et plantaris, 190
 sculata, 187
 sebacea, 188
 cornea, 198
 serpentaria, 187
 simplex, 187
 vera, 187
 Idiopathic multiple pigmented sarcoma, 277
 Ignis sacer, 138
 Impetigenous eczema, 113
 Impetigo bullosa, 290
 circinata, 290
 contagiosa, 290
 diagnosis, 291
 etiology, 291
 pathology, 291
 symptoms, 290
 treatment, 292
 figurata, 290
 herpetiformis, 157
 India ink stain for *Spirocheta pallida* (Burri's method), 364
 Infective angioma, 247

Inflammations, 55
 Inflammatory fungoid neoplasm, 278
 Influenza, eruptions of, 518
 Initial sclerosis. *See* Chancre.
 Intertrigo, 53
 Inunction test for tuberculosis, 308
 Iodides in the treatment of syphilis, 374
 Iodine bath, 521
 Itch, copra, 432
 Dhobie, 391
 grain, 430
 ground, 439
 lumbermen's, 432
 prairie, 432
 straw, 430
 swamp, 432
 the, 417
 washerman's, 391
 Ixodes, 433

J

JACOB'S ulcer, 268
 Jigger, 434

K

KANDAHAR SORE, 294
 Keating-Hart method of high frequency sparks, 43
 Kelis, 232
 Keloid, 232
 diagnosis, 232
 etiology, 233
 pathology, 233
 prognosis, 234
 symptoms, 232
 treatment, 234
 acne, 492
 of Addison, 208
 of Alibert, 232
 Kerato-angioma, 204
 Keratoderma blenorrhagica, 304
 excentrica, 203
 of extremities, symmetrical, 193
 palmaris et plantaris, 193
 symmetrica erythematosa, 194
 Keratohyaline, 19
 Keratolysis, 63
 neonatorum, 86
 Keratoma, 192
 diffusum, 188
 of palms and soles, congenital, 193
 Keratosis blenorrhagica, 304
 follicularis, 198
 diagnosis, 199
 etiology, 199
 pathology, 199
 prognosis, 199
 symptoms, 198

- Keratosis follicularis, treatment, 199
 contagiosa, 199
 from arsenic, 169
 nigricans, 191
 palmaris et plantaris, 193
 diagnosis, 194
 etiology, 194
 pathology, 194
 prognosis, 194
 symptoms, 193
 treatment, 194
 pigmentosa, 201
 pilaris, 197
 diagnosis, 197
 pathology, 197
 symptoms, 197
 treatment, 198
 senilis, 195
 prognosis, 195
 symptoms, 195
 treatment, 195
 vegetans, 198
 Kerion. *See* Tinea kerion.
 Kraurosis, 226
 vulva, 226
 Kromayer lamp, 38
 Kummerfeld's lotion, 524

L

- LAMPS, therapeutic, 36
 Finsen, 36
 Finsen-Reyn, 37
 Kromayer, 38
 London Hospital, 37
 Lortet-Genoud, 37
 quartz mercury-vacuum, 38
 Schott, 38
 Uviol, 38
 La rosa, 64
 Larva migrans, 436
 Lassar's paste, 525
 Laxatives, 522
 Leiomyoma, 238
 Lentigo, 216
 etiology, 216
 pathology, 216
 symptoms, 216
 treatment, 216
 maligna, 264
 Lepothrix, 465
 Lepra, 328
 Leprosy, 328
 diagnosis, 333
 etiology, 332
 pathology, 332
 prognosis, 333
 symptoms, 329
 treatment, 333
 anesthetic, 331
 bacillus of, 332
 Leprosy Italica, 64
 Lombardy, 64
 mutilans, 332
 nodular, 330
 tuberosa, 330
 Leptus autumnalis, 434
 Lesions, consecutive, 30
 elementary, 29
 primary, 29
 secondary, 30
 Leucasmus, 220
 Leucoderma, 220
 acquired, 221
 congenital, complete, 220
 Leucokeratosis buccalis, 500
 Leucoplakia, 500
 diagnosis, 500
 etiology, 500
 pathology, 500
 prognosis, 500
 symptoms, 500
 treatment, 501
 Leukasmus, 221
 congenital, 220
 Leukemia cutis, 281
 Leukonychia, 497
 unguim, 497
 Leukopathia, acquired, 220
 congenital, 220
 Levaditi's method for staining the
 Spirocheta pallida, 365
 Lice of the body, 427
 of the pubic region, 429
 of the scalp, 424
 Lichen annularis, 283
 eczematodes, 112
 nitidus, 95
 pilaris, 197
 planus, 90
 diagnosis, 92
 etiology, 92
 pathology, 92
 symptoms, 90
 treatment, 93
 erythematous, 91
 hypertrophic, 91
 linearis, 90
 of mucous surfaces, 92
 obtus, 91
 sclerosus et atrophicus, 94
 verrucosa, 91
 morphæicus, 94
 psoriasis, 90, 95
 ruber, 95
 acuminatus, 95
 moniliformis, 91
 planus, 90
 Scrofulosorum, 322
 diagnosis, 323
 etiology, 323
 pathology, 323
 symptoms, 322

- Lichen scrofulosorum, treatment, 323
 scrofulosus, 322
 simplex, 112
 tropicus, 449
 urticatus, 72
 variegatus, 109
 Lineæ albicantes, 226
 gravidarum, 226
 Linear nævi, 241
 Linseed bath, 521
 Lioderma essentialis cum melanosi et
 telangiectasia, 264
 Lipoma, 236
 diagnosis, 237
 etiology, 237
 pathology, 237
 prognosis, 237
 symptoms, 236
 treatment, 237
 telangiecticum, 237
 Liquid air, 47
 Liquor carbonis detergens, 524
 Liver fluke. *See* Distoma hepaticum.
 spots, 217
 Local applications, 523
 asphyxia, 161
 Lombardy erysipelas, 64
 leprosy, 64
 London Hospital lamp, 37
 Loose skin, 214
 Lortet and Genoud lamp, 37
 "Lotio alba," 524
 Lotions, 523
 soothing, 523
 stronger, 524
 Louse, body, 423
 crab, 423
 head, 423
 pubic, 423
 Lousiness, 427
 Lues venera, 339
 Luetin test for syphilis, 369
 Lumberman's itch, 432
 Lupus annularis, 311
 disseminatus, 262, 311
 erythematoides, 260, 312
 erythematosus, 260
 complications, 263
 diagnosis, 263
 etiology, 263
 pathology, 263
 prognosis, 263
 rare forms of, 262
 symptoms, 260
 treatment, 263
 erythemato-tuberculeux, 262
 exfoliatus, 311
 hypertrophicus, 311
 livido, 262
 nodular, 262
 of mucous membranes, 312
 papillomatosus, 311
 Lupus pernio, 262
 sclerosus, 311
 sebaceous, 260
 superficialis, 260
 telangiectatic, 262
 verrucosus, 316
 vulgaris, 309
 diagnosis, 314
 etiology, 313
 pathology, 313
 prognosis, 314
 symptoms, 310
 treatment, 314
Lupus erythématoïde, 262
 Lymphadenectasia, 258
 Lymphangiectasis, 204, 258
 Lymphangioma, 258
 capillare varicosum, 259
 cavernosum, 258
 circonscrit vesiculeux, 259
 circumscriptum, 259
 etiology, 259
 pathology, 259
 symptoms, 259
 treatment, 259
 cystic, 258
 simple, 258
 Lymphangiomyoma, 239
 Lymphatic vessels, 20
 Lymphoderma perniosa, 278
 Lymphosarcoma, 278
 Lymph-scrutum, 440
- M**
- MACROGLOSSIA, 501
 Maculæ, 29
 Macules, 29
 Madura foot, 410
 Mal de Meleda, 194
 Malaria, eruptions of, 518
 Malignant papillary dermatitis, 275
 pustule, 335
 Malleus, 336
 Malum perforans pedis, 228
 Marshmallow bath, 521
 Measles, 513
 Meibomian glands, 25
 Melanin, 22
 Melanosis lenticularis progressiva, 64
 Melanotic carcinoma, 265
 sarcoma, 276
 Meningitis, epidemic cerebrospinal,
 eruptions of, 518
 Meralgia paresthetica, 285
 Mercurial bath, 521
 Mercury in treatment of syphilis, 372
 Microsporon Audouini, 386
 furfur, 403
 minutissimum, 407
 Miliaria, 449

- Miliaria, diagnosis, 450
 etiology, 450
 pathology, 450
 prognosis, 450
 symptoms, 449
 treatment, 450
 alba, 450
 rubra, 450
 Miliary fever, 519
 Milium, 456
 diagnosis, 456
 etiology, 456
 pathology, 456
 prognosis, 456
 symptoms, 456
 treatment, 456
 colloid, 586
 Mistura ferri acida, 523
 Moist papules, 347
 Mole, pigmentary, 240
 Molluscum contagiosum, 247
 diagnosis, 250
 etiology, 249
 pathology, 249
 prognosis, 250
 symptoms, 248
 treatment, 250
 epitheliale, 247
 sebaceum, 247
 simplex, 234
 Mongolian pigment spots, 219
 Monilethrix, 472
 Morbilli, 513
 Morbus elephas, 211, 439
 maculosus Werlhoffi, 184
 Moro inunction test for tuberculosis, 308
 Morphœa, 206, 208
 diagnosis, 209
 etiology, 209
 pathology, 209
 prognosis, 209
 symptoms, 208
 treatment, 209
 guttata, 209
 Morvan's disease, 229
 Mosquitoes, 435
 Moth patches, 217
 Mother's mark, 242
 Mucous layer, 19
 patches, 347
 Multiple benign cystic epithelioma, 256
 etiology, 257
 pathology, 257
 prognosis, 257
 symptoms, 257
 treatment, 257
 disseminated gangrene in infants, 158
 sarcoid growths, 328
 tumor-like new-growths, 257
 Multiple tumors of the skin with intense itching, 89
 Muscles, 22
 non-striated, 22
 striated, 22
 tumors of, 238
 Mycetoma, 410
 etiology, 411
 pathology, 411
 prognosis, 411
 symptoms, 410
 treatment, 411
 Mycosis, fungoid stage, 279
 fungoides, 278
 diagnosis, 281
 etiology, 280
 pathology, 280
 prognosis, 281
 symptoms, 278
 treatment, 281
 microsporia, 402
 period of infiltration, 279
 prefungoid stage, 279
 Myelosingosis, 229
 Myoma, 238
 dartoic, 238
 simple, 238
 Myringomycosis, 408
 Myxedema, 213
- N**
- NÆVI epithelieux kystiques, 256
 linear, 241
 Nævus angiectodes, 243
 araneus, 246
 flammeus, 243
 hypertrophic, 244
 lipomatodes, 241
 lupus, 247
 nervosus, 190, 241
 pigmentosus, 240
 pilosus, 241
 sanguineus, 242
 spilus, 240
 unius lateralis, 190, 241
 vascularis, 242
 vasculosus, 242
 verrucosus, 190, 241
 Nail bed, 27
 fold, 27
 lunula, 27
 matrix, 27
 plate, 27
 Nails, 27
 atrophy of, 496
 acquired, 497
 congenital, 496
 favus of, 498
 furrowed, 497
 ringworm of, 498

- 'Nails, shedding of, 497
 - spoon, 497
 - syphilis of. *See* Syphilis.
 - white, 497
- Natal sore, 294
- Neoplasie nodulaire et circonée*, 283
- Neosaltarsan, 375
 - technique in using, 377
- Nerve fibres, medullated, 21
 - non-medullated, 21
- Nerves, 21
 - tumor of, 238
- Nettle rash, 70
- Neuralgia cutis, 285
 - red, 286
- Neurofibroma, 238
- Neuroma, 238
- Neuropathic plica, 468
- New growths, 231
- "Nits," 424, 429
- Nodules. *See* Tubercles.
- Noli-me-tangere, 268

O

- OCCUPATION eczema, 120
- Œdema. *See* Edema.
- Œstrus, 436
- Ohio scratches, 432
- Oil glands, 24
- Ointments, 524
- Old age changes in skin, 195
- Onychatrophia, 496
- Onychauxis, 494
 - acquired, 494
 - congenital, 494
- Onychia, 494
- Onychogryphosis, 494
- Onychomycosis, 498
 - treatment, 499
 - favosa, 498
 - trichophytina, 498
- Opsonotherapy, 34
- Oriental boil, 294
 - sore, 294
 - diagnosis, 295
 - etiology, 295
 - pathology, 295
 - prognosis, 296
 - symptoms, 294
 - treatment, 296
- Oroyo fever, 306
- Osteoma cutis, 239
- Osteosis cutis, 239

P

- PACHYDERMATOCELE, 214
- Pachydermia, 211, 439
- Pacinian corpuscles, 22

- Paget's disease, 275
- Panniculus adiposus, 20
- Papillary epithelioma, 271
 - layer, 19
- Papilloma neuropathicum unilaterale, 190
 - neuroticum, 190
- Papulæ, 29
- Papules, 29
- Paraffin prosthesis, 235
- Parakeratosis variegata, 109
- Parapsoriasis, 109
 - guttata, 109
 - lichenoides, 109
 - in patches, 109
- Parasitic diseases, animal, 417
 - of the lips, 503
- Paronychia, 495
- Pars papillaris, 19
 - reticularis, 19
- Pastes, 525
 - kaolin, 526
 - Lassar's, 525
- Pediculoides ventricosus, 431
- Pediculosis, 423
 - capitis, 424
 - treatment, 425
 - corporis, 427
 - diagnosis, 428
 - treatment, 428
 - pubis, 429
 - diagnosis, 429
 - treatment, 429
 - vestimenti, 427
- Pediculus capitis, 423
 - corporis, 423
 - pubis, 423
- Peliosis rheumatica, 183
- Pellagra, 64
 - diagnosis, 68
 - etiology, 67
 - experimental studies, 68
 - gastro-intestinal symptoms, 66
 - history of, 64
 - nervous symptoms, 66
 - pathology, 68
 - prognosis, 69
 - skin manifestations, 65
 - treatment, 69
- Pellarella, 64
- Pemphigus, 152
 - diagnosis, 155
 - etiology, 154
 - pathology, 155
 - prognosis, 156
 - symptoms, 152
 - treatment, 156
- acutus, 152
- chronicus, 152
- contagiosus, 290
- foliaceus, 152
- gangrenosus, 158

- Pemphigus neonatorum, 290
 pruriginosus, 149
 vegetans, 152
 vulgaris, 153
Pemphigus compositus, 150
 pruriginosus, 150
 Perforating granuloma of thigh, 282
 ulcer of foot, 228
 diagnosis, 228
 etiology, 228
 pathology, 228
 prognosis, 228
 symptoms, 228
 treatment, 228
 Perifolliculitis suppurativa conglomerata, 390
Perleche, 503
 Pernio, 164. *See* Dermatitis congelationis.
 Peruvian wart, 306
 Phosphoridrosis, 447
 Phototherapy, 35
 Phtheiriiasis, 423. *See* Pediculosis capitis.
 Piebald skin, 220, 221
 Piedra, 466
 diagnosis, 468
 etiology, 467
 nostras, 468
 pathology, 467
 treatment, 468
 Pigment, 22
 anomalies of, 216
 Pigmentary mole, 240
 syphilide, 359
 Pigmentations, 30
 Pigmented carcinoma, 266
 Pinta, 408
 treatment, 408
 Pityriasis capitis, 451. *See* Seborrhea.
 maculata et circinata, 80
 pilaris, 95, 197
 rosea, 80
 diagnosis, 81
 etiology, 81
 pathology, 81
 symptoms, 81
 treatment, 81
 rubra (Hebra), 83, 84
 pilaris, 95
 diagnosis, 97
 etiology, 97
 pathology, 97
 prognosis, 97
 symptoms, 96
 treatment, 97
 versicolor, 402
Pityriasis lichenoides chronica, 109
 rubra pilaire, 96
Plaques jaunâtres des paupières, 251
 Plasters, 526
 Plica, neuropathic, 468
 polonica, 468
 Poison ivy, 165. *See* Dermatitis venenata.
 Pomphi, 29
 Pompholyx, 144
 diagnosis, 145
 etiology, 144
 pathology, 144
 symptoms, 144
 treatment, 145
 Porokeratosis, 203
 Port-wine mark, 243
 Postmortem pustule, 381
 Potato-starch bath, 521
 Poultices, 522
 Powder stains, 219
 Powders, 526
 Pox, 339. *See* Syphilis.
 Prairie itch, 432
 Prickle-cell layer, 19
 Prickle-cells, 19
 Prickly heat, 449
 Primary lesions, 29
 sore, 340. *See* Chancre.
 Progressive pigmentary dermatoses, 143
 Prurigo, 87
 diagnosis, 88
 etiology, 88
 pathology, 88
 prognosis, 89
 symptoms, 88
 treatment, 89
 agria, 87
 ferox, 87
 gravis, 87
 mitis, 87
 nodularis, 89
 treatment, 90
 Pruritus, 287
 diagnosis, 288
 etiology, 288
 prognosis, 288
 symptoms, 287
 treatment, 288
 ani, 288
 etiology, 288
 treatment, 288
 bath, 288
 from congenital hyperesthesia, 287
 general, 287
 genitalium, 288
 hiemalis, 287
 local, 287
 scroti, 288
 senile, 288
 symptomatic, 287
 universal, 287
 vulvæ, 288
 winter, 287

- Pseudochromidrosis, 446
 Pseudodiphtheria of the skin, 339
 Pseudoleukemia cutis, 282
 Pseudopelade, 484
 Pseudoxanthoma elasticum, 253
 Psoriasiform and lichenoid exanthem, 109
 Psoriasis, 98
 diagnosis, 103
 etiology, 102
 pathology, 103
 prognosis, 104
 symptoms, 98
 treatment, 104
 external, 106
 internal, 105
 annulata, 99
 circinata, 99
 diffusa, 99
 guttata, 99
 gyrata, 99
 inveterata, 99
 nummularis, 99
 ostreacea, 100
 punctata, 99
 rupioides, 100
 sequelæ of, 102
 universalis, 99
 verrucosa, 100
Psorospermosis folliculaire végétante, 198
 Psorospermosis, 198
 Pterygium of nail, 493
 Pubic louse, 423
 Pulex irritans, 435
 penetrans, 434
 Purpura, 182
 clinical varieties, 182
 diagnosis, 186
 etiology, 185
 pathology, 185
 prognosis, 186
 symptoms, 182
 treatment, 186
 hemorrhagica, 184
 Henoch's, 184
 pulicosa, 182
 rheumatica, 183
 Schönlein's, 183
 senilis, 182
 simplex, 182
 urticans, 182
 Pustulæ, 30
 Pustule, malignant, 335
 Pustules, 30
 postmortem, 381
Pyodermite végétante, 296

Q

- QUARTZ mercury-vacuum lamp, 38

R

- RADIOTHERAPY, 40
 Radium, 39
 Ray fungus, 409
 Raynaud's disease, 161
 Recurrent summer eruption, 142
 Red gum, 449
 Refrigeration, 46
 Rete Malpighii, 19
 mucosum, 19
 Reticular layer, 19
 Rheum, salt, 111
 Rheumatic fever, 519
 Rhinopharyngitis mutilans, 334
 Rhinophyma, 464
 Rhinoscleroma, 333
 "Ringed eruption," 283
 hairs, 474
 Ringworm, 385
 diagnosis, 397
 etiology, 394
 fungi of, 385
 pathology, 395
 prognosis, 397
 treatment, 397
 x-ray, 397
 bald, 392
 of beard, 392
 disseminated, 392
 eczema-like, 389
 of general surface, 388
 inflammatory, of scalp, 392
 of nails, 498
 of scalp, 391
 Tokelau, 405
 Risipola Lombarda, 64
 Ritter's disease, 86
 Rocky Mountain spotted fever, eruptions of, 519
 Rodent ulcer, 195, 268
 Röntgen rays, 40
 Root-sheath of hairs, 27
 inner, 27
 outer, 27
 Rosacea. *See* Acne rosacea.
 Roseola scarlatiniforme, 61
 syphilitic. *See* Macular eruption.
 Rötheln, 515
 diagnosis, 516
 etiology, 516
 symptoms, 515
 treatment, 517
 Rubella, 515
 Rubeola, 513
 diagnosis, 515
 etiology, 515
 pathology, 515
 prognosis, 515
 symptoms, 513
 treatment, 515
 Rupia escharotica, 158

S

- ST. ANTHONY'S fire, 301
 Salvarsan, 375
 ill-effects from, 378
 technique in using, 376
 Sand flea, 434
 Sarcoid growths, 283, 328
 hypodermic, 328
 multiple benign, 328
 treatment, 328
 Sarcoma cutis, 276
 diagnosis, 278
 etiology, 277
 pathology, 278
 prognosis, 278
 symptoms, 276
 treatment, 278
 hemorrhagic, 277
 idiopathic, 277
 melanotic, 277
 multiple, 277
 pigmented, 277
 primary, non-pigmented, 276
 Sarcomatosis generalis, 278
Sarcome angioplastique réticulé, 247
Sarcoptes ovis, 420
 scabiei, 418, 420
 Sauriasis, 187
 Savill's disease, 86
 Scabies, 417
 diagnosis, 420
 etiology, 418
 pathology, 418
 prognosis, 420
 symptoms, 417
 treatment, 420
 Scabs, 30. *See* Crusts.
 Scales, 30
 Scar, 231
 hypertrophic, 231
 Scarf-skin, 17
 Scarification test for tuberculosis, 308
 Scarlatina, 510
 complications of, 512
 diagnosis, 513
 etiology, 513
 pathology, 513
 prognosis, 513
 stage of desquamation, 512
 of eruption, 511
 of invasion, 510
 symptoms, 510
 treatment, 513
 hemorrhagic, 512
 malignant, 512
 Scarlatinoid erythema, 61
 Scarlatinoide erythema punctatum, 61
 Scarlet fever, 510
 Scars, 30
 Schönlein's disease, 183
 Sclerema adutorum, 206
 Sclerema neonatorum, 210
 of newborn, 210
 Scleriasis, 206
 Sclerodactylia, 207
 Scleroderma, 206
 circumscribed, 208
 diffuse symmetrical, 206
 diagnosis, 208
 etiology, 207
 pathology, 207
 prognosis, 208
 symptoms, 207
 treatment, 208
 Sclerosis, initial, 340. *See* Chancre.
 Sclerotizing granuloma of pudenda, 282
 Scrofuloderma, 319
 diagnosis, 320
 etiology, 320
 pathology, 320
 prognosis, 320
 symptoms, 319
 treatment, 320
 small pustular, 324
 Scurvy, Alpine, 64
 land, 184
 Sebaceous cysts, 455
 glands, 24
 secretion, 25
 Sebiparous glands, 24
 Seborrhea, 451
 diagnosis, 453
 etiology, 452
 pathology, 452
 prognosis, 453
 symptoms, 451
 treatment, 453
 congestiva, 260
 corporis, 131
 degenerativa, 195
 oleosa, 451
 sicca, 451
 squamosa neonatorum, 188
 Secondary lesions, 30
 Senile atrophy of skin, 225
 Serpiginous ulceration of genitals, 282
 Serum eruptions, 519
 Shedding of nails, 497
 of skin, 63
 Shingles, 138
 Shiny layer, 19
 Size bath, 521
 Skin, lax, 214
 true, 19
 Sleeping sickness, 439
 Smallpox, 504
 black, 506
 modified, 506
 Smoker's patches, 500
 "Snow" treatment, 47
 Soaps, 522
 Sodium cacodylate in syphilis, 378
 Spargosis, 211, 439

Sphaceloderma, 158
 "Spider nœvus," 246
Spirocheta pallida, 364
 in blood, 365
 characteristics of, 364
 in congenital lesions, 366
 demonstration of, 364
 location of, 365
 in lymphatics, 365
 methods of staining, 364
 in secondary lesions, 365
 in tertiary lesions, 366
Spiroma, 256
Spontaneous gangrene, 158
 "Spoon-nails," 497
Sporotrichia, 415
Sporotrichosis, 414
 diagnosis, 416
 etiology, 415
 pathology, 415
 prognosis, 416
 symptoms, 415
 treatment, 416
Squamæ, 30
Stains, 30
Starch poultice, 522
Steatoma, 455
Stimulating baths, 521
Stratum corneum, 18
 granulosum, 19
 lucidum, 19
 mucosum, 19
Straw itch, 430
 diagnosis, 432
 etiology, 431
 pathology, 431
 prognosis, 432
 symptoms, 430
 treatment, 432
Striæ et maculæ atrophicæ, 225
 patellores, 226
Strophulus, 449
Subcutaneous tissue, 19
Sudamen, 447
 diagnosis, 447
 etiology, 447
 pathology, 447
 symptoms, 447
 treatment, 447
Sudoriparous glands, 23
Summer eruption, recurrent, 142
Sweat, 24
 bloody, 446
 colored, 445
Sweat-glands, 23
Sweat-pore, 24
Sweating fever, 519
Sycosis, 486
 bacillogenes, 488
 coccogenica, 488
 lupoid, 487
 parasitica, 392

Sycosis staphylogenes, 488
 vulgaris, 486
 diagnosis, 489
 etiology, 487
 pathology, 488
 prognosis, 489
 treatment, 489
Symmetrical gangrene of extremities, 161
 etiology, 162
 pathology, 162
 prognosis, 162
 treatment, 162
Symptomatology, 29
Symptoms, 29
 objective, 29
 subjective, 30
Syphilides. See Syphiloderm.
Syphilis, 339
 classification of, 340
 acquired, new, 340
 configuration and color of
 lesions in, 343
 course and duration of lesions
 in, 344
 diagnosis, 367
 etiology, 362
 general characteristics of
 late lesions, 354
 histopathology, 366
 pathology, 363
 prognosis, 372
 symptoms, 339
 concomitant, 344
 treatment, 372
 chancre of, 340
 congenital, 361
 treatment, 375
 experimental, 366
 hereditary, 361
 Hutchinson's teeth, 362
 triad, 362
 initial lesion of, 340
 iodides in, 374
 luetin test for, 369
 mercury in, 372
 neosalvarsan in, 375
 salvarsan in, 375
 secondary incubation period of,
 342
 stage, 343
 sodium cacodylate in, 378
 Spirocheta pallida in, 364
 tertiary stage, 354
 unusual eruptions of acquired, 357
 Wassermann test in, 367
Syphilitic alopecia, 343
 dactylitis, 362
Syphiloderm, annular, 359
 bullous (hereditary), 362
 circinate, 387
 condyloma, 347

- Syphiloderm corona veneris, 347
 corymbos, 359
 erythema-multiforme-like, 361
 erythematous, 345
 macular, 345
 papular, 346
 flat, small, and large, 346
 miliary, small and large, 346
 moist (mucous patch), 347
 papulosquamous, 346
 pigmentary, 359
 purpuric, 361
 pustular, 347
 acuminate, large and small, 350
 crustaceous, 351
 ecthymatous, 353
 flat, small and large, 350
 gummatous, 356
 malignant, 353
 nodular (tubercular), 356
 rupial, 353
 tertiary lesions, 354
 vesicular and bullous, 359
Syringo-cystadénome, 256
Syringocystoma, 256
Syringoma, 256
Syringomyelia, 229

T

- TACTILE corpuscles, 22
 Tattoo marks, 219
 Telangiectasis, 245
 etiology, 246
 pathology, 246
 symptoms, 245
 treatment, 246
 Terms descriptive of lesions, list of, 29
 Tetter, dry, 111
 moist, 111
 Tests for tuberculosis (tuberculin), 307
 Texas mange, 432
 Therapeutic lamps, 36
 Tick, wood, 433
 Tinea barbæ, 392. *See* Tinea sycosis.
 circinata, 388
 favosa, 385
 ungulum, 498
 imbricata, 405
 diagnosis, 407
 etiology, 405
 pathology, 405
 prognosis, 407
 symptoms, 405
 treatment, 407
 kerion, 392
 nodosa, 468
 sycosis, 392
 superficial variety, 392
 deep variety, 392
 Tinea tonsurans, 391
 trichophytina, 388
 barbæ, 392
 capitis, 391
 corporis, 388
 cruris, 390
 unguim, 498
 versicolor, 402
 diagnosis, 404
 etiology, 403
 pathology, 403
 prognosis, 404
 symptoms, 402
 treatment, 404
 Tokelau ringworm, 405
 Tonic mixtures, 523
 Tongue, black (hairy), 502
 furrows of, 501
 geographic, 502
 transitory benign plaques of, 501
 Tonsillitis, eruptions associated with, 519
 Touch-cells, 22
 Transitory benign plaques of tongue, 501
 Treatment, 33
 external, 33
 internal, 33
 special methods of, 34
 Treponema pallidum, 364. *See* Spiro-cheta pallida.
 Trichloracetic acid, 526
 Tricho-epithelioma papillosum multiplex, 256
 Trichophyton fungus, 386
 Trichorrexia nodosa, 471
 Trophœdema, 213
 True skin, 19
 Trypanosomiasis, 439
 Tubercle, anatomical, 316
 bacillus, eruptions probably caused by the toxins of, 321
 postmortem, 381. *See* Postmortem pustule.
 Tubercles, 30
 Tuberculæ, 30
 Tuberculids, 324
 differences between, 326
 treatment, 326
 acne varioliformis, 325
 acnitis, 326
 folliclis, 324
 papulonecrotic, 324
 Tuberculin tests, 307
 Tuberculosis cutis, 307, 309
 clinical tests for, 307
 of skin, 307
 miliary, 319
 orificialis, 318
 varieties of, 309
 verrucosa cutis, 316
 treatment, 318

Tuberculous ulcer, acute, 318
 Tumores, 30
 Tumors, 30
 benign sarcoid, 328
 Tyloma, 192
 Tylosis palmæ et plantæ, 193
 Types of eruption, 31
 Typhoid fever, eruptions of, 517
 Typhus fever, eruptions of, 517
 Tysonian glands, 25

U

ULCER, canceroid, 268
 crateriform, 269
 Jacob's, 268
 rodent, 268
 Ulcera, 30
 Ulcerating granuloma of pudenda,
 282
 diagnosis, 282
 etiology, 282
 pathology, 282
 prognosis, 282
 symptoms, 282
 treatment, 282
 Ulcerative scrofuloderm, 278
 Ulcers, 30
 exedens, 268
 Ulcus mollis, 305
 rodens, 268
 varicosum, 111
 Ulerythema centrifugum, 260
 ophyrogenes, 484
 sycosiforme, 487
 Uncinariasis, 439
 Unguentum stearoglyceride, 525
 Uridrosis, 446
 Urticaria, 70
 diagnosis, 73
 etiology, 72
 pathology, 73
 prognosis, 74
 symptoms, 70
 treatment, 74
 bullosa, 72
 edematosa, 71
 factitia, 70
 giant, 71, 79
 hemorrhagica, 71
 perstans pigmentosa, 76
 pigmentosa, 76
 diagnosis, 78
 etiology, 76
 pathology, 77
 prognosis, 78
 symptoms, 76
 treatment, 78
 papulosa, 72
 tuberosa, 71
 Uviol lamp, 38

V

VACCINAL eruptions, 508
 Vaccination rashes, 508
 Vaccine treatment, 34
 Vaccinia, 508
 generalized, 508
 from auto-inoculation, 508
 spontaneous, 508
 Vagabond's disease, 423. *See* Pedicu-
 losis corporis.
 Varicella, 509
 diagnosis, 510
 etiology, 510
 pathology, 510
 symptoms, 509
 treatment, 510
 gangrenosa, 158
 Varicose veins, 246
 Variola, 504
 complications of, 506
 diagnosis, 507
 etiology, 507
 pathology, 507
 prognosis, 508
 symptoms, 504
 prodromal rash, 504
 stage of desiccation, 506
 of eruption, 505
 of invasion, 504
 of suppuration, 506
 treatment, 508
 hemorrhagic, 506
 Varioloid, 506
 Vascular nævus, 242
 Veld sore, 294
 Venereal wart, 201
 Vernix caseosa, 451
 Verruca, 200
 treatment, 202
 varieties of, 200
 acuminata, 201
 digitata, 201
 filiformis, 201
 necrogenica, 316
 plana, 201
 juvenilis, 201
 plantaris, 200
 seborrheica, 201
 senilis, 201
 vulgaris, 200
 Verrue-telangiectasique, 204
 Verruga Peruana, 306
 etiology, 307
 pathology, 307
 prognosis, 307
 symptoms, 306
 treatment, 307
 Vesicles, 30
 Vesiculæ, 30
 Vitiligo, 221
 diagnosis, 222

Vitiligo, etiology, 222
 pathology, 222
 symptoms, 222
 treatment, 223

Vitiligoidea, 251

Vleminckx solution, 524

Von Pirquet's test for tuberculosis, 308

Von Recklinghausen's disease, 234

W

WART, 200

moist, 201

Peruvian, 306

venereal, 201

Washerman's itch, 391

Wassermann's test for syphilis, 367

Wen, 455

Wheals, 29

giant, 71, 79

White spot disease, 209

spots on nails, 497

Whitlow. *See* Paronychia.

analgesic paralysis with, 229

Wood-tick, 433

X

XANTHELASMA, 251

Xanthelasmoidea, 76

Xanthoma, 251

diagnosis, 253

etiology, 253

pathology, 253

prognosis, 254

symptoms, 252

treatment, 254

diabeticorum, 254

diagnosis, 255

etiology, 254

Xanthoma diabeticorum, pathology,
 255

prognosis, 255

symptoms, 254

treatment, 255

elasticum, 253

glycosuria, 254

multiplex, 252

planum, 252

pseudo-elasticum, 253

tuberosum, 252

Xeroderma, 187

ichthyoides, 187

pigmentosum, 264

diagnosis, 265

etiology, 265

pathology, 265

prognosis, 265

symptoms, 264

treatment, 265

Xerosis, 187

X-ray dermatitis, 177

treatment, 179

treatment, 40

of scalp ringworm, 397

Y

YAWS, 379

diagnosis, 380

etiology, 380

pathology, 380

prognosis, 380

symptoms, 379

treatment, 380

Z

ZONA, 138

Zoster, 138

27.D.321.

Diseases of the skin, including 1914

Countway Library

AHH9333



3 2044 045 088 622

27.D.321.

Diseases of the skin, including 1914

Countway Library

AHH9333



3 2044 045 088 622

HD